



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





















Yours sincerely  
James E. Knowlin



**THE  
NOWLIN-STONE  
GENEALOGY**





# THE NOWLIN-STONE GENEALOGY

*A Record of the Descendants of James Nowlin, Who Came to Pittsylvania County, Virginia, from Ireland about 1700; of Bryan Ward Nowlin, Grandson of James Nowlin, Who Was Born in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, about 1740; of Micheal Nowlin; and of the Earlier Nowlins (Nowlans) of Ireland;  
And also a Record of the Descendants of George Stone; and of James Hoskin Stone, Who Was Born in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, in 1778;  
And also a record of the Descendants of Edmund Fitzgerald.*

By  
JAMES EDMUND NOWLIN, A. B., M. A.  
*Professor of the Dead Languages and Mathematics.*



EDITED BY MARY NOWLIN  
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH.





JUN 22 1918  
INV. 3158

71  
M24  
1-116

**Affectionately Dedicated**  
to  
*My Wife*  
**Martha (Mattie) Webb Nowlin**  
**Who Assisted Largely and Untiringly**  
**in the Preparation of**  
**This Volume.**

*Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight.*

## P R E F A C E

For many years I have had a great desire to know more of the Nowlin family, but not until the last few did I feel impressed with the thought of undertaking the collection of data with a view of publishing a history.

It is fittingly and historically appropriate that someone might through investigation unfold to the present generation the history of their forefathers, yet it was far from my thoughts when searching for family lines to extend the work to its present proportion, but as investigation progressed interest increased. It became a stimulant to advance farther in the line of lines, and to this end a correspondence has been carried on throughout the United States, Canada, and New Brunswick, requiring hundreds of letters.

I have undertaken the self-imposed task with a full knowledge of the many imperfections that may manifest themselves to those who read it. Many difficulties have attended the collection of material. At times the work has been most discouraging. It is with a full realization of the fact that it is impossible to make a history of a family scattered over every state and territory in the United States in a research of a few years. Many are anxious and interested in the result of this research, a work never before attempted regarding the Nowlin family, one of the oldest, most worthy, and substantial families in America.

In the course of this work various sources of information have been examined and compared with family records and the facts substantiated by many of the oldest members now living.

In presenting to you these facts regarding the history of our people, I do so in the full hope that it will be an inspiration to all for continued progress and everything that is upbuilding in character and devotion to the interest of our country and the pride of our widely-known family, and will stimulate the ties of our kindred for the memory of a worthy ancestry.

Yours respectfully,

JAMES E. NOWLIN.



# CONTENTS.

## PART I.

### THE NOWLIN FAMILY.

#### *Introduction:*

The ancient Nowlin Coat-of-Arms. Origin of the name. The family in America. The family in Ireland. Patrick Nowlan. James Nowlan.

#### SECTION I.

*Nowlan-Nowlin of County Carlow, Ireland, and of Virginia.*

#### *Chapter 1—Descendants of James Nowlin:*

James Nowlin of Ireland, the Founder (Nowlin-Ward). James Nowlin II, the Carpenter, of Virginia (Nowlin-Collins). Bryan Ward Nowlin.

#### *Chapter 2—Descendants of Bryan Ward Nowlin:*

Bryan Ward Nowlin (Nowlin-Wade). Elizabeth Nowlin (Nowlin-Deven). Rev. Peyton Nowlin (Nowlin-Townsend). Bryan Ward Nowlin II (Nowlin-Townsend). James Nowlin (Nowlin-Downey). Rev. David Nowlin (Nowlin-Jones). Mary Nowlin (Nowlin-Mahan). Richard Wade Nowlin (Nowlin-Shelton). Catherine Nowlin (Nowlin-Berger). Samuel Nowlin (Nowlin-Pannel). Anna Nowlin (Nowlin-Jones).

#### *Chapter 3—Unclassified Records (Southern Branch):*

Descendants of Abraham Nowlin (Nowlin-Watkins). Descendants of Patrick Nowlin (Nowlin-Jones). Descendants of Burwell Nowlin (Nowlin-Hall).



## SECTION II.

*The Northern Branch of the Nowlin Family.**Chapter 1—Descendants of Michael Nowlin I:*

Michael Nowlin I (Nowlin-Vaughn). William Nowlin (Nowlin-Smith). John Nowlin (Nowlin-Hoyt). Rebecca Nowlin (Nowlin-McKargar). James Nowlin (Nowlin-Darby). Polly Nowlin (Nowlin-Whalley). Bardine Nowlin.

*Chapter 2—Unclassified Records (Northern Branch):*

Descendants of William Nowland (Nowland-Rumbsey). Descendants of Samuel Nowlen (Nowlen———).

## SECTION III.

*The Ancient Lienage of the Nowlan Family of County Carlow, Ireland, and of Virginia.**Chapter 1—Ancient Family Tree:**Chapter 2—History of the Ancient Family:*

Harp of David in Tara. Jacob's Pillow. King of Ulster. Virgin Isle. Milesius-James Nowlin. The Lord's Deputy. Isreal. The Septre. Tara.

## PART II.

## THE STONE FAMILY.

*Introduction:*

The Name. The Coat-of-Arms. Genealogy.

## SECTION I.

*The Stone Family of Virginia.**Chapter 1—In the Heart of Old Virginia, or, the Ancestral Home of the Nowlin-Stone Families:*

Distinctive Historic Virginia. Colonial Days. Mount Vernon. Sweet Memories. The Lost Cause. *Ancestral Tree of the Virginia Stones.*

*Chapter 2—Descendants of George Stone:*

George Stone (Stone-Vernon). Joshua Stone (Stone-Coleman). John Stone (Stone-Hoskin). James Hoskin Stone.

**Chapter 3—Descendants of James Hoskin Stone:**

Rev. James Hoskin Stone (Stone-Fitzgerald).  
 Edmund Stone (Stone-Dickerson). Mildred Stone  
 (Stone-Cobbs). John T. Stone (Stone-Fitzgerald).  
 James F. Stone (Stone-Thompson). Catherine  
 Stone (Stone-Womack). Susannah Stone (Stone-  
 Mohr). Samuel Marion Stone (Stone-Anderson).  
 Tobitha E. K. Stone (Stone-Rainey). (End of the  
 descendants of James Hoskin Stone).

Nancy Stone (Stone-Easley). Elizabeth Stone  
 (Stone-Hubbard). Joshua Stone (Stone-Hoskin).

**Chapter 4—Unclassified Records (Virginia Branch):**

Descendants of Samuel and Joshua B. Stone.  
 Descendants of John and William Stone. Governor  
 John Marshall Stone. Governor David Stone. Wil-  
 liam Joel Stone. William Stone.

**SECTION II.***The Stones in Maryland.***Chapter 1—Governor William Stone.****SECTION III.***The New England Branch of the Stone Family.***Chapter 1—Descendants of Simon and Gregory Stone:**

Simon Stone (Stone-Clarke). Gregory Stone  
 (Stone-Garrad).

**Chapter 2—Unclassified Records (New England Branch):**

Stones of New England. Stones of England.

**SECTION IV.***The Fitzgerald Family.***Introduction:**

Origin of the Name. Coat-of-Arms. Lord Ed-  
 ward Fitzgerald.

*The Virginia Fitzgeralds.***Chapter 1—Descendants of Edmund Fitzgerald:**

Edmund Fitzgerald (Fitzgerald-Payne). Ed-  
 mund Fitzgerald (Fitzgerald-Cooke). William Fitz-  
 gerald (Fitzgerald-Jones). Samuel Fitzgerald  
 (Fitzgerald-Anderson).

**Chapter 2—Unclassified Records (Fitzgerald):**

*Author's Letter*

*Index*



## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

|   |              |
|---|--------------|
| James Edmund Nowlin .....                           | Frontispiece |
| Nowlin Coat-of-Arms .....                           | 18           |
| Lucy T. Nowlin Thomson .....                        | 47           |
| Leona V. Thomson Brown .....                        | 49           |
| Buron Nowlin Armstrong .....                        | 59           |
| Dr. Newcomb Rush Nowlin .....                       | 70           |
| Bryan Ward Nowlin of the Idaho Family .....         | 71           |
| Rev. Robert Nowlin .....                            | 112          |
| Judge Abner W. C. Nowlin .....                      | 114          |
| Dr. John Bryan Ward Nowlin .....                    | 118          |
| Rev. William Dudley Nowlin .....                    | 134          |
| George W. Nowlin and Wife .....                     | 138          |
| Mary Ophelia N. Dow Thornton .....                  | 159          |
| Cynthia S. Mahan Simmons .....                      | 175          |
| Bailey B. Nowlin's Bungalows .....                  | 192          |
| Master Donell James Nowlin .....                    | 193          |
| Joseph W. Nowlin .....                              | 193          |
| Virginia A. Nowlin Reeves .....                     | 199          |
| Residence of John L. Nowlin .....                   | 200          |
| George A. Nowlin .....                              | 201          |
| Farm Residences of James E. Nowlin .....            | 202          |
| Bryan Ward Nowlin to the Fourth Generation .....    | 207          |
| Aunt Zerilda C. Nowlin Bates .....                  | 223          |
| Alice Smith Hughes .....                            | 233          |
| Berry Hughes .....                                  | 233          |
| Country Home of Berry and Alice S. Hughes .....     | 233          |
| Annie M. Bird Rexroat .....                         | 234          |
| Fanny R. B. Smith Akers .....                       | 235          |
| Samuel Nowlin, First Mayor of Lynchburg .....       | 275          |
| William David Nowlin and Brothers and Sisters ..... | 277          |
| Rev. David William Nowlin .....                     | 278          |
| Belinda E. Nowlin Jones .....                       | 281          |
| Freeman Wing .....                                  | 287          |
| Irene Nowlin Mott .....                             | 317          |
| Hiram Nowlin .....                                  | 320          |
| Dr. John H. Nowlin .....                            | 323          |
| Historic 5-4-1 .....                                | 361          |
| Stone Coat-of-Arms .....                            | 392          |
| Mt. Vernon, Type of Virginia Homes .....            | 394          |
| Residence of Annie Stokes Adams .....               | 441          |
| Samuel Marion Stone .....                           | 446          |
| James Banister Stone .....                          | 448          |
| Bettie E. Stone Perrow .....                        | 449          |
| Kelly Stone Rainey Davis .....                      | 454          |
| Master George Maslin Davis II .....                 | 459          |
| Fitzgerald Coat-of-Arms .....                       | 488          |
| When You and I Were Young, Mattie .....             | 510          |





THE  
NOWLIN-STONE  
GENEALOGY



**PART I.**  
**THE NOWLIN FAMILY**







*Dicere Jus Bonumque*  
Nowlin Coat-of-Arms



# THE. NOWLIN FAMILY

---

## *Authorities.*

History of Carlow County by John Ryan.  
Landed Gentry by Sir Bernard Burks.  
Linea Antiqua.  
Irish Pedigrees by John O'Hart.  
Irish Emigration in the Seventeenth Century.  
History of Ireland by Keating.  
History of Ireland by John Mitchell.  
Anglo Israel by William Poole.  
Americanas, Encyclopedias, Library of Congress, etc.

---

## *The Ancient Nowlin Coat-of-Arms.*

*Arms*—Argent on a cross gules, a lion, passant between four martlets of the first, in each quarter a sword erect of the second.

*Crest*—A Martlett Argent.

## *Origin of the Nowlin Name.*

Naullain, the first, or original of Nowlin, is mentioned as being the hundredth generation of Irish Chronology, then O'Naullain, the "O" signifying in Gaelic "the son of." This was corrupted to O'Nolan, then O'Nowlan, Nowlan, and in Virginia it became Nowlin. The present Irish name of Nolan takes its origin from another source which is territorial, some districts being called O'Nolan. Their family seat was in Connaught, which was the Castle of Ballinrobe, where Thomas O'Nolan died in 1628, leaving the property of Ballinrobe to his wife and son, which was partly confiscated during the War of 1641. A part still remains to the representative.

*THE FAMILY IN AMERICA.*

The spirit of adventure and love of travel, as exemplified by the first ancestors who came to America in 1700, have been truly verified by many of the younger members who are scattered throughout every state in the Union and Canada. Yet, while they wander far from each other in locating, there is a love and sympathy for their own, something of their old clan spirit of their Irish ancestry.

As a family the Nowlins are pure, upright, and highly honorable, business-like men and women, not seeking political fame, as they did formerly, or extravagant riches, but good livers and leaders in an unassuming way in the different localities in which they reside. They are warm hearted and true to those they deem worthy of their esteem.

There is no temperament which is capable of greater imaginative enjoyment than the Irish Celt. The daisy upon the river bank is always something more than a mere daisy to him. It speaks to him of springtime, of youth, of rippling waters, and sunshine flickering through the trees. He has an imagination that soars away in the realms of life, yet withal a philosophy which is always present. He who has one drop of Irish blood in his veins will have the keener and quicker perception because of it. His enthusiasm carries him away beyond his capabilities, but is restrained through his reasoning. His pride makes him cover his bleeding heart and swear that is no wound. And whether the saying is true that God is good to the Irish, it is indeed true that the Irish are better to their fellowmen than to themselves. The American family is proud of their Irish blood and honor their far-off paternal ancestor, Patrick Nowlan.

About 1700 there were three brothers who came to Virginia from Ireland, whose names were James Nowlan, John Nowlan, and William Nowlan. James remained in Virginia, and it was thought John went north, and Wil-

liam went east. The old dominion was then but sparsely settled; the wild beasts roamed the forest; the red man was the most prominent of all, and his cunning craftiness the most dreaded. The settlers had now and then for a neighbor an Indian scout and hunter. This brave and courageous ancestor, James the Founder, endured hardships similar to the privations incident to pioneer life with no invitation for betterment but to clear the forest of every impediment—the lion, the bear, and the Indian. Yet all these darkened conditions did not daunt the Irish emigrant, for the outcome of these were better and more inviting than the condition of his Mother Country he had left in Ireland, which was a scene of devastation at this period of time. The same characteristics follow the present generation, for if they fall, they will rise again. They are a people that do not let adverse circumstances discourage them, but only serve to buoy them on to greater effort and higher aim.

The spirit of adventure has also induced many of the younger members of the family to engage in literary pursuits, as will be shown later. Some have distinguished themselves as great divines, some won scholarships, others made wide reputation in scientific research, but all that which is strongest and best in the family had roots twined around their ancient sleeping ancestors' graves on the coast of Ireland, in North Ulster. There are many successful planters, some manufacturers, a number of doctors, and teaching and preaching seem to have been favorite professions among the Nowlins of the nineteenth century. In this family there is every line of industry represented, as also every profession.

### *Extracts.*

“One remarkable thing about the Nowlin family is that they are a sober, honest, high-minded, industrious, religious people. I have been thoroughly acquainted with the history of our people over fifty years, and have

found they have borne an unsullied character, were noted for their manly disposition, and were leaders in all good society.”—George W. Nowlin, Greenfield, Tenn.

“I have been intimately acquainted with the Nowlins in Virginia, Alabama, and Tennessee for many years, and I take pleasure in saying I have never seen a cross-eyed or left-handed Nowlin. They are honest, upright, aspiring people. One distinguishing characteristic of the family is their proclivity to become preachers and doctors. I never knew a people that loved their kindred better than they.”—Armistead S. Nowlin, Sparta, Tenn.

### *THE FAMILY IN IRELAND.*

“Turn back, O Leaf of Time,  
‘Long the ancestral line.”

The Irish family of Nowlins are of Celtic origin and they settled in North Ulster in the early history of Ireland. Their characteristics may be summed up as personal bravery, unequaled among ancient nations, with a spirit free, impetuous and open to all impressions, and remarkable intelligence, with an extreme susceptibility. The athlete Celt, a name wrapped in a cloud of fable, was in reality the strength of the nation, mighty in valor, and brave to conquer. On the shores of Ireland alone did the Roman Eagle check its victorious flight, and the Irish Celts alone of all Western Europe were neither molded nor crushed into their own shape by the conqueror of France and England.

No evidence can be of greater importance as to the national characteristics than the legends which form a common belief in the days when the nations were just emerging from the realms of shadows. The legend stories, poetry and music of early Ireland played an important part in forming the character which has always belonged to the Celtic inhabitants. They help us to understand the story of that country, and we look to them as our guide. The best of the early Irish legends were

rendered in simple Celtic romances by Dr. J. W. Joce. What the Arabian Nights did for the genius of Arabia, the old Celtic tales in no less degree did for ancient Erin. At an early date the Celtic thoughts began to be committed to writing; all that seemed worth preserving accumulated in time immensely. During the Anglo-Norman invasions many were destroyed, but from the general wreck thousands were rescued.

The sacred Isle of Antiquity became widely known as the Island of Saints in the fifth century. During the sixth, seventh, and eighth centuries many Celts were daring voyagers, and emigrants, fired by love of adventure and missionary zeal, were desirous of finding peace and the ideal life from the maddening crowds' sway. The honor was due them for first giving the light of Christianity, and their history is touchingly beautiful as long as they were known by the name Celt. None excel them in biography.

Irish history is a fascinating study. No people have a more romantic career, none have left a stronger impression on civilization, and none in the world's history have adhered more loyally to principal, regardless of consequences. Taking all in all, with their virtues and failings, there is no heritage which a man can claim with nobler pride than that of being a descendant of such a historic race, or the child of poetic Erin.

From the eighth to the fifteenth century Ireland was a nation of wealth, distinguished for high standard of culture, literary achievements and progressive advancements. The land was fertile, producing abundantly; the timber was valuable and exported for fine carve work and building purposes; beautiful homes and magnificent edifices were built. Ireland was, indeed, a land flowing with milk and honey. In point of culture no country has excelled Ireland. In the eighth century Irish preachers were sent as missionaries to preach the Gospel to Wales and Great Britain. The learned Irishman traveled the continent spreading Christianity and dispensing general

knowledge among the people. Irish professors were men of high degree. Before England was born in the family of nations, Ireland had a settled government and was administered by wise laws. When the foundation of the universities, Cambridge and Oxford, were laid, Ireland had long been flourishing and imparting to all who came to her schools knowledge and truth.

Since which time the Irish have had a sad history, abounding in record of historic deed and endurance. They suffered much for their religious faith and from the history of the country they have been hunted, fought and driven, at times most unmercifully killed, at last dispossessed of their homes and their wealth lavished upon their foe.

Our forefathers were in advance of all that was great and good, and were a power where they dwelt, socially, religiously and otherwise. They were partakers of the rise and fall of Ireland, were known throughout her history from the first to the sixteenth century by names spelled differently in the Gaelic, Irish and Hebrew. They were early converted to Christianity. The last interview with Ireland and our American ancestors was in the seventeenth century. In the Rebellion, or War of 1641, between Ireland and England, the Nowlans allied themselves with the Catholics, no doubt to defend their mother country in her rights and privileges, for which she had suffered much, having at times been denied the right to teach, to preach, and do many callings of which she was capable of doing in a legitimate way.

“Could the chain for an instant be riven,  
Which tyranny flung 'round us then,  
Oh, 'tis not in man nor in heaven,  
To let tyranny find it again.”

We rejoice greatly that Irish blood courses our veins freely, that we emanated from such noble, generous and grand ancestors. There is a divinity to all things.



Who knows but there is another dawn awaiting more glorious and splendid than the past? God's ways are past finding out. The following pathetic lines must have been an echo from the suppressed wail which burst forth from the people in the dark hour:

“O, Ireland, My Country, the hour  
Of thy pride and thy splendor hath past,  
And the chain which was spurned in the moment of power,  
Hangs heavy around thee at last.

Among nations thy place is left void,  
Thou art lost in the list of the free;  
Even plague-stricken land, or by earthquake  
destroyed,  
May arise, but no hope is for thee.”

In tracing the lineage of our Celtic ancestors to an early date long before the Christian era, for many generations they were monarchs, following each other in succession, but in the names of Hebrew, Gaelic and ancient Irish. The name Celt dates back over 500 years before Christ, when we find them a conquering people thronging along the Danube River, thence they over-ran Spain, Greece and Italy, spreading northward and occupying the British Isles. They possessed a high degree of political unity centuries before Christ. Greek writers speak of them as practicing great justice. Alexander the Great consulted the Celts before he embarked upon his expedition in Asia. History is replete along these lines.

“The Celtic tongue, the Celtic tongue, no more in  
bower and hall,  
Where rank holds sway or beauty reigns, the  
liquid accent falls,  
But still upon the mountain heath or moon-lit vale,  
In that sweet speech the shepherd sings, the  
breathes his tale.”

A statement in history is, "None save the Celts can run their line through the house of Noah unbroken." They were among the early colonizers of Ireland and to-day the Irish Celts predominate in Ireland. The overlines have been preserved through the dint of ages, not a mythical story of Celtic pride, but handed down from pre-historic date through the dispensation of providence, covering a period of time to the present of over twenty-five hundred years. Each ruler was at the head of one of the most historic lines of the nations and, as a people, they have witnessed many hard-fought battles, in whose gory balance the fate of powerful nations have been suspended. The heroes of this expiring race have spent their last efforts in defense of their country, Ireland.

Like a thread of gold they come down through the royal line of monarchs, kings and rulers, for they have truly been a ruling people as established in history. No people have a prouder lineage, no other depend less upon it. They prefer to live independent of honors conferred upon them by this right. Pointing to the remote past, how intensely interesting the story revealed, how eloquent and sublime might have been the tongue that was shrouded in the veil of silence for ages, in which we can only from gleaning conjecture the enormity of its power!

"An inspiration sweet and pure,  
'Twill ever and a day endure."

#### *PATRICK NOWLAN.*

Fascinating as it would be to linger in palaces and marble halls of kings and lords, yet we must give some of the Nowlin progenitors the go-by, and to make a safe anchorage we will begin with our ancestor, Patrick Nowlan, of the seventeenth century, who was the father of John Nowlan, who became the father of James Nowlan of Ireland, who came to America in 1700.

“America, thou pride of heaven and earth,  
A glorious land of sacred birth,  
Ah, thou art destined by a power supreme  
To help mankind celestial life obtain.”

After the Rebellion, or the War between England and Ireland, commencing about 1641 and continuing some thirty years or more, their estates, which were in the Barony of the Fourth, had been suppressed and the Nowlans lost much property which was included in the grants made to James Butler, Earl of Orme, Lieutenant General of the Protestant forces.

Patrick Nowlan, son of Daniel Nowlan and Anastase O'Brien Nowlan, died about 1670, probably, as he was never heard of after that time. The name of his wife is not given. They had two in the family, perhaps more, John Nowlan and Margaret Nowlan. At a special court held after the Rebellion in time of William of Orange, John and his sister, Margaret, are mentioned as being claimants for the land formerly held by them in the Barony of the Fourth, but for some reason, either for his own participation in the Rebellion or that of his son, James, his claim was not allowed, but Margaret's was granted her.—History of Carlow, 1833.

John Nowlan, the son of Patrick Nowlan, had three sons.

Children:

- 1 James Nowlan.
- 2 John Nowlan.
- 3 William Nowlan.

### *JAMES NOWLAN.*

Reverses turn new leaves along the line.

These three brothers, James, John, and William Nowlan, came to America about 1700 from Ireland. John located in the north, William went to the New England

states, and James remained in Virginia and became the first American ancestor of the Southern line.

No doubt it was on account of the family loss that they decided to try their fortunes in the colonies, having been reduced to abject poverty as the result of the Civil War, their lands having been taken and given to their foe; and also on account of their adventurous turn of mind. They indentured themselves to the captain of the vessel and set sail to America's free soil. Their experiences, united with the great original genius, and with the emptiness of heart that comes with personal loss, and in the midst of excessive, unquiet career, their souls were thrilled with the thought of freedom and adventure. They were pre-eminently active men, notable figures, progressive, dauntless spirits to have braved the winds and waves penniless to come and settle in a new country so different to the luxuries they once possessed. Reverses turn new pages oftentimes marked with many wrecks; but with the fundamental principles of rare capacity for leadership, colonizing and rebuilding, broadened to the demands of present need, and with courage, they were fitted for the field of promise.

“Their names are written on history's scroll,  
To live for time while centuries roll.”

America had need of the Irish—could not succeed without them. The eagle among the stars was coat-of-arms of a private citizen, Washington, of Ireland, whom George Washington called grandpapa. Where bravery has a home, the heart is sure in the tenement. The Irish were intoxicated with the spirit of adventure. They had witnessed the fearful record of bloodshed whose revolutions, woeful privations, were unequalled perhaps in the annals of any age or nation. All of this was sufficient to arouse the spirit of adventure and discovery to wide-awake action, and it was home-seekers that visited the then new world.

There was a fleet fitted out and ladened with Irish emigrants in 1700, some to come to America and others to go to Scotland. These vessels brought over our ancestors, the oppressed, to a haven of rest. This was long after the sailing of the Mayflower, so we can not boast of her, the distinguished, but the Irish, by intermarriage with the English, caused that the mayflower may blossom in any month. The landing was said to be in Jamestown. Marked by the old-world courtesy, they, launched forth in the shadowy future, homeless in a land for homes.

The circumstance of the landing of James Nowlan at this time was one of the most telling records in the family genealogy in Virginia's history, a day destined to live. And with what sublime courage did he carry out in detail the grand colonizing lessons given! Virginia, the mother of many names and states, is in reality one of the most historic family monuments to be found in America. A feeling of pleasure steals over us for being thus honored when we recall the sterling worth of our ancestors, their patriotism, spiritual growth, moral and political standing, what they were and are today, attributes of a distinguished lineage, honest souls, the salt of the earth. Each name appears in radiant light as a faithful, valiant, early-day pioneer who has placed his talent and might upon the altar of sacrifice that he might build up a commonwealth in this, the new abode.

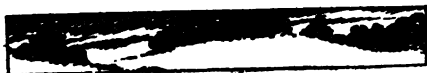
The man and the occasion had met in the plentitude of natural resources, unobstructed in the matchless fields for advancement. Master of the situation, before him lay the panoramic view of an illustrious concourse of people, replete with attractive stimulant and personalities that would become figures in the various achievements, rank in the different lines of educational advancement, profession of arms, and the moral and spiritual influence become a power in the earth. Passing time has lent a wide perspective to the view, and in its evolution they were predestined to produce abroad over a chosen land of

sacred birth where God has set his seal for right and liberty.

“He deals in sublimest mysteries,  
To bring about his holy purposes.”

From this small beginning we point to James Nowlin, the founder of the name in America, as one whose inspiration led him to a land that is to be an Eden that will in Father's appointed time receive its paradisaical glory. Today we see the glimmer of hundreds of intelligent men and women who turn their eyes to James, the notable figure of centuries gone, who planted his feet upon American soil that supports these loyal descendants. The rays must converge to glow intensely. The outcome of all was the vast opportunities from freedom's income, educationally, religiously, and otherwise. How happy should we be to have been an heir of such conditions!

James Nowlan was a rugged Irishman of marked ability and high sterling character, intellectual, alert, and intensely enthusiastic, high minded, had a grasp of vision and openness of understanding that acted with velocity. His executive ability and loyalty has been proven. Discernment for emergency rendered him the man of the hour, whose individuality and qualities have been transmitted to the descendants of the latest generations. He made superb employment of his heroic faith, that principal of power which led him to establish himself as the head of a long line of people, which in the course of time made him the ancestor of many heroes of the Sunny South, one of the great and distinctive political lines of Civil War fame.



## SECTION I.

### NOWLAN-NOWLIN

of

*County Carlow, Ireland, and of Virginia.*

## CHAPTER 1.

### DESCENDANTS OF JAMES NOWLIN.

#### NOWLIN-WARD.

1 James Nowlan of Carlow County, Ireland, became known as James Nowlin of Virginia, the "lan" being the Irish termination. Only one family is mentioned in Ireland with the termination "lin," and they were of Wexford. James Nowlin was sold to a man by the name of Ward, who was a man of great natural ability and fatherly kindness. James Nowlin, through his nobility of character, afterwards became a favorite of Ward and married his daughter.

There is a tradition that the brother-in-law of James Nowlin was the builder of Ward's Bridge, which served to transfer so many across Stanton River on the Danville and Lynchburg road and was the main old wooden bridge for Pittsylvania County, Virginia, for so many years. It was burned by the Northern Army during the Civil War and rebuilt with wire and steel since the war.

To James Nowlin and Catherine Ward Nowlin were given a large family of children:

- I James Nowlin II, born 13 November, 1715, in Goochland County, Va., on Beaverdam Creek; died 18 July, 1808.
- II Sons and daughters, whose names are not preserved.

*NOWLIN-COLLINS.*

I James Nowlin II, son of James Nowlin of Ireland and Catherine Ward Nowlin, was a first-class carpenter, and made good money at his trade. It is said that there are some of his buildings in a fine state of preservation today, built as far back as 1760. He lived to enjoy the fruits of his labors, and even more. When his grandchildren would ask him why he did not save some of his money his laconic reply was: "O, I did not think I would live so long." He possessed much Irish wit, which is proverbial, never wanting for a quick, cutting reply to all sarcastic questions put to him.

James Nowlin II married Martha Collins about 1738, and to this union were added a large family of daughters and one son.

**Children:**

- I Bryan Ward Nowlin, born about 1740, near Boon, Pittsylvania County, Va.
- II Sons and daughters, whose names have not been preserved.

The Irish have perpetuated the name Brien since the death of the ninth century monarch of Ireland, who was celebrated as one of the greatest Irish rulers. He was alike eminent for his valor, wisdom, abilities and piety, and for the greatness of his character. He was a hero and legislator. One of the great deeds done was his freeing his country forever from Danish scourge. At his death presided the glory, tranquility and prosperity of his country for a space of time. Today the Irish Celts of royal lineage delight in perpetuating the name Brien, but the American Bryan in this family is no doubt from the Irish, O'Brien, or from the maternal ancestor, Anastase O'Brien, mother of Patrick Nowlan, of an illustrious line of earls, dukes. The Ward is for the American



mother, Catherine Ward, wife of James Nowlan of Ireland, or James Nowlin of Virginia, who became known as James Nowlin, the Founder.

Thus we have the order of the American ancestral lineage of the Southern branch :

- 1 James Nowlin, the founder, who came from Ireland to Virginia.
- II James Nowlin II, the carpenter, of Virginia.
- III Bryan Ward Nowlin I of Virginia.

All lines refer to these ancestors as their source, and many have extended to the eighth and tenth generation who have lived under the shadow of a most honorable and characteristic tree, with immense boughs deep rooted in American soil since 1700. May her shadows never grow less! The memory of a worthy ancestry and the ties of kindred bring us together as one grand family. They are famed in song and story and rich in tradition, a people strong in conviction and determined action. The force that impels them is of a religious impulse, and always subservient to the will of others, if of a reasonable nature. Time and consideration alone change their opinion of matters when once established. Their individuality is very much alike and they are leaders, as a rule, and patriotic in views.

“For a wise and glorious purpose,  
We were placed here upon earth,  
And withheld the recollection  
Of our former friends and birth.”



## CHAPTER 2.

### *DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN.*

#### NOWLIN-WADE.

i    ⓈBryan Ward Nowlin (ⓈJames II, the Carpenter, ⓈJames of Ireland, the Founder), whose mother was Martha Collins, was a man of rare virtue and uncommon merit, and a doting father and husband, which facts are substantiated by the testimony of many warm friends and kindred. He was scrupulously honest, could have no companionship with iniquity. He had a generous and confiding disposition and was responsive to the demands of humanity. Many years have elapsed since his spirit returned to the Father in his early dotage, yet he has left the impress of his work upon the history of his generation, and to his family a rich legacy of spotless reputation.

“All through his beautiful career,  
True judgment guided bright and clear;  
In human love and human right  
He found a sweet and pure delight.”

His line of business was principally mechanical. He was a builder, which mechanical nature, inherited from James Nowlin of Ireland, the founder of the name in Virginia, is found in many of Bryan Ward's children down to the eighth generation.

Bryan Ward Nowlin is our great American Abrahamic Father of the Southern family line, whose sons and daughters have spread out largely in the south and west, and in his numerous posterity the chain has been unbroken and traced through ages linking back to primeval

days with their history. God has felt after this people and preserved them to his use, and, while they have been erratic, many of them, yet there are few whose alliance is to a higher claim and whose reunion in the Millennium will make them rulers of nations.

Bryan Ward Nowlin married Lucy Wade of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, about 1764. She was a daughter of Ed Wade, an English scout and hunter. Lucy Wade, our dear revered and something more of a Rebecca-like mother as to posterity, was maternal ancestor to all the Southern families. Her name has been perpetuated by many of her line who knew not its origin, but thought it only a family name. In personal appearance and looks many of her children and grandchildren had more of the Wade impress than the Irish Nowlin; smooth features, arched, heavy brows, eyes black or brown, clear complexions, with a contour all indicating a noble disposition which belongs to the English Wade family.

From Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade sprang the many branches of the name that are scattered over the Southern states and some in Utah, Idaho and Canada. Like Ephraim of old, their seed have become a multitude of people who are leaders in enterprise, adventure, mechanics, teachers—which abound in great number—lawyers, divines, many bankers, doctors in any amount, editors; all filling places of usefulness in their several callings.

To Bryan Ward Nowlin and Lucy Wade Nowlin were added a large family of  
Children:

- 1 Elizabeth Nowlin; born Thursday, 20 March, 1766; died 1835.
- 2 Peyton Nowlin; born Monday, 4 May, 1767; died 1831.
- 3 Bryan Ward Nowlin II; born Tuesday, 8 October, 1768; died 1835.
- 4 Lucy Nowlin; born Thursday, 14 December, 1769; died 1834.
- 5 Susanna Nowlin; born Tuesday, 12 March, 1771; died 1846.

- 6 James Nowlin; born Tuesday, 29 June, 1772; died 1826.
- 7 Martha Nowlin; born Saturday, 11 June, 1774; died 1774.
- 8 David Nowlin; born 15 August, 1775; died 11 August, 1838.
- 9 Mary Nowlin; born Friday, 18 April, 1777; died 30 August, 1824.
- 10 Richard Wade Nowlin; born Saturday, 3 October, 1778; died 28 October, 1880.
- 11 Catherine Nowlin; born 26 October, 1778; died Sunday, 24 December, 1830.
- 12 Son born and died March, 1781.
- 13 Sarah Nowlin; born Thursday, 1 August, 1782; died 2 March, 1804.
- 14 Samuel Nowlin; born Sunday, 9 January, 1784; died 13 December, 1863.
- 15 Annie Nowlin; born 8 October, 1785; died 14 August, 1864.

Copied from (14) Samuel Nowlin's Bible, Lynchburg, Va.

Well might we say as to our patriotic ancestors, Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade Nowlin, as a family we honor them and are loyal to their names and have perpetuated the same down through the royal line to the present time, for to them have been given some of the best spirits that ever came to earth. They have been a fruitful bough and many will come forth in the morning of the first resurrection, clothed with immortality, to honor them as the source of their earthly existence and their eternal exaltation, for

“In a holy habitation  
Did our spirits once reside;  
In our first primeval childhood,  
Were we nurtured near thy side.”

### NOWLIN-DEVEN.

1 Elizabeth Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade Nowlin, was born in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 20 March, 1766; married Joseph Deven of the same place. He died 1806. They moved to Marshall County, Tennessee, at an early date. She was called

maternal ancestor, being the oldest of the name that settled in that locality. She died in 1835 and was buried near Lewisburg, Marshall County, Tennessee, with many of her kindred. To Elizabeth and Joseph Deven were born

Children:

- I William Deven; born about 1789.
- II Margaret Deven; born about 1791.
- III John Deven; born 12 September, 1793; died 12 Jan. 1879
- IV Lucy Deven; born about 1795.
- V Elizabeth Deven; born about 1797.

*Deven*———.

III John Deven, son of Elizabeth Nowlin and Joseph Deven, was born 12 September, 1793; died 12 January, 1879; married Annie B. ———. Their Children:

- i Joseph Deven; died during the Civil War, 1863, at Vicksburg, Miss. He married Sarah Brown. They were given
  - Children:
  - 1 Elvira Deven.
  - 2 William Deven.
  - 3 Hattie Deven; is dead.
  - 4 Mary Deven; married a Garrison; lives at Truth, Ark.
  - 5 James Deven.
- ii Elizabeth Deven; died at 21 years.
- iii Sarah Ann Deven; died young.
- iv David W. Deven; born 1830, in Marshall County, Tenn. Other children; died and not named.

III John Deven married the second time to Rebecca Beckett. She was born 8 April, 1812; died 26 May, 1894. Children:

- i Susan Ann Deven; died about the age of 18.
- ii Harriett Emaline Deven; born 16 March, 1838; died 23 June, 1906.
- iii Martha Washington Deven; died young.
- iv Rachel Rebecca Deven; born 1838; died 10 Oct., 1901.
- v John Deven; died at age of 19.
- vi Baby; born dead.

- vii Samuel Beckett Deven; died 22 January, 1864, a prisoner at Rock Island during Civil War.
- viii Mildred Louise Deven; died at 12 years
- ix James Monroe Deven; died.
- x Lucy Wade Deven; died young.

*Deven-Twitty.*

iv David W. Deven, son of John and Annie B. Deven, was born in Marshall County, Tennessee, 12 March, 1830, and married Lucy Nowlin Twitty 10 November, 1853. She died 19 January, 1908. He was another brave war veteran of the Confederate Army in which he was wounded, disabling him for life. He remained true to his political faith and never felt that his cause was unjust, and, like many others, could be honored for the principle involved and for loyalty to his country, family and kindred. He was a man of integrity and reliability in his dealings with his fellow man, and attained to a ripe old age in honor and respectability, and was spared to furnish something of this line.

To David W. and Lucy Nowlin Twitty Deven were added

Children:

- 1 Martha Ann Deven; born 6 December, 1855.
- 2 John Deven; born 4 September, 1857.
- 3 Lucy C. Deven; born 23 March, 1859; died 4 April, 1860.
- 4 Robert L. Deven; born 1 August, 1869; married 4 January, 1893; died 26 December, 1909.
- 5 William D. Deven; born 26 March, 1871; died 7 Nov., 1892.

*Deven-Bivens.*

1 Martha A. Deven married Abraham Bivens 24 December, 1875. To this union were added

Children:

- I Clemense Bivens.
- II Colonous Bivens.
- III Pearl Bivens.
- IV Sidney Bivens.
- V Henry Bivens.
- VI Zaner Bivens.
- VII Cora Bivens.
- VIII Debora Bivens.

*Deven-Ledford.*

4 Robert L. Deven, fourth child of David W. and Lucy Nowlin Twitty Deven, married 4 January, 1893 to Clara Belle Ledford. She was born 31 August, 1873. To them were born

Children:

- I Lila May Deven; born 3 August, 1894.
- II Grace Alma Deven; born 9 November, 1897.
- III Mary Lucy Deven; born 27 November, 1900.

*Deven-Myers.*

iv Rachel Rebecca Deven, daughter of John and Rebecca Beckett Deven, married Hutch Myers. He was born 3 March, 1860, and died 17 October, 1901.

*Deven-Davis.*

ix James Monroe Deven, son of John and Rebecca Beckett Deven, married a Davis. They had one Child:

- 1 John Deven; about 40 years old; lives in Texas.

**NOWLIN-TOWNSEND.**

2 ©Rev. Peyton Nowlin, (©Bryan Ward, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), was born 4 May, 1767; married Lucy Townsend 11 March, 1792. She was born 25 November, 1775. He died 4 April, 1837. She died September, 1843.

Rev. Peyton was born in Virginia and when 21 years of age went to Georgia, where he taught three years. He then went to South Carolina the following year and married some time after. He moved to Kentucky, where he and his wife became converted and joined the Predestinarian Baptist Church at Spring Creek. Rev. Peyton represented his county in the Legislature and held several offices, commencing as Magistrate, then High Sheriff.

In 1818 he went to Missouri and settled in Howard

County. He was a faithful and an exemplary Christian man. Finally he went to Saline County, Missouri. As a minister, he never traveled a great deal, but preached in neighboring churches. After the Baptist Church was divided he went with the Missionary Baptist. He possessed an active and well-cultivated mind, had excellent business habits and accumulated a handsome fortune. Peyton and Lucy were blessed with a large posterity. Children:

- I Mary (Polly) Nowlin; born 15 May, 1793; died 17 December, 1793.
- II Elizabeth Nowlin; born 20 October, 1794; married a Davis.
- III Susan Nowlin; born 4 April, 1797; married a Townsend.
- IV Bryan Thomas Nowlin; born 4 June, 1798; married Mary Walton, and has one child:
  - i Elizabeth P. Nowlin; born 13 Feb., 1820, on Sunday.
- V Annie Nowlin; born 4 August, 1800; married William Edwards 28 November, 1816, and had one child:
  - i Presley Edwards; born 31 July, 1819, on Saturday.
- VI Permella Nowlin; born 30 October, 1802; died Dec., 1809.
- VII Peyton Wade Nowlin; born 2 October, 1804; married Martha Pulliam, 28 October, 1827.
- VIII John Sherod Nowlin; born 17 February, 1807; married Atlanta Harris 15 May, 1827. She died 30 October, 1836. He married second time a Buford.
- IX Lucy Townsend Nowlin; born 23 June, 1809; married Robert Yancy Thomson, 9 April, 1826.
- X David Samuel Nowlin; born 8 February, 1817, on Saturday.

*Nowlin-Davis.*

II Elizabeth Nowlin, daughter of Peyton and Lucy Townsend Nowlin, was born 20 October, 1794, and married Samuel Brooks Davis 5 April, 1812.

Children:

- i Peyton Nowlin Davis; born 20 May, 1813.
- ii John M. Davis; born 11 June, 1815.
- iii William H. Harrison Davis; born 3 June, 1816.
- iv Lucy Nowlin Davis; born 6 April, 1818.
- v James C. Davis; born 26 June, 1821.
- vi Edwards Davis; born 7 March, 1824.
- vii Albert Davis; born 23 October, 1828.
- viii Elizabeth Davis; born 20 June, 1831.



*Nowlin-Townsend.*

III Susan Nowlin, daughter of Peyton and Lucy Townsend Nowlin, was born 4 April, 1797; married Saunders W. Townsend 17 July, 1814. He was born 3 September, 1787. To this union was given

Children:

- i Benjamin F. Townsend; born 28 December, 1816.
- ii Peyton Nowlin Townsend; born 1818.
- iii Lucy Ann Townsend; born 18 April, 1823.
- iv William Light Townsend; born 16 November, 1824.
- v Elizabeth Frances Townsend; born 8 May, 1827; married a Lawless.
- vi Susan Nowlin Townsend; born 31 March, 1829; married a Hawkins.
- vii Martha Townsend; married David Jones (first wife.)
- viii Nathaniel Townsend; born 28 October, 1834; married Elizabeth Persons.
- ix Permella A. Townsend; born 4 June, 1836; married a Hardeman.
- x John Bryan Townsend; born about 1838.
- xi Mary Catherine Townsend; born 23 January, 1839.
- xii Cynthia Townsend; born 4 July, 1842; married a Durrett.

*Townsend-Lawless.*

v Elizabeth Frances Townsend, daughter of Saunders W. and Susan Nowlin Townsend, granddaughter to Peyton and Lucy Townsend Nowlin, was born in 1827, and married Dr. Lawless. He bought a farm and raised stock and practiced his profession and was doing well, but, like many young people, wanted to try a new country, and after some consideration he finally sold out and went to California and died. The children were brought back to Missouri. To Dr. and Elizabeth Frances Townsend Lawless were born

Children:

- 1 Cynthia Lawless; married James Collins.
- 2 Will Lawless; married Edna Wells.
- 3 Nannie Lawless; married a Clark in 1910.
- 4 Mattie Lawless; married Lee Kincaid.

*Lawless-Wells.*

2 Will Lawless married Edna Wells, a beautiful and accomplished young lady of Kansas City, one well adapted to the interest of her husband. She is becoming very domestic and is trying her luck as a successful planter's wife, raising large flocks of poultry, and making herself useful and happy along those lines.

"Will," as he is called, is a rustler, full of energy and very prosperous. He has invested in a large farming project and succeeds in his undertaking; is master of his home and all around him.

*Townsend-Jones.*

vii Martha Townsend, daughter of Saunders W. and Susan Nowlin Townsend, married David Jones and had one Child:

- 1 John Saunders Jones; born 28 January, 1839; died 15 December, 1854.

*Nowlin-Pulliam.*

VII ©Peyton W. Nowlin, Jr., (©Peyton, ©Bryan Ward, ©James the Carpenter and ©James of Ireland), was born 12 October, 1804, at Frankford, Ky.; was married to Martha Pulliam 28 October, 1827, in Missouri, and moved to Texas in 1848. He settled at Austin, Texas. She died 2 March, 1877. Peyton died 31 August, 1894, in Austin.

## Children:

- i Lucy A. Nowlin; born 16 September, 1828, in Missouri; married John W. Dancy in Austin, Texas, 25 October, 1849; died 2 May, 1902.
- ii Susan B. Nowlin; born 9 August, 1830; married C. F. Randolph 14 February, 1854, in Austin, Texas.
- iii Drury P. Nowlin; born 4 March, 1832 in Missouri; died 12 December, 1842.
- iv Annie E. Nowlin; born 12 February, 1834; married C. M. Lasueur 5 April, 1852.

- v Mattie J. Nowlin; born 7 September, 1835; died 8 July, 1884, in Austin, Texas.
- vi Mary O. Nowlin; born 29 June, 1837; married J. H. Dinkins 29 June, 1860.
- vii Peyton D. Nowlin; born 30 June, 1839; died 26 May, 1866, in Mexico.
- viii Adaline C. Nowlin; born 20 April, 1843; married David N. Robinson 25 October, 1865.

### *Nowlin-Dancy.*

i Lucy Ann Nowlin, daughter of Peyton Wade and Martha Pulliam Nowlin, married John Winfield Dancy of Austin, Texas, 25 October, 1849. At that time he was Senator, having previously served in Congress in the Republic of Texas; was in politics up to this time. He was a lawyer by Chief Justice Brown, a man of high class, whose methods of practicing and conception of law he had followed out since his early manhood, and considered his precepts the finest example of the man and lawyer to emulate. He was also a planter and his plantation is run by his descendants, Mrs. Joe B. Dibrell, and nephew, Leon D. Brown, has charge. To Lucy A. Nowlin and John Winfield Dancy were given

#### Children:

- 1 Ella Peyton Dancy; married Joe B. Dibrell.
- 2 Martha Evoline Dancy; married James P. Leadbetter of La Grange, Texas.
- 3 Horace Dancy; died.

### *Dancy-Dibrell.*

1 Ella Peyton Dancy Dibrell is alive to all that is elevating, and is of marked ability. She is a D. A. R. and by dint of lineage a Colonial Dame. She is chairman of the State Library at Austin, and has a lively interest in the management of her farm. She is a genuine Nowlin, who, as a family, seek more than one avocation. She has furnished her father's line.

### *Nowlin-Harris.*

VIII ©John Sherod Nowlin (©Peyton, ©Bryan

Ward, @James the Carpenter, @James of Ireland), was born 7 February, 1807; married first Atlanta Harris, 15 May, 1828. She died 30 October, 1836. To this union was given

Children:

- i Bryan Saunders Nowlin; killed in battle in Mississippi.
- ii Robert Samuel Nowlin.
- iii Peyton Nowlin; died at 12 years, August, 1849.

VIII John Sherod married the second time Adaline Buford, who was born in Woodford, Ky. To this union was given

Children:

- i Elizabeth Twyman Nowlin; born 18 July, 1838; died 19 September, 1875; married Saunders A. H. Townsend, Jr., July, 1855.
- ii Buford Sherod Nowlin; born November, 1840; killed December, 1863; was married to Elizabeth Jones. She and baby died in 1863.
- iii Lucy Townsend Nowlin; born 17 July, 1842; married William Buford Twyman, 7 September, 1862. He died 9 August, 1903.
- iv John Simeon Nowlin; born August, 1844; married Catherine Jones. She died 1904.
- v Margaret Griffin Nowlin; born 30 March, 1848.

*Nowlin-Twyman.*

ii @Robert Samuel Nowlin (@John Sherod, @Peyton, @Bryan Ward, @James the Carpenter, and @James of Ireland), of Waverly, Lafayette County, Missouri, was born in November, 1833; married Miss Mattie A. Twyman in 1863. She died 28 December, 1880, in Saline County, Missouri.

Children:

- 1 William Henry Nowlin; born 8 June, 1867.
- 2 Robert Twyman Nowlin; born 1869; died 14 February, 1870.
- 3 Pinkie Nowlin; born December, 1871; married a Powell; live in Oklahoma.
- 4 John S. Nowlin; born 1874.
- 5 Russell Harris Nowlin; born 1878.

*Nowlin-Townsend.*

i Elizabeth Twyman Nowlin, daughter of John Sherod and Adaline B. Nowlin, was married to Saunders A. H. Townsend, Jr., 26 July, 1855. He was born in 1822. She died 1876. To them were born

Children:

- 1 Susan Adaline Townsend; born 1 September, 1856.
- 2 William Manville Townsend; born 14 February, 1858.
- 3 John Thomas Townsend; born 13 January, 1860.
- 4 Cynthia Helen Townsend; born 8 January, 1862.
- 5 A little son; born 8 October, 1863; dead.
- 6 A little son; born 26 December, 1864; dead.
- 7 Lucy Maggie Townsend; born 20 July, 1866.
- 8 Glen H. Owen Townsend; born 20 August, 1868.
- 9 Bryan Saunders Townsend; born 20 February, 1871.
- 10 Marion Walker Townsend; born 5 October, 1873.
- 11 Twyman B. Townsend; born 18 September, 1876.
- 12 Son; not named.

Saunders A. H. Townsend married the second time to Sallie Crutcher, 12 December, 1878. Their

Children:

- 1 Drura Kate Townsend; born 16 December, 1879.
- 2 Little daughter; born 10 September, 1883; died.
- 3 Birdie Lee Townsend; born 2 November, 1884.
- 4 Little daughter; born 26 January, 1886; died.
- 5 Little son; born 28 December, 1887; died.
- 6 Blanch Melvin Townsend; born 27 January, 1888.
- 7 Little daughter; born 5 September, 1890; died.
- 8 Early Crutcher Townsend; born 27 August, 1891.

*Nowlin-Connell.*

1 Drura Kate Townsend married Ashby Connell. They have one

Child:

- I Marie Connell; born 20 April, 1902.

*Nowlin-Twyman.*

iii Lucy Townsend Nowlin, daughter of John Sherod and Adaline Buford Nowlin, was born 17 July, 1842; married W. B. Twyman 7 September, 1862. He was born 27 June, 1826; died 9 August, 1903. Was a veteran of the

late Civil War, a Colonel in the Confederate Army. He was a livestock and grain dealer, born and reared in Kentucky, educated at Lexington; an enterprising citizen, a lover of Southern rights, and loyal to his fellowman and country. W. B. and Lucy Townsend Nowlin Twyman had  
Children:

- 1 Thurnston Griffin Twyman; born 3 February, 1864.
- 2 Addie Elizabeth Townsend; born 21 November, 1868.
- 3 Sidney Johnston Twyman; born 19 June, 1872.
- 4 Zula Margaret Twyman; born 26 January, 1874.

*Twyman-Ayers.*

1 Thurnston Griffin Twyman, the oldest son of W. B. and Lucy T. Twyman, married Miss Kate Ayers in 1885, had one child, a boy. He married the second time Nellie Journey, 1908. They had no children. He has been in the mercantile business most of his life and by upright and strict integrity has won the confidence of his business associates. He now resides on a fruit ranch in Mesa Valley, Grand Junction, Colorado, expecting some day to devote all of his time to the ranch and live near the soil.

*Twyman-Twyman.*

2 Addie Elizabeth Twyman married Frank C. Twyman of Independence, Mo., in 1893. They have no children. Although her husband bore her name, they were not related; only a coincidence. He was a contractor and builder, doing well in his line.

*Twyman-Green.*

3 Sidney Johnston Twyman married Miss Bessie Green in 1892. They were blest with five children.

He is engaged in the manufacturing of novelty goods in Hamilton, Ohio. His success in life is due to this thought: "No excellence without much labor."





Lucy T. Nowlin Thomson.



4 Zula Margaret Twyman, the youngest of the family, is a very successful teacher in Kansas City, Missouri, like many of the Nowlins, not made, but born. This is a characteristic to prehistoric in this family. She owns a cozy little home in Independence, Mo., maintaining it for the mother and aunt.

*Nowlin-Jones.*

iv @John Simeon Nowlin (@John Sherod, @Peyton, @Bryan Ward, @James, @James), married Catherine B. Jones, daughter of John and Annie Nowlin Jones. Children:

- 1 Buford Nowlin.
- 2 Sherod Nowlin.
- 3 David Jones Nowlin.
- 4 Manville Twyman Nowlin.
- 5 Jessie Kate Nowlin; married a Shumate of Kansas City, Mo.
- 6 Bessie Nowlin; married a Dotty of Cooper County, Mo.
- 7 William Clayton Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Thomson.*

IX Lucy Townsend Nowlin, daughter of Peyton and Lucy T. Nowlin, was born 23 June, 1809; married Rev. Robert Yancy Thomson 9 April, 1826. Their home was blest with a large and intelligent family of Children:

- |       |      |  |
|-------|------|--|
|       | i    | Lucy A. Thomson; born 19 October, 1827.                            |
| Twins | ii   | Quincy Adams Thomson; born 1 February, 1829; died 1862.            |
|       | iii  | Asa Peyton Thomson; born 1 February, 1829; dead.                   |
|       | iv   | Elizabeth Bryan Thomson; born 5 February, 1833; died 1901.         |
|       | v    | Leona Vyrheden Thomson; born 12 February, 1835; died 1896.         |
|       | vi   | Mary Frances Thomson; born 7 January, 1837.                        |
|       | vii  | Robert Kirtly Thomson; born 25 November, 1839.                     |
|       | viii | Alvin W. Thomson; born 18 December, 1843.                          |
|       | ix   | Susan M. Thomson; born 15 November, 1847.                          |
|       | x    | Zackary Taylor Thomson; born 28 May, 1849; died 17 November, 1899. |

“She was a mother true and good,  
 She reared her children in God’s ways,  
 Her faithful, patient motherhood  
 Can ne’er gain full mead of praise.”

*Thomson-Thomson.*

i Lucy A. Thomson, daughter of Robert Y. and Lucy T. Thomson, married William E. Thomson, 1849. To these were given

Children:

- 1 Charlie B. Thomson; dead.
- 2 Louise Colman Thomson.
- 3 Jessie Thomson.
- 4 Nannie Thomson.

*Thomson-McDonald.*

ii Quincy Adams Thomson, born 1829, married Flora McDonald 15 April, 1856.

Children:

- 1 Reuben Y. Thomson; married Mattie Parish 5 April, 1886. They have one  
 Child:  
     1 Leona T. Thomson; married J. W. Field. They have one  
     Child:  
         1 Bessie Myra Field.

ii Quincy A. Thomson married the second time Mary Gains, 1883.

Children:

- 1 Ruby Thomson.
- 2 Virgil Garnet Thomson.

*Thomson-Stall.*

iii Asa Peyton Thomson married Martha Salton Stall in 1856.

Children:

- 1 Edward Qualls Thomson; died September, 1885.
- 2 Robert Gurdon Thomson; married Celeste Price. Has one  
 Child:  
     1 Robert Gurden Thomson, Jr.





Leona V. Thomson Brown.

*Thomson-Jenkins.*

iv Elizabeth Bryan Thomson married Richard H. Jenkins, 5 February, 1858. They have  
Children:

- 1 Robert Travis Jenkins; married Mattie Lyne, 1893.
- 2 George Graves Jenkins.
- 3 Lucy Emily Jenkins; married Peyton B. Powell.
- 4 Willie May Jenkins; married William Robison, 1896.

Children:

- i Richard Robison.
- ii Howard Robison.

*Thomson-Brown.*

v Leona V. Thomson, born 12 February, 1835; married William Breckenridge Brown 14 February, 1853. To this union was given  
Children:

- 1 Washington W. Brown; married Lou Cannon 9 April, 1884.
- 2 Lucy C. Brown; married David W. Wing 5 April, 1884.
- 3 Samuel M. Brown; single.
- 4 Robert B. Brown; died in infancy.

*Thomson-Fowler.*

vi Mary Frances Thomson married William G. Fowler.  
Children:

- 1 Robert William Fowler.
- 2 Susie Myra Fowler.
- 3 McDonnell Townsend Fowler.
- 4 Effie Leona Fowler.
- 5 Lucy Mary Fowler.
- 6 Cell Peyton Fowler; married Willie N. Parsons.

Children:

- I Lilly Cell P. Fowler, Jr.
- II Francis Fowler.
- III Willie Nod Fowler.
- IV Robert G. Fowler.

*Thomson-Plant.*

viii Robert Kirtly Thomson, born 25 November, 1839; married Mary M. Plant, 21 November, 1869.  
Children:

- 1 Eugenia Thomson; married Lula Melvin.
- 2 Ernest K. Thomson; married Rosa Wallace.
- 3 Victoria V. Thomson; died September, 1908.
- 4 Yancy P. Thomson.
- 5 Sue May Thomson; married Thomas T. Rhea.

## Children:

- I L. Berta Rhea.
- II Roy V. Rhea.
- III Lillian V. Rhea.

*Thomson-Ford.*

ix Sue M. Thomson married Dr. S. Howard Ford 24 December, 1884; no children.

The above are the descendants of Great Uncle Peyton and Lucy Townsend Nowlin, who were indeed a very exemplary couple and led a life of usefulness. Quite a few of his descendants are scattered around Dallas, Texas, and Oklahoma; never learned their exact whereabouts, hence was compelled to leave them out, but with regret. All we know of them is that they were well-to-do livestock men, doing well financially. Haven't been able to get their family record.

*NOWLIN-TOWNSEND.*

3 @Bryan Ward Nowlin II (@Bryan Ward I, @James the Carpenter, @James of Ireland), whose mother was Lucy Wade Nowlin, was born the 8th of October, 1768, in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, and died 30 June, 1835, in Bedford County, Tennessee. He married Elizabeth Townsend. She was born 22 April, 1768,

in North Carolina, and died in 1860.

To them were given ten  
Children:

- I Sherod Nowlin; married Matilda Wade.
- II Thomas Nowlin; married Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_.
- III Jabus Nowlin; married Mary Bryeans.
- IV Peyton Wade Nowlin; born 14 April, 1787; married Margaret Phagan.
- V Stephen Nowlin.
- VI Light Nowlin.
- VII Benjamin Nowlin; married Lucy \_\_\_\_\_.
- VIII James Nowlin; married a Tilman.
- IX Lucy Nowlin; married Major Harding.
- X David Nowlin; born 13 December, 1803; married Elizabeth Peyton Deven.

3 Bryan Ward Nowlin II moved from Virginia to Kentucky, then to Marshall, Tenn., and finally settled in Bedford County, Tennessee. He was a wealthy land and slave owner and was a very useful citizen, doing much to help build up the community in which he lived; aided in schools, churches, etc. He was a man pointed to for council, an earnest, devout member of the Baptist Church, and reared a large family, who did him honor in following in his footsteps.

*Nowlin-Wade.*

I ♂Sherod Nowlin (♂Bryan Ward II, ♂Bryan Ward I, ♂James the Carpenter, ♂James of Ireland), married Matilda Wade in 1838. She was born 25 August, 1820; died 18 January, 1894. He was born about 1816 and died 1876.

To Sherod and Matilda W. were given  
Children:

- i William Nowlin; born 1839; died 3 January, 1878.
- ii Thomas Nowlin; born 1841; killed in Civil War, 1861.
- iii Andrew Nowlin; born 1843; killed in Civil War, 1861.
- iv James Nowlin; born 1845; died 1879.
- v Peyton Nowlin; born 1847; married a Turner in 1878; died 1898.
- vi Bryan S. Nowlin; born 1852; died 20 May, 1894.

- vii Caroline Nowlin; born 1854; married John Franklin; died 1894.
- viii Julia Nowlin; born 1856; married John Bentley; went to Texas.

*Nowlin-Franklin.*

i William M. Nowlin married Jane Franklin in 1863. She was born in 1843 and died 11 Sept., 1891. To them were born

Children:

- 1 Lenora Nowlin; born 1864; married John Henry Curlee, 1888, and died 1892.
- 2 Sherod Matthew Nowlin; born 1866; died 20 May, 1902.
- 3 Agnes Oline Nowlin; born 25 November, 1868; died 17 February, 1902; married Edwin Bruce Boles in 1890.
- 4 Samuel Cea Nowlin; born 5 April, 1870.
- 5 Lula Belle Nowlin; born 9 May, 1877; married Larkin Earl Summers, 12 January, 1896. All of family was born in Pine Bluff, Ark., except Lula. She was born in Natchitoches, La.

*Nowlin-Scroggins.*

2 Sherod Matthew Nowlin, son of William Nowlin, married Louise Scroggins. They had two

Children:

- I Louise Nowlin; born 15 October, 1872, in Cypress, La.
- II Ezell Nowlin; born 8 August, 1875, in Cypress, La.; married Lee Waldon 28 January, 1910.

*Nowlin-Faris.*

vi Bryan Summerfield Nowlin, son of Sherod and Matilda Wade Nowlin, married Lucinda Faris 12 September, 1871. She was born 30 May, 1852. From this union were born ten

Children:

- 1 John Marshall Nowlin; born 12 July, 1874, at Providential, La.
- 2 Mary Ida Nowlin; born 17 Jan., 1876, at Providential, La.
- 3 Minnie Isabella Nowlin; born 27 March, 1878, at Cypress, La.



## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 53

- 4 Maggie May Nowlin; born 1 Dec., 1880, at Cypress, La.  
 Twins { 5 Andrew Nowlin; born 3 July, 1883.  
 6 Cora Nowlin; born 3 July, 1883.  
 7 Bertha Nowlin; born 19 Dec., 1885; died 26 Sept., 1889.  
 8 Willie Arthur Nowlin; born 5 June, 1888; died 11 Feb., 1889.  
 9 Dora Lillie Nowlin; born 6 March, 1890.  
 10 Bedie Eliza Nowlin; born 20 December, 1892.

3 Minnie Isabella Nowlin married William Currie, 23 December, 1901.

4 Maggie May Nowlin married Thomas Roberts, 23 December, 1901.

6 Cora Nowlin married Rufus Faust, 8 May, 1904.

Most of this family were farmers, and with few exceptions religiously, were Baptists.

4 Samuel Cea Nowlin is the only surviving son of William and Jane Franklin Nowlin, and a great-grandson of Bryan Ward II and Lucy Townsend Nowlin. He is very much like his great-uncles, Bryan Ward and Jabus Nowlin, who came to Utah in early days from Tennessee; quite a resemblance as to looks and stature, and seems to be of a mechanical type, which traces the family line back to prehistoric. He and his sister Lula, who has a sweet, jolly spirit and is very much like a sister of the writer, are the only two living in his immediate family. He is the authority representing his father's line, which is one of the most interesting family lines in the Nowlin record. He is in business in St. Louis, Mo., where he resides.

*Nowlin*———.

II Thomas Nowlin, son of Bryan Ward II and Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, and Rebecca, his wife, have the following Children:

- i Louise Elizabeth Nowlin.
- ii Phillip Nowlin.
- iii Hayward Nowlin; married Lucy ———.
- iv Rebecca Nowlin.
- v Araminta M. Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Bryeans.*

III ④Jabus Nowlin (④Bryan Ward II, ③Bryan Ward I, ③ James the Carpenter, ①James of Ireland), whose mother was Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, was a wealthy land and slave owner, charitable and kind and considerate with all; a leader among the people; one whose practical judgment made him a counselor, especially in point of law. Was known over the country as a legal advisor and a very progressive man. He assisted in building up good schools to stimulate a higher order of things. He settled in Bedford County, Tennessee. His wife, Mary Bryeans, was one of Virginia's jewels, a remarkable woman, full of energy, a leader of high-class social circles, using her gifts and talents for the uplifting of the community, a real Southern educated lady, with a high degree of mental activity.

Jabus and Mary B. Nowlin were blessed with nine Children:

- i Elizabeth Nowlin.
- ii William Janway Nowlin.
- iii Bryan Ward Nowlin.
- iv James Wade Nowlin.
- v Light Thomas Nowlin.
- vi Mary Nowlin; died in infancy.
- vii Perkins Nowlin; dead.
- viii Edward Nowlin; dead.
- ix Dr. Jabus Swanson Nowlin.

There was a tradition, or rather a negro story, that Jabus Swanson Nowlin, in company with the family servants, was sent by his father out in the rushes to hunt some horses that had strayed from home. Whether or not he found the horses, he came upon the Bryeans home and found Miss Mary. This unexpected acquaintance soon culminated in a mutual agreement and a marriage followed. The Bryeans family was a well-to-do Virginia family who had come to this wealthy section of country, grown up in cane and the land not fully taken up.

Jabus settled near Shelbyville, Marshall County,

Tennessee, but finally bought out the old Bryeans home in Bedford County, where they reared their family and he died and was buried on this plantation burying ground. Their children received a collegiate education. It would be a very unusual thing to find a more devoted, self-sacrificing band of brothers than these. They were indeed loyal to each other and looking forward to greater ends. They have all long since filled their several missions below and have taken their respective places in the tide that was to bear them on from time to eternity.

*Will of Jabus Nowlin.*

State of Tennessee, Bedford County. I, Jabus Nowlin, being very weak and feeble in body, but of sound, discriminating mind, do make and ordain this, my last will and testament.

Item 1st. I will that all of my past debts be paid out of such money as is due my estate, provided there is a sufficiency due my estate; if not, I will that my executors use enough of the proceeds of the sale of personal property to satisfy all past claims against the estate. The remainder of the proceeds shall be loaned out on interest till the death of my mother, at which time it shall be applied to the payment of the legatees of my father's estate, or so much of it as will satisfy the claims of said legatees.

Item 2nd. I will that the remainder of all my property, both personal and real, remain with my beloved wife, Mary L. Nowlin, during her natural life of widowhood. Each of my heirs hereafter named, as they become of age and marry, to have an equal portion of my personal property as heretofore received by my two sons, William J. and Bryan W. Nowlin.

Item 3rd. I will that if my property should increase and my widow should feel disposed she may give off to each of my sons, William J. and Bryan W. and James W. and Light T., Jabus S., an equal portion of the property

as she may think best. Be it remembered I do not wish to confine her to one division, but that she give as often as she may think proper, keeping an account of the amount given to each in a family book which I have opened for that purpose. Keep them as near equal as possible before a final division, at which time all shall be made equal, having reference to said book, at any time during her natural life or widowhood.

Item 4th. I will that at the death of my widow all of my property, both personal and real, be equally divided among my above-named heirs; also that the same take place if she marries.

Item 5th. I appoint my two sons, Bryan W. and James W., executors of this, my last will and testament, hereby annulling all former wills made by me this the 27th of June, 1848.

(Signed) Jabus Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Williams.*

ii ©William Janway Nowlin (©Jabus, ©Bryan Ward II, ©Bryan Ward 1, ©James, ©James), of Marcello Falls, Tenn., was born 9 November, 1815, and died 21 October, 1865, at Shelbyville, Tenn. He married Sarah Williams, daughter of William and Elizabeth Allison Williams. She was born 29 March, 1818; died 25 January, 1874, in Mississippi.

To William Janway and Sarah W. Nowlin were given  
Children:

- 1 Bennett Weaver Nowlin; born 19 December, 1838, in Lewisburg, Marshall, Tenn.
- 2 Elizabeth Lavenia Nowlin; born in Nashville, Tenn., 15 January, 1842.
- 3 William Jabus Nowlin; born 25 April, 1844, in Tishamingo County, Miss.; died 5 October, 1861, in Lawrence County, Tenn.
- 4 Edward Janway Nowlin; born 21 October, 1848; lives in Copeville, Texas.
- 5 John Wade Nowlin; born 30 December, 1850; married Alice Walsh in Columbia, Tenn.

- 6 Thomas Perkins Nowlin, M. D.; born 3 June, 1853; lives in Mt. Pleasant, Tenn.; married a Paine.
- 7 Oliver Prescott Nowlin; born 2 March, 1855.
- 8 Jefferson Prescott Nowlin; born 4 July, 1856, in Tupelo, Miss.; is a dentist in Kingston, Okla.

ii William Janway Nowlin owned one of the largest woollen and cotton factories in the South; also a large tannery, making shoes for wholesale houses in Nashville and New Orleans. His factories were located at Marcello Falls, Tenn., in Lawrence County, and old-timers recall the Marcello domestics. He, with two of his wife's brothers, were the main stockholders in the Charleston & Memphis Railroad, which was leased for ninety-nine years. He lost his wealth through the sad havoc of the inevitable war.

William Janway stood high in the Masonic Fraternity, having a diploma dated 1842 of Sublime Degree of Master Mason from the Cumberland Lodge No. 8, Nashville, Tenn. He was a war veteran, commissary sergeant in W. B. Moore's company, No. 23rd Regiment of Tennessee Volunteers. His second son, Jabus, was in the war with him. William Janway was too old to be summoned, but he preferred to go and leave the business with his son, Bennett W., taking a younger son with him. As displayed in his letters written to his wife and children during the war, his affection for his wife, tender loving sympathy for his children, fatherly council, coupled with loyalty to his country, all indeed made him an ideal patriot, more than Caesar could ever have been, or any other Roman conqueror; a grand father, patriot; with all the great and good qualities of an American son and descendant of Erin.

#### *Nowlin-Strayhorn.*

1 ⑦Dr. Bennett Weaver Nowlin (⑦William Janway,, ⑦Jabus, ⑦Bryan Ward II, ⑦Bryan Ward I, ⑦James, ⑦James), was born in Lewisburg, Tenn., 19 December, 1838; married "Nellie" Strayhorne (Penelope

Catherine Strayhorne), 3 September, 1861. She was born 31 January, 1844, in Tennessee; died 27 December, 1904, in Marshall, Texas. They came from Mt. Pleasant, Tenn., to Weatherford, Texas. He died in 1891.

To Bennett W. and Nellie Nowlin were given Children:

- I Mary Ella Nowlin; born 13 June, 1862, in Lawrenceberg, Tenn.; died 6 June, 1879, in Maury County, Tenn.
- II Alonzo Eugene Nowlin; born 22 June, 1864, in Lawrenceberg, Tenn.; died February, 1913, in Stanford, Texas; a most excellent man.
- III Melville Ozro Nowlin; born 28 February, 1866, in Lawrenceberg, Tenn.
- IV Bettie Rasalie Nowlin; born 17 January, 1868, in Lawrenceberg, Tenn.; died while on a visit in Tennessee.
- V Sallie Blanch Nowlin; born 17 March, 1870, in Lawrenceberg, Tenn.
- VI James T. Nowlin; born 23 October, 1872, in Lawrenceberg, Tenn.; an insurance man, supposed to be dead, as all traces of him are futile.
- VII Marcus Urlin Nowlin; born 30 December, 1875, in Maury County, Tenn.
- VIII Nellie Era Nowlin; born 8 June, 1879; married a Stafford; lives in Fort Worth, Texas. Her husband is manager of traffic department in North Fort Worth Stock Yards.

### *Nowlin-Vaughn.*

III Melville Ozro Nowlin married Lula A. Vaughn of Austin, Texas, at New Birmingham, Texas. He was formerly engaged in ice, light and refrigerator; since 1902 has been chief electrician of the Texas & Pacific R. R. His residence is Marshall, Texas.

To Melville O. and Lula A. Nowlin were born Children:

- i William Ozro Nowlin; born about 1894; a machinist in locomotive shop in Marshall, Texas.
- ii Ethel Pearl Nowlin; born in 1896; a graduate from high school.
- iii Mary Catherine Nowlin; born about 1900.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100



Buron Nowlin Armstrong.



*Nowlin-Armstrong.*

V Sallie Blanch Nowlin, daughter of Dr. Bennett and Nellie Nowlin, married a lumberman in Weatherford, Texas, and now lives in California. Her husband, J. Ed Armstrong, is in the grocery business.

They have two

Children:

- I Buron Nowlin Armstrong; livestock agent for the Southern Pacific Railroad at Fort Worth, Texas.
- II Ruth Armstrong.

V Sallie Blanch Nowlin Armstrong has many of the characteristics of her Nowlin kindred, that kindly trusting, free heartedness, open to all impressions. Her individuality is pleasing and her noble character is well rounded—comes by inheritance on both of her lines. We are indebted to her for nice historical points of her line. From a broad view we style her the ideal mother and sister.

1 Dr. Bennett Weaver Nowlin was a graduate from the School of Florence, Alabama, considered the best in the South at that time. He also graduated as an M. D. in Nashville, Tenn.; received a diploma in surgery, in which he was very successful; took post-graduate course in 1880. He practiced twenty years in Maury County, Tennessee; eight years in Texas. He died in Weatherford, Texas. He was at one time manager of his father's extensive business. His wife, Nellie Strayhorn, was educated at Church School, Columbia Institute, Tenn.; was a daughter of Rev. Joseph Strayhorn, who was considered the sweet singer of Tennessee Conference.

*Nowlin-Wicks.*

2 Elizabeth Lavenia Nowlin, daughter of William Janway and Sarah Williams Nowlin, married John Wicks of Weatherford, Texas. She is dead. To them were born Children:

- I Sallie Wicks.
- II Bettie Wicks.
- III John Wicks.

*Nowlin-Hall.*

4 ⒸEdward Janway Nowlin (ⒸWilliam Janway, ⒸJabus, ⒸBryan Ward II, ⒸBryan Ward I, ⒸJames, ⒸJames), was born 21 October, 1848, in Trippola, Miss., and married Melvina Hall in Maury County, Tennessee, 7 March, 1878. She died 8 November, 1904, in Copeville, Collins County, Texas. They came to Texas in 1893 and settled at Copeville.

To them were given

Children:

- I Susan Elizabeth Nowlin; born 30 January, 1879; died 1881 at Marcello Falls, Tenn.
- II Blanch Estello Nowlin; born 16 June, 1880; married David Reynolds Taylor, Farmersville, Texas.
- III Janway Addison Nowlin; born 16 July, 1882; died 1883, in Copeville, Texas.
- IV Lillie Maude Nowlin; born 10 November, 1884; married Oscar Stamps at Sweet Water, Texas.
- V Lena Melvina Nowlin; born 2 May, 1886; died 1886.
- VI Hettie Alice Nowlin; born 3 March, 1888, in Copeville, Texas; married William Thomas, a farmer.
- VIII Bennett Theophilus Nowlin; at Copeville, Texas.

4 Edward Janway Nowlin was a farmer and shoemaker by trade; learned the latter while his father carried on this kind of business so extensively in Tennessee. He was born just in time to receive a legacy in the form of a frying pan, which was given his mother the night of her marriage with the request that she should give it to her fourth son. He has the razor strop that his father carried through the Civil War. He has also a pair of saddle pockets he made himself of the leather of his own tanning. Saving relics of bygone days is a family trait.

*Nowlin-Walsh.*

5 ⒸJames Wade Nowlin (ⒸWilliam Janway, ⒸJabus, ⒸBryan Ward II., ⒸBryan Ward I., ⒸJames, ⒸJames,) married Alice Walsh in Columbia, Tenn. To them were born

Children:

- I Pearl Avery Nowlin; born 21 August, 1876.
- II Clarence Dale Nowlin; born 25 March, 1878.
- III Ethel Nowlin; born 1 March, 1880; died 2 years and 9 months.
- IV Anna May Nowlin; born 15 May, 1883; died of diphtheria.
- V Harriett Grace Nowlin; born 26 March, 1887.

*Nowlin-Harper.*

I Pearl Avery Nowlin married 20 October, 1896, to Benjamin McFall Harper of Birmingham, Ala. They were blest with

Children:

- i Justin Harper; born 15 December, 1899.
- ii Allibess Harper; born 28 June, 1902; (contraction of Alice and Elizabeth, for two grandmothers).
- iii Pearl Nowlin Harper; born 25 November, 1905.

*Nowlin-Pickard.*

II Dr. Clarence Dale Nowlin grew up in the mercantile business with his father; studied dentistry at Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn., in the class of 1900; studied medicine in University of Tennessee, class 1908. He is licensed to practice two professions, as well as having a commercial training. He was once president of Maury County Medical Society, a position of trust and honor. He is all alert, intensely active, with an opening of understanding that acts with alacrity, a combination of power, energy and conscience.

He was married 24 November, 1909, to Miss Kate Gardner Pickard of Mt. Pleasant, Tenn. She was born 16 April, 1884.

To them have been given

Children:

- i Lucile Minnich Nowlin; born 9 October, 1910.
- ii Nell Pickard Nowlin; born 25 July, 1913.

*Nowlin-Beckett.*

IV Anna May Nowlin married Samuel Nathan Beckett in 1904. They have four

Children:

- i Elizabeth Beckett; born 22 May, 1905.
- ii Mattie Grace Beckett; born March, 1907; died 1914.
- iii Catherine Beckett; born 2 April, 1909.
- iv Christine Beckett; born 26 December, 1912.

V Harriett Grace Nowlin, a graduate from Soule College and Peabody School for Teachers, is doing a fine work along these lines. She lives in Columbia, Tenn., with her father and mother, who are living on the money earned in his early manhood.

*Nowlin-Niell.*

iii ©Dr. Bryan Ward Nowlin, (©Jabus, ©Bryan Ward II., ©Bryan Ward I., ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), whose mother was Mary Bryeans, was born in Marshall County, Tenn., 18 December, 1820; married Rebecca Ewing Niell 4 August, 1840, near Farmington, Tenn. She was born 15 November, 1821; died 26 March, 1880. She inspired the love and respect of all who knew her, was at the head of all that was upbuilding and progressive, a central figure where she resided. She looked after the sick; helped the poor; threw her mantle of charity around the weak. One could not help but love her for her sweet, gentle disposition. She was highly educated and an accomplished Southern woman of a highly honorable family.

Their home was blessed with  
Children:

- 1 Samuel Jabus Nowlin; born 21 March, 1842; died 30 October, 1843.
- 2 James Ozro Nowlin; born 8 December, 1843; died 31 October, 1879.
- 3 Edward Perkins Nowlin; born 6 December, 1845; died 18 December, 1848.
- 4 Robert Dunlison Nowlin; born 30 January, 1848; died 26 December, 1848.
- 5 Allen Leeper Nowlin; born 28 October, 1849; died 2 December, 1855.
- 6 Thomas Light Nowlin; born 12 January, 1852.
- 7 Milton Gross Nowlin; born 4 February, 1854; died 30 December, 1907.
- 8 Harriett Elizabeth Nowlin; born 18 April, 1857.
- 9 Rebecca Lavonia Nowlin; born 7 February, 1861.

*Nowlin-Dynett.*

2 Dr. James Ozro Nowlin, son of Bryan Ward and Rebecca E. Niell Nowlin, was in school when the war broke out. He entered service at 18 in the Confederate States Army and remained until the close of the war. He came out with his health broken down. He was in prison for some time.

He attended New York school, graduating in Bellevue Medical College in 1870; came home and had a fine practice in Farmington, Tenn. He married 14 September, 1870, Miss Mollie Dynett, a lovely woman. He was highly respected by all who knew him. He was gentle, kind and courteous to all. It was often said of him that he practiced for the good of humanity instead of for the money. None were ever neglected; he fed the hungry and cold; clothed the poor in his practice. He died suddenly at his home, 31 October, 1879.

To them were born

**Children:**

- I Lora Dell Nowlin; born 25 August, 1872; married B. Timothy Tiller. To them were born

**Children:**

- i Clairra Tiller; born about 1896; married 25 May, 1913.
- ii Ethel Tiller; born about 1904.  
Two children; died in infancy.

- II Sallie Rebecca Nowlin; born 19 December, 1874; died 26 December, 1890. She was a very beautiful young lady.

*Nowlin-Jones.*

6 Thomas Light Nowlin, son of Bryan Ward and Rebecca E. Niell Nowlin, was born 12 January, 1852, at Farmington, Tenn.; married Elizabeth Jones of Missouri in Texas, 24 December, 1884. They now live near Detroit, Texas. He is a very extensive farmer, good citizen, much after the style of his grandfather, Jabus Nowlin, going to do what he thinks best. He possesses the clan Irish spirit—none like his own and those he loves. He is always full

of fun and jokes, but never forgets he is a gentleman. As a boy his love for his home was above all else, and for his mother his devotion was beautiful. He is a member of the M. E. Church South. He was educated at Lewisburg, Tenn.

Their home is blest with  
Children:

- I Lavonia Nowlin; is married.
- II Oscar Nowlin.
- III Roxie Nowlin.
- IV Elizabeth Nowlin.
- V Lora Nowlin.
- VI Mattie Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Wilson.*

7 Milton Gross Nowlin, son of Bryan Ward and Rebecca E. Niell Nowlin, was born in Farmington, Tenn.; married Miss Mary Wilson January, 1890, a most lovable, Christian character. He died in Lewisburg 30 December, 1907, age 53 years.

Milton G. was a Mason and an Odd Fellow. He was Trustee of Marshall County at the time of his death, the only office he ever asked for. He was a very popular man; had a pleasant word for all, especially the poor, whom he never turned away.

Added to Milton Gross and Mary W. Nowlin were  
Children:

- I Mabel Nowlin; born 17 November, 1894.
- II Margaret Nowlin; born November, 1896.
- III Thomas Nowlin; born 12 September, 1899.
- IV Frank Nowlin; born 1903.

7 Milton Gross Nowlin studied medicine and attended lectures in Nashville, Tenn., in 1883 and 1884, but did not practice, to the regret of the family, for they felt that he would have been very successful, as he was capable. He was in the drug business and Postmaster in Farmington for a number of years. His widow and children live near Nashville, Tenn.

*Nowlin-Cunningham.*

8 Harriett Elizabeth Nowlin, daughter of Dr. Bryan Ward and Rebecca E. Niell Nowlin, was born in Farmington, Tenn., 18 April, 1857. She was a graduate from McMinnville, Tenn., in 1874. She married Dr. George Cunningham near Lewisburg, Tenn., who died in November, 1888.

Children:

I Birdie Rebecca Cunningham; born 16 March, 1885.

II Georgia Elizabeth Cunningham; born November, 1887.

I Birdie Rebecca Cunningham graduated at Haynes and McLeans College, Lewisburg, Tenn., completing high school course. She is now a very capable and popular teacher at Lewisburg.

II Georgia Elizabeth Cunningham graduated from Haynes and McLeans College and won medal in elocution, also scholarship in 1909. She also graduated in Gennisee College for Women in Murfresboro, Tenn. She is now teaching in the higher branches in the high school at Halls, Tenn. Their mother is a devoted Presbyterian; also these girls are noted for their Christian character. The family now resides in Lewisburg, Tenn.

*Nowlin-Long.*

9 Rebecca Lavonia Nowlin, daughter of Dr. Bryan Ward and Rebecca E. Niell Nowlin, was born in 1861 near Farmington, Tenn.; was married 2 April, 1879, to George W. Long of Franklin, Tenn. He was born 25 August, 1857, near Franklin, Williamson County, Tenn.

This union was blessed with four

Children:

I James Ward Long; born 1 January, 1886, near Franklin, Tenn.

II George W. Long; born 14 September, 1889, at Farmington, Tenn.

III Gross Ranson Long; born 30 January, 1892, in Lewisburg, Tenn.

IV Ruth Long; born 10 March, 1899.

James Ward Long was educated at Lewisburg, Tenn; George W. Long graduated at Fulton, Ky.; and Gross Ranson Long also at Fulton, but will take a course in medicine in Nashville.

9 Rebecca Lavonia Nowlin Long, the youngest of her father's family, pet of the home, and author of her father's line, speaks pathetically of her childhood.

“Ah! childhood home, I love thee well,  
My heart with loving rapture swell,  
While gazing on the beauties rare,  
No place with thee can I compare.”

Her father's home was just across the little stream from the village of Farmington, Tenn., a delightful country home on the Lewisburg and Shelbyville turnpike, a beautiful picturesque locality, the environments the best; rich land, large two-story building on a hill with large locust, maple and boxelder dotting the lawns forms a picture for the children. What a halo of light and glory pervades this sacred spot. Can it be that they will ever forget their dear home, with mother so kind and dear and father so considerate of the wants and needs? How they recall the dear faces mingling with each other in pleasure in that home, at the church door, or Sabbath school. Again we recall the songs across the plantation by the negroes, or the baying of the hound at the bugle's call, a sport the brothers delighted in so much. How she missed these brothers and sisters; dear brother Ozro with his fatherly kindness; brother Thomas ever ready to aid his idolized mother; Milton Gross, who kept everyone laughing with his sparkling Irish wit; dear sister Harriett, with her magical kindness, who always did everything just right. How indispensable were they to each other—happy household band! She loves to linger long and oft



over the cherished idols of her youth. Of all the beautiful pictures that hang on memory's wall, none are sweeter than those of happy, blissful childhood.

iii The above are the descendants of Dr. Bryan Ward and Rebecca E. Niell Nowlin, and are children of rare promise, distinguished in natural ability, coupled with that Irish tenacity, firmness of character that lead to grand results.

Dr. Bryan Ward Nowlin graduated with honors in Philadelphia. He was a merchant at Moorsville, Tenn., at the time of his marriage in 1848. He graduated in the medical department of the University, Lewisville, Ky.; practiced medicine in Farmington, Tenn., until his death, 31 December, 1861—an eminent physician with an extensive practice; seemed to have an insight in his line which few comprehended. His tactful, sympathetic nature appealed to his patients; they would often say his visits were almost as good as his medicine. He was a man of strong will power, true to his convictions; was a true Democrat, contributing to many political papers. He was useful in his locality and no one was held in higher esteem. During his illness his neighbors vied with each other in acts of kindness and tender solicitude. Many were the willing hands and hearts to help in any way they could. He was held in sacred memory by all. He was a fluent speaker, Odd Fellow, Mason, and elder in the Presbyterian church. He was commanding in looks, had an aptness to superiority. His last words were, "All is well," for there loomed in the path of his vision the dawn of a holier day.

*Nowlin-Arnold.*

iv ⑥James Wade Nowlin (⑤Jabus, ④Bryan Ward II., ③Bryan Ward I., ②James, ①James), whose mother was Mary Bryeans, graduated in law department at Florence, Ala., and practiced in Waco, Texas. He was married before the War to Mary Arnold. She died, leaving two

## Children:

- 1 Russell Nowlin.
- 2 Bently Nowlin.

James Wade Nowlin came back to Tennessee and married the second time Lavonia Orr; afterward went into the Confederate Army and was killed commanding a regiment at Ft. Donelson. His military record is in the archives of Texas War Record of Confederate States Army. His wife and children are dead.

v Light Thomas Nowlin, son of Jabus and Mary Bryeans Nowlin, had finished a law course, but, as also Edward and Perkins, died soon after finishing their school, between the ages of 21 and 23 years, with such useful and bright prospects before them.

*Nowlin-Thompson.*

ix ©Dr. Jabus Swanson Nowlin (©Jabus, ©Bryan Ward II., ©Bryan Ward I., ©James, ①James), whose mother was Mary Bryeans, was the youngest in the family, born about 1839 in Bedford County, Tenn.; graduated in medicine at an early age, too young to get his diploma, as the law required them to be 21 years of age. He was a fine physician; stood among the most prominent M. D.'s in Tennessee. He was well acquainted with the science of medicine. For a number of years he was president of the Tennessee Medical Society; was professor of Gynecology in Nashville for a number of years. He was a real Nowlin, kind and congenial and much beloved by those who knew him. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church, and also a Mason. In a sum, he was a man whose life's work has been one of continued effort, fraught with good works; an exemplary father, husband and citizen; lived rich in the experience that brought joy to many hearts as a physician, and died in the accumulation of rare deeds and unstinted affection. He was married to Miss Mattie Thompson of Shelbyville, Tenn., in about 1858; moved to Nashville in 1877, where he practiced

medicine and also taught in the University in the medical department. On account of his wife's poor health he returned to Shelbyville, where she died in 1889. He died 29 December, 1909.

To this union were added  
Children:

- 1 Florence Nowlin; born about 1859.
- 2 Jennie Swanson Nowlin; born in 1862.
- 3 Joseph Wade Nowlin; born in 1865.
- 4 Mattie Nowlin; born 1867; died at age of 3.
- 5 Dr. Newcomb Rush Nowlin; born 1871.

*Nowlin-Braley.*

1 Florence Nowlin was educated in Bowlinggreen, Ky., was married to Rev. J. D. Braley. To them were born six

Children:

- I Milton Hubbard Braley; married and lives in Tulsa, Okla.
- II J. Garratt Braley; lives in McAllister, Okla.
- III Mattie Braley; married Hugh Hefley, a traveling salesman.
- IV Emmorie Braley; married Ed Culberson of Pittsburg, Okla.
- V Pauline Braley; lives at home; single.
- VI John Braley; lives at home; single.

*Nowlin-Adams.*

2 Jennie Swanson Nowlin, daughter of Dr. Jabus S. and Mattie T. Nowlin, was educated in the public schools at Nashville; graduated at Dr. Blackie's College for Young Ladies at Nashville, and completed a course in Ward's Seminary, Nashville. She married Dr. J. A. Adams of Sulphur, Okla., and lives at Hillsboro, Texas.

*Nowlin-McCloud.*

3 Joseph Wade Nowlin is in the real estate business in Dallas, Texas. He married Miss Kate McCloud

and has one  
Child:

I Catherine Nowlin; born about 1899.

*Nowlin-Bond.*

5 Dr. Newcomb Rush Nowlin moved with the family to Nashville in 1877; was educated in the public schools preparatory for the Vanderbilt University. He finished in Brenham College, Shelbyville, Tenn., then entered the medical department of the University of Tennessee at Nashville, completing a four-year course in 1909.

Dr. Newcomb R. is now a very proficient surgeon, practicing in Oklahoma City. He has a pleasant way that draws all to him, and a kind word for all he meets. He married Miss Mary Lou Bond of Texas, who is a very lovable, Christian woman. Both are members of the Missionary Baptist Church.

The Dear Doctors.

“Oh, these hard-working Doctors, pity them well;  
Of their strenuous life it is well to tell;  
Called here and there with distance wide,  
Through sleet and snow they silently ride,  
At the midnight hour, though fierce storm rage,  
They enter the struggle a life to save.

“Through the long, long hours, their vigil they keep  
With never a thought for food or sleep.  
They skilfully strive to do their best  
To relieve the pain, bring sleep and rest,  
At the time their service quite all outranks,  
Yet often requited with even poor thanks.”

THE UTAH-IDAHO BRANCH.

*Nowlin-Phagan.*

IV ©Peyton Wade Nowlin, (©Bryan Ward II.,  
©Bryan Ward I., ©James, ©James), whose mother was



Dr. Newcomb Rush Nowlin  
of Oklahoma City.







Bryan Ward Nowlin  
of the Idaho Family.



Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, was born in Greenville, S. C., 14 April, 1787, married Margaret Phagan, daughter of Phillip and Martha Phagan, who was born in Newsberry, S. C. It is evident that they at an early date moved to Bedford County, Tenn. They later joined the Mormon Church during the early persecutions, and attempted to emigrate to Utah, but died on their way and never reached their destination. Their two sons went to Utah, married and settled there.

In Bedford County, Tenn., were born three sons.  
Children:

- i Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 4 July, 1815.
- ii Bluford Nowlin; born about 1817; died young.
- iii Jabus Townsend Nowlin; born 18 August, 1821.

Tradition says there was a daughter to Peyton W. and Margaret Nowlin that married a Thomson, but nothing reliable has been given to this date. The subject is open for correction. There was a Lucy T. Nowlin, daughter of Peyton, the first, who married a Thomson, and probably there is where the tradition had its origin.

*Nowlin-Cummings.*

i ©Bryan Ward Nowlin (©Peyton Wade, ©Bryan Ward II., ©Bryan Ward I., ©James, ©James), was born in Bedford County, Tenn., 4 July, 1815, embraced Mormonism and was baptised by Elder James W. Cummings, who was presiding as a Mormon Missionary at that time in Pontituke, Miss., October, 1844, having gone to this place from Tennessee. He emigrated from there to Nauvoo, Ill., and joined the migrating Mormons near the headwaters of Grand River in 1846. He crossed the plains and arrived in Salt Lake Valley with the first company that followed the pioneers commanded by Elder Ira Eldredge, since which time until his death he was a resident of Utah. He was accidentally killed by falling upon the saw in a sawmill he had just erected and started to running for a Mr. Black in Bingham Canyon, in the

mountains about twenty miles southwest of Salt Lake City, 2 May, 1877. He was a millwright. At the time of his death he was one of the presidents of the Thirtieth Quorum of Elders, and was a true and faithful Latter-Day Saint, respected and beloved by all who knew him. Some time after reaching Salt Lake he was married to Mary Proctor Cummings. She was born 8 April, 1838, in Farmington, Mo., and was a sister to Elder James W. Cummings. They remained in Salt Lake for a while.

From this union were born seven  
Children:

- 1 Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 26 April, 1848, in Salt Lake City, Utah.
- 2 Mary Susannah Nowlin; born 16 May, 1850, in Weber County, Utah.
- 3 Margaret Elizabeth Nowlin; born 10 March, 1852, in Weber County, Utah.
- 4 Benjamin Franklin Nowlin; born 27 April, 1854, in Weber County, Utah; died 27 June, 1856.
- 5 James Cecil Nowlin; born 23 May, 1857, in Weber County, Utah; died 13 March, 1861.
- Twins { 6 Geneva Nowlin; born 15 November, 1860, in Weber County, Utah; died 13 March, 1861.
- 7 Generva Nowlin; born 15 November, 1860, in Weber County, Utah.

The Irish do love the name Bryan. In this branch Bryan Ward predominates over all other names and prominently dotting the pages of this work to the finish.

#### *Nowlin-Stringham.*

1 Bryan Ward Nowlin, son of Bryan Ward and Mary Cummings Nowlin, was married first to Harriett Stringham in Salt Lake City, Utah, about 1871. She was born in Salt Lake City, 23 February, 1855. From this union were four

Children:

- I Maria Nowlin; born 10 July, 1872, in Salt Lake City.
- II Mary Nowlin; born 31 August, 1874.
- III Earl Nowlin; born 3 August, 1876; married and lives in Montana.

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 73

- IV Grace Nowlin; born 9 September, 1878; single and lives in Missoula, Mont.

### *Nowlin-Morrison.*

I Maria Nowlin married J. G. Morrison 18 May, 1892. He was born in Morgan County, Mo., 3 July, 1866, and is quite a successful merchant and business man in Salt Lake City. They have six sons and three daughters.

#### Children:

- 1 Leslie Morrison; born 27 August, 1893, in Salt Lake City; died same day.
- 2 Percy Gibson Morrison; born 28 February, 1895.
- 3 John Arling Morrison; born 27 August, 1896.
- 4 Alvin Ray Morrison; born 19 August, 1898; died 9 September, 1898.
- Twins { 5 Alvina May Morrison; born 19 August, 1898; died 29 August, 1898.
- 6 Merlin R. Morrison; born 7 August, 1900.
- 7 Velna Maria Morrison; born 13 December, 1902; died 3 March, 1903.
- 8 Welden Morrison; born 13 March, 1904.
- 9 Blanche Morrison; born 21 February, 1907.

### *Nowlin-Cameron.*

II Mary Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Harriett Nowlin, married Angus Cameron and lives near Missoula, Mont. They have no children.

1 Bryan Ward Nowlin married the second time Clemmie Martin of Chicago, about 1905. They have one son, born in Independence, Mo. Bryan Ward was engaged in general merchandise business at Independence in 1906, having moved there from Nobby Benton, Mo. He served honorably twice as a missionary from the Mormon Church to the Central States and was faithful in the discharge of his duty. He was living in Kansas City, Mo., at the time of his death.

### *Nowlin-Peck.*

2 Mary Susannah Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Mary Cummings Nowlin, married Hezekiah H. Peck

21 December, 1867. He was born 19 March, 1844. They have the following

Children:

- I Hezekiah H. Peck; born 6 February, 1870, in Salt Lake City, Utah.
- II Mary Geneva Peck; born 30 October, 1871.
- III Ivy May Peck; born 29 March, 1874.
- IV Nellie Rose Peck; born 5 January, 1876.
- V Bryan Ward Peck; born 31 December, 1877.
- VI Horton Franklin Peck; born 21 July, 1882.
- VII Cecil Nowlin Peck; born 18 March, 1884, in Bannock County, Idaho.
- VIII Susan Elizabeth Peck; born 4 March, 1886, in Bannock County, Idaho; died 24 January, 1887.
- IX Generva Fern Peck; born 6 November, 1887, in Bannock County, Idaho.
- X Guy I. Peck; born 9 October, 1889, in Bannock County, Idaho.
- XI Iris Peck; born 31 August, 1891, in Bannock County, Idaho.
- XII Elzo Dean Peck; born 11 September, 1893, in Bannock County, Idaho.

*Peck-Tanner.*

III Ivy May Peck married Thomas Craner Tanner..

They have seven

Children:

- i Mary Susan Tanner; born 15 July, 1894.
- ii Thomas Cecil Tanner; born 4 April, 1896.
- iii Leal Tanner; born 7 December, 1897.
- iv Sybel Generva Tanner; born 26 July, 1901.
- v Martha Tanner; born 26 April, 1903.
- vi George Horton Tanner; born 2 August, 1905.
- vii Nellie Fern Tanner; born 19 March, 1907.
- viii Melvin Tanner; born February, 1910.

*Peck-Tanner.*

IV Nellie Rose Peck, daughter of Mary S. N. and Hezekiah H. Peck, married George Tanner 21 December, 1893, who was born January, 1861, in Tooele County, Utah. To them were born seven

Children:

- i Mary Fern Tanner; born 9 October, 1894, in Bannock County, Idaho.

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 75

- ii George Wayne Tanner; born 26 February, 1896; died 13 April, 1896.
- iii Martha Alba Tanner; born 3 April, 1897, in Bannock County, Idaho.
- iv Hezekiah Peck; born 26 August, 1899; died 17 March, 1906.
- v Iris Tanner; born 27 July, 1901.
- vi Ardella Tanner; born 9 May, 1903.
- vii Bryan Peck Tanner; born 14 September, 1907.

George Tanner was a son of brave pioneer parentage. His father died on vessel in coming to America. His mother, Martha Craner, was on board when the ship caught on fire and held her sister, Harriet Craner, to keep her from jumping overboard, preferring to drown rather than burn, and although the Captain had given up the vessel as lost, when the Saints all knelt down and prayed for deliverance the flames were soon extinguished. To add to her experience she drove a cow from Omaha to Salt Lake City. Today the descendants of these brave, courageous father and mother, who tracked the desert waste with hunger and cold, can scarcely realize what a legacy is bequeathed them. George Tanner has returned from a mission to the Southern States of which Chattanooga, Tenn., is the headquarters.

V Bryan Ward Peck, son of Mary S. N. and Hezekiah H. Peck, died 27 February, 1900, from effects of measles in Putnam County, Tenn., while serving as a missionary from the Mormon Church in the Southern States Mission.

### *Peck-Dannity.*

VI Horton Franklin Peck married Lena Carnella Dannity. She was born 8 January, 1886, married 22 December, 1903. They have  
Children:

- 1 Gladdys Viola Peck; born 7 September, 1906.
- 2 Nellie Mary Peck; born 25 September, 1908.

*Nowlin-Rose.*

3 Margaret Elizabeth Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Mary Cummings Nowlin, was born 10 March, 1852, in Weber County, Utah; married Charles G. Rose, February, 1868, who is conducting a general merchandise business in Soda Springs, Idaho. He has been quite successful and is the leading merchant of the town, established on a nice and reliable basis. Mrs. Rose has a tact for trade and in every way suitably adapted to the best interest of her family.

**Children:**

I Nellie Wickoff Rose; born 28 March, 1870, in Salt Lake County, Utah; died 17 July, 1873, at Soda Springs, Idaho.

II Charles Edward Rose; born 29 May, 1872, in Salt Lake County, Utah; married Ellen Gibbs 30 October, 1895.

They have four

**Children:**

i Charles Stephens Rose; born 20 November, 1896, Cache County, Utah.

ii John Henry Rose; born 28 April, 1901, Bannock County, Idaho.

iii Louisa Gibbs Rose; born 2 September, 1903, in Utah.

iv Clinton Gibbs Rose; born 20 April, 1907.

III Sarah May Rose; born 14 March, 1874, Bannock County Idaho; married Daniel J. Low, 30 October, 1895. He was born 17 May, 1866.

They have six

**Children:**

i Margaret Rose Low; born 10 August, 1896; died 15 November, 1904.

ii Heber Grant Low; born 8 August, 1898, Bannock County, Idaho.

iii Doritha Low; born 4 April, 1900, Bannock County, Idaho.

iv Daniel Claren Low; born 17 November, 1903, Bannock County, Idaho.

v Charles Read Low; born 17 June, 1905, Bannock County, Idaho.

vi Ruth Low; born 19 May, 1907, Bannock County, Idaho.

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 77

- IV Walter Nowlin Rose; born 16 October, 1876; married Minnie Low, 6 January, 1904. She was born 16 June, 1877. They have  
Children:
- i Margaret Low Rose; born 1 December, 1904, Bannock County, Idaho.
  - ii Frederick D. Rose; born 10 October, 1906, Bannock County, Idaho.
  - iii Virginia May Rose; born 3 June, 1908, Twin Falls, Idaho.
- V Anna Beatrice Rose; born 3 May, 1879, Bannock County, Idaho; married Hyrum M. Low, 1 October, 1902. He was born 10 November, 1870. They have no children.
- VI Nerva Leah Rose; born 28 January, 1882, Bannock County, Idaho; single.

### *Nowlin-Hale.*

7 Generva Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Mary Cummings Nowlin, married Solomon Henry Hale 8 December, 1886. He was born 30 May, 1864, in Bannock County, Idaho. They reside in Preston, Idaho; have a very pretty home. Mr. Hale is conducting a livery and stock business, in which he has been quite successful. They have a nice family of  
Children:

- I Generva Klea Hale; born 13 September, 1888, Bingham, Idaho.
- II Solomon Charles Hale; born 27 September, 1890.
- III Sibbie Vilate Hale; born 30 May, 1892.
- IV Henry Nowlin Hale; born 9 September, 1893.
- V Noel Heber Hale; born 25 December, 1894.
- VI Howard T. Hale; born 19 May, 1899.
- VII Nathan Roy Hale; born 29 September, 1911.
- VIII Geneva Hale.

### *Nowlin-Thomas.*

iii ©Jabus Townsend Nowlin (©Peyton Wade, ©Bryan Ward II., ©Bryan I., ©James, ©James), whose mother was Margaret Phegan Nowlin, was born in Bedford County, Tenn., 18 August, 1821; was converted to the Mormon religion through the preachings of James

W. Cummings, a Mormon missionary to the Southern States. Jabus Townsend Nowlin came to Council Bluffs, Ill., married Amanda A. Thomas, then came to Utah with the first emigrants to Salt Lake City, and remained there some time. His son, Jabus, was born there, and he afterwards went to Provo, Utah, as a pioneer to this town. In a few years he moved to Cache Valley, Utah.

To this union were given

Children:

- 1 Jabus Townsend Nowlin, Jr., born 11 August, 1848, in Salt Lake City.
- 2 Esther Ann Nowlin; born 26 July, 1850.
- 3 Rachel Amanda Nowlin; born 11 February, 1853; died November, 1915.

*Nowlin-Tolley.*

1 Jabus Townsend Nowlin, Jr., now of Idaho Falls, Idaho, was born 11 August, 1848. He had many pioneer experiences and knows something of early life in Utah; the Indian Wars, the grasshopper troubles which frequented the country in early days; also the digging of sego roots for food. His father, Jabus Townsend Nowlin, Sr., was shot through the nose in an Indian skirmish and was crippled to that extent through life. He was a brave veteran of the Indian emancipation, ever ready to defend his country and religion.

Jabus Townsend Nowlin, Jr., was married to Maria Tolley, 23 January, 1871. They were blest with eight Children:

- I William Jabus Nowlin; born 16 November, 1871.
- II Thomas Warren Nowlin; born 18 August, 1873.
- III Earnest Leroy Nowlin; born 16 April, 1875.
- IV Thurzy Maria Nowlin; born 3 December, 1877.
- V Sarah Amanda Nowlin; born 25 November, 1879.
- VI Charles Franklin Nowlin; born 3 February, 1881.
- VII George Washington Nowlin; born 19 May, 1882.
- VIII Katie Jane Nowlin; born 1 August, 1890; married Edward Hanson, 1915.

1 Jabus Townsend Nowlin, Jr., has been a very successful stock man, grown wealthy, reared a large family,



which is in Canada, except the youngest, Katie Jane. He has aided them in taking homes there, where they are now doing well.

*Nowlin-Bybee.*

I ⓈWilliam Jabus Nowlin (ⓈJabus Townsend, Jr., ⓈJabus Townsend, Sr., ⓈPeyton, ⓈBryan Ward II., ⓈBryan Ward I., ⓈJames, ⓈJames), married Clarinda Bybee. To them were born

Children:

- i Zylpha Nowlin; married a Sorensen at 22 years of age.
- ii Minnie Nowlin; married a Holmstead.
- iii Lester Nowlin; dead.
- iv Leland Nowlin.
- v Lillian Nowlin.
- vi Dean Nowlin.
- vii Raymond Nowlin.
- viii Harold Nowlin.
- ix Hattie Nowlin.
- x Wyatt Nowlin.

All the above family live in Canada.

*Nowlin-Davis.*

II Thomas Warren Nowlin married Hattie Davis.

They have

Children:

- i Effie Jane Nowlin.
- ii Thomas F. Nowlin.
- iii Allen Nowlin.
- iv Dora Nowlin.
- v Child (dead).

*Nowlin-Olson.*

III Earnest Leroy Nowlin married Emma Olson.

They also were blest with

Children:

- i Roy Levelle Nowlin.
- ii Leah Nowlin.
- iii Maudie Nowlin.
- iv Dorothy Nowlin.
- v Earnest Demont Nowlin.
- vi Ella Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Jorden.*

IV Thurza Maria Nowlin married Joseph Jorden.  
Children:

- i Elizabeth Jane Jorden.
- ii Charles Lloyd Jorden.
- Twins { iii Morris Jorden.
- iv Mareece Jorden.

*Nowlin-Davis.*

V Sarah Amanda (Sadie) Nowlin married William Davis.  
Children:

- i Jennie Maria Davis.
- ii George Davis.
- iii Ivin Davis.
- iv Glenn Davis.
- v Charlie Davis.
- vi Victor Davis.

*Nowlin-McFarland.*

VI Charles F. Nowlin married Alva McFarland.  
Children:

- i Charles Lloyd Nowlin.
- ii Katie Maria Nowlin.
- iii Cora May Nowlin.
- iv Jabus Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Morgan.*

VII George Washington Nowlin married Almeda Morgan. They were given  
Children:

- i George Rex Nowlin; dead.
- ii Fay Nowlin.
- iii Harvey Nowlin.
- iv Lila Nowlin.

George W. Nowlin's father-in-law is still living at the age of one hundred ten, in full possession of all his

faculties. He celebrated his birth June, 1915, receiving all of his descendants and friends by name with as much vivacity as a man of fifty years. He is an old-time pioneer in very deed and says he can dance the light fantastic as well today as seventy years ago.

*Nowlin-Williamson.*

2 Esther Ann Nowlin, daughter of Jabus Townsend Nowlin, Sr., and Amanda Thomas Nowlin, was born 26 July, 1850; married James Williamson about 1869 in Wellsville, Cache County, Utah. She was the oldest daughter of her father's family.

To Esther Ann and James Williamson were born Children:

- I James Williamson; died young.
- II Mary Williamson; school supervisor in Logan, Utah.
- III Esther Williamson.
- IV Rachel Williamson.
- V James Earnest Williamson; married Esther Staley; child died.
- VI Margaret Williamson.
- VII Eleonora Williamson; married Thomas Nutall; three children.
- VIII Eva Williamson; married Elma Taylor; one child.
- IX Maud Williamson.
- X Elvaro Williamson; died in infancy.
- XI Warren Lovell; died in 1910.
- XII Iva Irene Williamson; teacher.

*Williamson-Lieshman.*

III Esther Williamson is a teacher of merit. She married David Lieshman. They were blest with Children:

- i Norman Lieshman; born 1896.
- ii Elvara Lieshman; born 1897.
- iii Maude Lieshman; born 1899.

*Williamson-Parkinson.*

IV Rachel Williamson was also an accepted teacher, married Joseph Parkinson. Their

## Children:

- i Marice Parkinson.
- ii Harald Parkinson.
- iii Baby (died).
- iv Earnest Parkinson.

*Williamson-Fletcher.*

VI Margaret Williamson married Alexander Fletcher.

## Children:

- i Eugene Fletcher.
- ii Child (died).

*Williamson-Stocks.*

IX Maude Williamson was another teacher; married William Stocks. They have

## Children:

- i Kenneth Stocks.
- ii Macksene Stocks.

2 Esther Ann Nowlin Williamson has been a widow some twenty-two years, and is still struggling on with her children and grandchildren. She has brought them up to be useful, happy, educated and all faithful Latter-Day Saints (Mormons).

*Nowlin-Thomas.*

3 Rachel Amanda Nowlin, daughter of Jabus Townsend Nowlin, Sr., and Amanda A. Thomas Nowlin, was born in Provo City, Utah, 11 February, 1853; was married to William Eudey Thomas 1 January, 1873. He was born in Cornwall, England, 22 December, 1832; died 9 February, 1907. He was a mining and milling man. He first came to Virginia, then went to Wisconsin, from there to California, and in 1872 came to Utah and, as he claimed, to marry a little Mormon girl. This union was blest with

Children:

- I William Earnest Thomas; born 22 February, 1874, at Ingall Hill, Nev.; married Agnes Walsh, 18 February, 1905.
- II Amanda A. Thomas; born 20 March, 1876.
- III Leroy Elvaro Thomas; born 24 November, 1880; married Lottie McBride, 9 May, 1910.
- IV Harold Douglas Thomas; born 24 August, 1892, in Park City, Utah.

*Thomas-Birrell.*

II Amanda A. Thomas married S. C. Birrell. They live in Salt Lake City, Utah. Have four Children:

- i Rachel E. Birrell; born 1 November, 1902, in Park City, Utah.
- ii Maud May Birrell; born 22 June, 1907.
- iii Samuel Leroy Birrell; born 26 August, 1908, in Salt Lake City.
- iv Kenneth Benard Birrell; born 2 November, 1910, in Salt Lake City.

II Mrs. Amanda A. T. (Maud) Birrell is a kind, sympathetic daughter, who cared for her mother in her last days. She has a beautiful little family and a pretty home with beautiful flowers—all lovely and inviting. She is in every sense of the term a home builder, and in a social way much of the Southern type.

3 The present home of Rachel Amanda Nowlin Thomas is in Sugar House, Highland Park, Salt Lake City, Utah. She has been a faithful Latter-Day Saint throughout her days. She perpetuates her mother's name. Note the three "Amanda A. Thomas'." She was a noble daughter in Zion and a faithful mother in Israel. The last years of her life were spent with her loving daughter, Mrs. Samuel C. Birrell. She sought the writer to learn of her Southern kindred, whom she had never met, having been reared in the West, but whose future exaltation was of paramount interest to her. She leaves many true friends and kindred to mourn her loss.

“One by one life’s ties are riven—  
 But a brighter hope hath birth,  
 Soon we find there’s more in heaven  
 To allure you, than on this earth.”

The above are the families and descendants of Bryan Ward Nowlin and Jabus Townsend Nowlin, who went to Utah in early days. These valiant brothers were natives of sunny Tennessee, grandsons of Bryan Ward II and Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, great-grandsons of Bryan Ward Nowlin I. These two brothers were converted to the Mormon religion and were notable figures in pioneer days in Utah. Their progressive spirits, enterprise, and deep religious devotion brought them hither, bearing the burdens of early struggles in Utah in the vallies of the Rockies, leaving their dear old home in Tennessee and every tie that would bind them. They went first to Council Bluffs, Illinois, winter quarters where the Saints had been driven from Independence, Mo., through heavy persecutions. Jabus Townsend Nowlin married there a Miss Thomas. Later they went to Salt Lake Valley, with the first company, and settled there for some time. There Bryan Ward Nowlin married. They fought the Indians, dug sego roots to keep off hunger, fought the grasshoppers and crickets; helped to colonize the country. Their children, grandchildren, great-grandchildren are settled in Utah, Idaho and Canada, fully established as faithful Latter-Day Saints, in a flourishing condition, both spiritually and financially. Bluford Nowlin, their other brother, died young.

(End of Utah-Idaho Branch.)

*Nowlin*————

VII ③Benjamin Nowlin (④Bryan Ward II., ③Bryan Ward I., ②James, ①James), son of Bryan Ward II and Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, and wife Lucy ———, have the following

## Children:

- i Ira Nowlin.
- ii David Nowlin.
- iii Stephen Nowlin.
- iv Jessie Nowlin.
- v Didamie Nowlin.
- vi Benjamin Nowlin.
- vii Amanda Nowlin.
- viii Mary Nowlin.
- ix Shady Nowlin.

It is with regret we have no history for this nice family from noble parentage, but fail to get them located.

*Nowlin-Tilman.*

VIII ⑤Rev. James Nowlin (④Bryan Ward II., ③Bryan Ward I., ②James, ①James), whose mother was Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, was a primitive Baptist preacher, born in Virginia and moved to Bedford County, Tennessee, at an early date.

He married Elizabeth Tilman. They had one son.

## Child:

- i Bryan Wade Nowlin; born 1809; died 1849.

*Nowlin-Reeves.*

i Bryan Wade Nowlin married Anne Reeves in 1838. She was born 1811, died 1900. To them were given Children:

- 1 Anna Nowlin; born 13 November, 1839, in Bedford County, Tenn.; died 1855.
- 2 George T. Nowlin; born 23 December, 1841; killed at Pea Ridge, Mo., 1862.
- 3 Francis Nowlin; born 15 February, 1843; married 1863; died 1872.
- 4 William S. Nowlin; born 15 March, 1845; married 25 July, 1872.
- 5 Bryan Wade Nowlin; born 17 March, 1850; died October, 1863.

*Nowlin-Bradie.*

4    ⓄWilliam S. Nowlin (ⓄBryan Wade, ⓄRev. James, ⓄBryan Ward II., ⓄBryan Ward I., ⓄJames, ⓄJames), was born in Bedford County, Tennessee, 15 March, 1845; married Nancy L. Bradie 25 July, 1872. She was born 3 November, 1843, in Saline, Ill.

## Children:

- I    Francis A. Nowlin; born 10 June, 1873, in Saline, Ill.; married 15 April, 1891.
- II    Mary S. Nowlin; born 18 December, 1878, in Saline, Ill.
- III    James A. Nowlin; born 3 March, 1880.
- IV    Ollie Nowlin; born 5 February, 1881; married 15 December, 1898.
- V    William S. Nowlin, Jr., born 26 April, 1882; married 15 June, 1900.

4    William S. Nowlin at the age of sixteen joined the Confederate Army at Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee, in Captain Bert's Company, "B", Seventh Tennessee Cavalry; was later transferred to the Fourth Tennessee Cavalry under General Forest, and was with him in all his raids except at the Battle of Knoxville, Tenn. He fought in that battle under General Wheeler. He was captured and taken to Camp Motan, Ind., in October, 1863, and in January, 1864, was exchanged. When he returned to the South he joined the Eleventh Tennessee Cavalry under General Forest and remained with him until the close of the war.

He is five feet and eleven inches in height, weighs two hundred pounds; a Democrat politically, a Baptist religiously, a farmer by occupation, a war veteran from principle, true to Southern rights and Democracy, which neither time nor consideration nor other influence can change or alter, but demonstrates, like others here, that a veteran may live with a conscience free and be honored.

VIII    There was an anecdote given relative to Rev. James Nowlin, who was a very fleshy man. On one occasion he was to preach an outdoor sermon, so the brethren arranged a hogshead for a platform. He mounted the



improvised rostrum, saying, "I am here, but soon you will see me no more." At this saying he fell through the hog-head full weight, two hundred or more avoirdupois, but this did not daunt him. He balanced himself and gave them one of those telling sermons, after the manner of the good old-time Baptist.

Rev. James Nowlin was much beloved by all who knew him, and played an active part on the stage of life as a Christian citizen.

*Nowlin-Harding.*

IX Lucy Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward II. and Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, married Major Harding, who was a fine citizen and stood well among his kindred and friends, who remember him as a good-looking, white-haired old gentleman. He represented his county several times in the Lower House and was in every way highly respected. They have children, but their names and whereabouts were not ascertained.

*Nowlin-Deven.*

X ④David Nowlin (④Bryan Ward II., ③Bryan Ward I., ②James, ①James), whose mother was Elizabeth Townsend Nowlin, was born 13 December, 1803; married in Lewisburg, Tenn., to Elizabeth Peyton Deven, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth N. Deven. To them were born

Children:

- i Elvira William Nowlin; born 22 February, 1829; died 11 June, 1901.
- ii Joseph Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 28 February, 1830; died 4 July, 1854.
- iii Mary Jane Townsend Nowlin; born 28 February, 1831; died 16 December, 1889.
- iv Catherine Sherod Nowlin; born 11 May, 1832; died 18 August, 1890.
- v Lucy Jabus Nowlin; born 6 November, 1833.
- vi Susan Jane Wade Nowlin; born 25 November, 1835; died 16 May, 1865.

- vii Stephen Alexander Nowlin; born 7 January, 1837; died 29 April, 1890.
- viii David Light Nowlin; born 18 November, 1838; died 20 September, 1863.
- ix Julia Ann Thomas Nowlin; born 11 May, 1840; married W. C. Foster; no children.
- x Elizabeth Peyton Nowlin; born 28 December, 1842; died 8 August, 1902.
- xi Bertha J. Deven Nowlin; born 10 February, 1844.

*Nowlin-Barrett.*

i Elvira William Nowlin, daughter of David and Elizabeth Peyton Deven Nowlin, was born 22 February, 1829; died 11 June, 1901; was first married to Franklin Barrett of Lawrence County, Tennessee.

Children:

- 1 David Barrett.
- 2 Mary Elizabeth Barrett.
- 3 Lucy Barrett.
- 4 Joseph Barrett.

The above children moved to Texas and all are dead except Lucy and Joseph. The latter married Bertha Hardin. They have one

Child:

- I Rebecca Nowlin; married a Leadbetter, near Lewisburg, Tenn. They have one child.

*Barrett-Hightower.*

2 Mary Elizabeth Barrett married Samuel Columbus Hightower 2 May, 1866, in Marshall County, Tennessee. She was a daughter of Elvira William Nowlin and Franklin Barrett; was born 12 May, 1848, in Lawrence County, Tennessee, and died 4 June, 1895, in Navarro County, Texas. Her husband, Samuel C. Hightower, died 8 August, 1898.

Children:

- I James Ozra Hightower; born 15 June, 1867.
- II William David Hightower; born 25 May, 1869.
- III John Franklin Hightower; born 10 January, 1871; married Mary E. Hightower; died 7 September, 1891.

- IV Clinton Alexander Hightower; born 1873.
- V Frenchie Hightower; born 10 April, 1875; died October, 1875.
- VI Earnest Marvin Hightower; born 11 October, 1879.
- VII Pearl N. Elvira Hightower; born 10 March, 1891; married R. W. Poplin, 1 January, 1908.
- VIII Everett Nowlin Hightower; born 4 August, 1893.
- IX Elmira Lou Belle Hightower; born 5 May, 1895.

*Hightower-Curry.*

I James Ozra Hightower, born 15 June, 1865, was married to Mary Curry, 10 October, 1894, in Ellis County, Texas. To James Ozra and Mary were born

Children:

- i Cleo Hightower; born 13 April, 1898, in Ellis County, Texas; died 19 June, 1901.
- ii Glenn Hightower; born 9 January, 1901, in Ellis County, Texas.
- iii James Ozra Hightower; born 4 November, 1903, in Dallas County, Texas.
- iv Alton B. Hightower; born 15 September, 1905, Runnels County, Texas.

*Hightower-Waters.*

II William David Hightower, son of Samuel C. and Mary E. Barrett Hightower, was born in Marshall County, Tennessee, 25 March, 1869; married Elizabeth Waters of Navarro County, Texas.

Children:

- i Esther J. Hightower; born 6 October, 1897, in Ellis County, Texas.
- ii Ray B. Hightower; born 28 February, 1898
- iii Fannie Valiria Hightower; born 31 October, 1899, in Ellis County, Texas.
- iv Cecil Tom Hightower; born 5 August, 1902, in Navarro County, Texas.
- v Willie D. Hightower; born 9 September, 1907, in Texas.

*Hightower-Guy.*

IV Clinton Alexander Hightower, born in Marshall County, Tenn.; married Florence Guy of Ellis County, Texas, in 1903.

## Children:

- i Amelia Pearl Hightower; born 31 October, 1904.
- ii Everett Guy Hightower; born 23 December, 1909.

*Hightower-Dalton.*

VI Earnest Marvin Hightower of Navarro County, Texas; born 11 October, 1879; married Ruby Dalton, 12 June, 1903, in Columbus County, Texas.

## Child:

- i Bertha Hightower; born 7 February, 1906, in Columbus County, Texas.

*Hightower-Middleton.*

IX Elmira Lou Belle Hightower; born 5 May, 1885, in Wise County, Texas; married Frank Middleton, 1 February, 1907. They have one

## Child:

- i Mary Erline Middleton; born 26 November, 1908.

*Nowlin-Henry.*

iii Mary Jane Townsend Nowlin, daughter of David and Elizabeth Peyton Deven Nowlin, was born 28 February, 1831, near Lewisburg, Marshall County, Tenn. She was married to James Newton Henry October, 1846. He was born 6 February, 1826, at Cornersville, Tenn. She died suddenly 16 December, 1889, and her husband died 28 March, 1899. Both are buried at old Bear Creek Church, near Moorsville, Tenn.

## Children:

- 1 Rebecca Elizabeth Henry; born 9 February, 1849; married Rev. F. J. Tyler, a Cumberland Presbyterian minister, near Lynnville, Tenn., 22 November, 1872. They have no children.
- 2 Irene Voracia Henry; born 31 September, 1850.
- 3 Joseph Wear Henry; born 16 December, 1859.
- 4 Carrie Jane Henry; born 14 March, 1858.
- 5 Emma Lena Henry; born 4 August, 1864.
- 6 Clarence Douglas Henry; born June, 1873.
- 7 Beulah May Henry; born 21 September, 1875.

*Henry-Mullins.*

2 Irene Voracia Henry married W. J. Mullins, 2 February, 1872. He was born 23 November, 1836, and died suddenly, February, 1906, near Lynville, Tenn. To them were born

Children:

- I Lella Rough Mullins; born 28 November, 1873.
  - II William James Mullins; born 24 September, 1875; married 26 July, 1905, Julia Elizabeth Justice at McMinnville, Tenn. No children.
  - III Lizzie Rebecca Mullins; married William Dunlap, 20 August, 1895.
- Children:
- i Mullins Dunlap.
  - ii Will Porter Dunlap.
  - iii Clyde Peebles Dunlap.
- IV Mary Lewis Mullins; born 26 August, 1882.

*Henry-Hollewell.*

3 Joseph Wear Henry was born near Cornersville, Tenn.; married to Emma Edna Hollewell at Shelby Iron Works, Ala., 10 March, 1875. She was born 28 April, 1862.

Children:

- I Bessie Vernon Henry; born 21 March, 1882.
  - II James Tyler Henry; born 25 February, 1884, near Lynville, Tenn.; married Bessie Orman, 2 June, 1908. She was born 16 March, 1885. No children.
  - III Harry Douglas Henry; born 16 March, 1886; died 14 September, 1887, near Lynville, Tenn.
  - IV Joseph Walter Henry; born 25 April, 1890.
- Twins {
- V Frank Brown Henry; born 30 July, 1892.
  - VI Ernest Henry; born 30 July, 1892.
  - VII Mary Francis Henry; born 23 December, 1898.

*Henry-Evans.*

4 Carrie Jane Henry; born near Lynville, Tenn.; married Thomas Whitefield Evans, 21 November, 1875. He was born 15 December, 1853.

## Children:

- I Robert Blake Evans; born near Lynville, 5 September, 1876; married Nellie William, Elkmont, Ala., 25 December, 1902. No children.
  - II Lester Lee Evans; born near Lynville, Tenn., 27 January, 1878; married Maud Call at Unionville, Tenn., 25 December, 1903.
- Children:
- i Robert Lee Evans.
  - ii Carrie May Evans.
- III William Henry Evans; born 3 April, 1884; married Cora Pettijohn near Hartsville, Ala., May, 1907.
  - IV Joe Whit Evans; born 15 January, 1889.
  - V Jessie Price Evans; born 25 August, 1890, Lynville.
  - VI Shirley Gilbert Evans; born near Prospect, Giles County, Tenn., 20 August, 1895; died 10 June, 1896.
  - VII Carrie May Evans; born 15 February, 1897; died near Elkmont, Ala., 28 March, 1898.

*Henry-Brown.*

5 Emma Lena Henry; born near Moorsville, Marshall County, Tenn.; married Rev. E. W. Brown, member of Tennessee Conference M. E. Church South, 11 November, 1886.

## Children:

- I Mary Lizzie Brown; born near Lynville, Tenn., 20 October, 1887; married Aubry Swain at Chapel Hill, Marshall County, Tenn., 27 October, 1907.
- II James Wharton Brown; born July, 1890; single.

*Henry-Scarborough.*

6 Clarence Douglas Henry; born near Lynville, Giles County, Tennessee; married Maud Scarborough in Nashville, Tenn.

## Children:

- I Dewey Lee Henry; born 16 May, 1898, Nashville, Tenn.
- II Maud T. Henry; born 3 October, 1899, Nashville, Tenn.
- III Bessie Lerena Henry; born 8 June, 1907, in Van Buren, Ark.

*Henry-Hunter.*

7 Beulah May Henry; born near Lynville, Tenn., 21 September, 1875; married Shirley B. Hunter of Gunter'sville, Ala., 22 April, 1890. He was born 8 January, 1872. They have no children.

*Nowlin-Gardner.*

iv Catherine Sherod Nowlin, daughter of David and Elizabeth Peyton D. Nowlin, was married to William A. Gardner.

Children:

- 1 Isaac Gardner.
- 2 David Gardner.
- 3 Stephen Gardner.
- 4 William Gardner.
- 5 Lillie Gardner.
- 6 Judy Gardner.
- 7 Peyton Gardner.

All the above are dead except William, whose whereabouts are not known.

*Nowlin-Nowlin.*

v Lucy Jabus Nowlin, daughter of David and Elizabeth Peyton D. Nowlin; married Haywood Nowlin.

Children:

- 1 Laura C. Thomas Nowlin.
- 2 Mary John Nowlin.
- 3 Georgia Ann Nowlin.
- 4 David Nowlin; lives in California.

*Nowlin-Alford.*

vii Stephen Alexander Nowlin, son of David and Elizabeth Peyton D. Nowlin; married first Nancy Jane Alford.

Children:

- 1 Elizabeth Payne Nowlin.
- 2 Thomas Elonzo Nowlin.
- 3 William Edwards Nowlin.

Stephen Alexander Nowlin married the second time Sallie Kennedy.

Children:

- 1 Herschel Nowlin.
- 2 Roanna Nowlin.
- 3 Francis T. Nowlin.
- 4 Grace Kennedy Nowlin.

viii David Light Nowlin joined Captain Mathews company at Lawrenceburg, Third Tennessee Regiment of Confederate States Army, and was killed at Chickamauga, 20 September, 1863.

*Nowlin-Blake.*

x Elizabeth Peyton Nowlin married William O. Blake; had three children; two died in infancy. Oattie, the surviving daughter, married S. G. Curry. She, with two children, W. B. Curry and Mrs. Flake Keys, live in western Texas.

*Nowlin-Pennington.*

xi Bertha John Deven Nowlin married W. J. Pennington. To them were born five Children:

- 1 Little boy; not named.
- 2 Minnie A. Pennington; born 25 November, 1870.
- 3 Myrtle Pennington; born 17 January, 1880.
- 4 Florence Burbon Pennington; born 20 March, 1882.
- 5 Jeffie Lee Pennington; born 13 August, 1885.

All above children are living near Mt. Pleasant, Tenn.

*Pennington-Leftwich.*

3 Myrtle A. Pennington married Arthur Leftwich. They have one Child:

- I William Harold Leftwich; born 20 July, 1903.



xi Bertha J. Deven Nowlin Pennington furnished the collection of data of her father and mother, David and Elizabeth Peyton Deven Nowlin. She has manifested an interest in correlating the branches. Truly, Nowlin blood courses her veins freely, by which she comes on both sides, father and mother both being descendants of Bryan Ward II. and Elizabeth T. Nowlin.

### *NOWLIN-DOWNEY.*

6 @James Nowlin (@Bryan Ward I., @James the Carpenter, @James of Ireland), whose mother was Lucy Wade, was born 29 June, 1772; married Rainey Downey. He died April, 1826.

Children:

- I Bryan Hopkins Nowlin.
- II Bryan Ward Nowlin.
- III Mathew Bates Nowlin; born October, 1797; died 14 April, 1856.
- IV Peyton Nowlin.
- V Nancy Nowlin; married Samuel Rhorer.
- VI Samuel Henry Nowlin.

### *Nowlin-Hall.*

I @Bryan Hopkins Nowlin (@James, @Bryan Ward I., @James, @James), whose mother was Rainey Downey Nowlin, married Cloe Hall of Halifax County, Virginia.

To them were added

Children:

- i Dr. James Nowlin; lives in Texas.
- ii Benjamin Hall Nowlin; married Miss Taylor.
- iii Willie Nowlin; married Mr. Talifarro. They have Child:
  - 1 Sallie Talifarro; married Dr. Tatum.

### *Nowlin-Taylor.*

ii Benjamin Hall Nowlin married a Miss Taylor. They have

## Children:

- 1 Sallie Nowlin; died young.
- 2 M. Elbin Biggers Nowlin.

Benjamin Hall Nowlin married the second time Josephine Williams, no children; and the third time Mary Morris. They have

## Children:

- 1 Cloe Nowlin.
- 2 Louise Stewart Nowlin.
- 3 Mary Nowlin; married Fred Buck.

*Nowlin-Scott.*

II    ⒸBryan Ward Nowlin (ⒸJames, ⒸBryan Ward I., ⒸJames, ⒸJames), whose mother was Rainey Downey Nowlin, married Fanny Scott of Brookneal, Va. They had no children. He married the second time Maria McClelland. They have no children living.

*Nowlin-Preston.*

III    Mathew Bates Nowlin, son of James and Rainey Downey Nowlin, born October, 1797, married Elizabeth Hook Preston, daughter of Bowker and Catherine Hook Preston of Franklin County, Virginia. They afterwards moved to Winter Mount in Campbell County, Virginia, on Falling River.

He was a merchant and successful business man, owned large territory of land and many slaves, and was a prominent man in business. He represented his county in the Legislature several times and was ever ready to serve in his community, and was a grand and useful citizen. After a brief illness he died of pneumonia, 14 April, 1856. His wife, Elizabeth Hook Preston Nowlin, died August, 1872. Both were buried at Winter Mount.

They were blest in posterity.

## Children:

- i    James Bowker Nowlin.
- ii   William Smith Nowlin; died single.

- iii Bryan Hopkins Nowlin.
- iv Elizabeth Preston Nowlin.
- v Margaret Docta Nowlin; single, and lives with her sister, Mrs. Elam.
- vi John Nowlin; reported dead after Battle of Kernstown; remains never found.
- vii Susan Nowlin; died young.

*Nowlin-Davis.*

i James Bowker Nowlin, son of Mathew Bates and Elizabeth H. P. Nowlin, married first Evelyne Byrd Davis, a lineal descendant of the Byrds of Westover, but mated and less ill-fated than poor little Evelyne of Colonial days, who pined away because she would not marry against her father's wishes, and died of a broken heart.

To James Bowker and Evelyne B. D. Nowlin were given

Children:

- 1 Annie Willing Nowlin, perpetuating dear Annie of Colonial days, who was at one time Mayoress of Philadelphia.
- 2 William Mathew Nowlin.
- 3 James Evelyne Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Dornin.*

1 Annie Willing Nowlin married Warren Dornin.  
Children:

- I Evelyn Byrd Dornin; unmarried.
- II Annie Martin Dornin; married John Carroll Adams; had Child:
  - i John C. Adams, Jr.; died February, 1906.
- III Elizabeth Preston Dornin; married Frank C. Caldwell.
- IV Thomas B. Dornin, Jr.
- V Mary Dornin.
- VI Kathryn Dornin.

*Nowlin-Hunter.*

2 William Mathew Nowlin, son of James B. and Evelyne B. D. Nowlin, married Mary Hunter. To this union were given

## Children:

- I Annie Nowlin.
- II Mary Hunter Nowlin.
- III Elizabeth Preston Nowlin.
- IV Hunter Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Clift.*

3 James Evelyne Nowlin, son of James Bowker and Evelyne B. D. Nowlin, married Mary Clift. They have Children:

- I Kate Nowlin.
- II Ellen Dulaney Nowlin.

James Evelyne Nowlin made a trip to Ireland and gathered data and legends of the Ancient Nowlin Family, which have been of great value in running the line back to an early date.

i James Bowker Nowlin, son of Mathew Bates and Elizabeth H. P. Nowlin, married the second time Susan H. Burten, 21 October, 1863.

## Children:

- 1 Rev. Charles Price Nowlin; born 1866.
- 2 Virginia Susan Nowlin; unmarried.
- 3 John Burten Nowlin, M. D.
- 4 Jesse Graham Nowlin; served in Kirk Patrick's battery, Confederate States Army; died suddenly, 11 June, 1900.

*Nowlin-Mackey.*

1 Rev. Charles Price Nowlin married Lelia Metford Mackey. They were blest with four Children:

- i Virginia Margaret Nowlin.
- ii Ross Bowker Nowlin.
- iii James Samuel Nowlin.
- iv Charles Mackey Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Hall.*

3 John Burten Nowlin, M. D., son of James Bowker and Susan H. B. Nowlin, married Roberta Ellis Hall. To

this union were added two  
Children:

- I George Preston Nowlin.
- II Nannie Ellis Nowlin.

ii William Smith Nowlin, son of Mathew Bates and Elizabeth Hook Preston Nowlin, was a surgeon in the Confederate Army. As a physician he had an extensive practice. He represented his county in the Legislature and was a very popular man among the people. He died on his way home from a professional trip at the age of 47. He never married.

*Nowlin-Saunders.*

iii Bryan Hopkins Nowlin married in Texas, Margaret Saunders. They had one  
Child:

- 1 Kathryn Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Stratten.*

iv Elizabeth Preston Nowlin married the first time William Stratten. He was killed in the Battle of the Wilderness. They have  
Child:

- 1 John Nowlin Stratten; died 26 November, 1889.

Elizabeth Preston Nowlin married the second time John Elam of Charlotte County, Virginia. They are both living.

*Nowlin-Atkins.*

IV ③Peyton Nowlin (④James, ③Bryan Ward I., ②James, ①James), whose mother was Rainey Downey Nowlin, married Susan Atkins and emigrated to Missouri, where a number of children were born to them, but only two survived.

## Children:

- i Greenwood H. Nowlin.
- ii Adam Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Pendleton.*

- i Greenwood H. Nowlin married Lelie Pendleton.

They have

## Children:

- 1 Greenwood H. Nowlin, Jr.
- 2 Peyton Nowlin.
- 3 Robert Nowlin.
- 4 Pendleton Nowlin.

i Greenwood H. Nowlin married the second time Lucy Pendleton, a sister of his first wife. They have one

Child:

- 1 Charles Shepard Nowlin.

*Nowlin-Spriggs.*

ii Adam Nowlin married Lucy Spriggs. They have three

## Children:

- 1 Percy Nowlin.
- 2 Elmo Nowlin.
- 3 Viva Nowlin.

All of Peyton Nowlin's descendants are married. After a few years in Missouri, Peyton returned to Virginia.

*Nowlin-Clark.*

VI ③Samuel Henry Nowlin, Sr., (③James, ③Bryan Ward I., ③James the Carpenter, ③James of Ireland), a son of James and Rainey Downey Nowlin, was born about 1780, presumably, in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, where his father resided at "Cooks Mills." Reaching

manhood, he settled at Bent Creek, Buckingham County, but later Appomattox County, Virginia, after that County was formed.

He married first Frances Clark of the distinguished family of Virginia Clarks. Her great-grandfather was John Clark of Caroline County, and was once a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses. He had six sons, five of whom were officers in the Revolutionary War, William being too young. They were Jonathan, John, George Rogers, Richard, Edmond and William, besides three daughters, Frances, Lucy and Ann. Edmond had a son John, who was the father of Frances who married Samuel H. Nowlin; Jonathan was Colonel in the Continental Army, and Edmond an officer under him. They were both in the surrender of Charleston, S. C., to General Cornwallis. John was taken prisoner early in the war and kept five years in a British prison ship in Long Island Sound. He died two years after peace was declared and he released. General George Rogers Clark and his great conquest of the Northwest for Virginia is American history. Richard was an officer of distinction; Jonathan, Richard and Edmond belonged to the "Order of Cincinnati," founded by Washington. Richard was supposed to have been drowned in the Wabash River in Indiana when returning from an expedition to Vincennes for his brother, the General, then at the Ohio Falls, now Louisville, Ky. His horse and equipments were found near the Wabash River. William, the youngest, commissioned Captain, together with Captain Merriwether Lewis, made the historic expedition through the great wilderness between the Mississippi River and the Pacific Ocean after the purchase of the Louisiana Territory from Napoleon in 1803. After his return over two years he was commissioned by President Jefferson "The Indian Commissioner" for all the tribes west of the Mississippi River. Later he became the first Governor of Missouri Territory. He was buried at St. Louis, and George Rogers was buried at Ohio Falls, Louisville, Ky.

Samuel H. Nowlin, Sr., was married twice, but no issue by last marriage. Her name was Harris. Frances Clark Nowlin had a brother, John, who resided at the old Clark home near Bent Creek, Va., where he died during the Civil War at the age of 80 years. He never married.

I Samuel Henry, Sr., and Frances Clark Nowlin were blest with an addition of four Children:

- i Nancy Clark Nowlin; married James Overton, 1830.
- ii Joseph C. Nowlin; married; name unknown.
- iii Dr. James H. Nowlin; born in Buckingham County, Virginia, 11 May 1811; married Malinda B. Staples.
- iv Sarah Bates Nowlin; married Allen Wommack.

*Nowlin-Overton.*

i Nancy and James Overton resided near Bent Creek, Buckingham County, Virginia. Nine children were added to them.

Children:

- 1 Frances Clark Overton; never married; died in young womanhood.
- 2 Samuel H. Overton; married Maria Nowlin.
- 3 James E. Overton; married Catherine A. Abbitt, widow of Hugh Brafford.
- 4 Mary E. Overton; married M. Moore.
- 5 Martha Susan Overton; never married; died at age of 40.
- 6 John H. Overton; married Rhoda Harris.
- 7 William Overton; never married; died 1907.
- 8 Clayton Overton; died young.
- 9 Perkins Overton; never married; died in young womanhood.

All the above children are dead except James and Mary.

*Nowlin———.*

ii Joseph C. Nowlin, a Methodist minister, moved to Tennessee, then to Illinois. His wife's name is not known. He had several



Children:

- 1 Samuel S. Nowlin.
- 2 James H. Nowlin.
- 3 A daughter, who married a Tarpley of Murphysville, Ill.  
She has a number of children.

1 Samuel S. Nowlin went to California about 1855 and lived at Riverside, Calif., where he reared a large family.

2 James H. Nowlin married and went to Oregon and Washington.

*Nowlin-Staples.*

iii ©Dr. James H. Nowlin (©Samuel H., Sr., ©James, ©Bryan Ward, ©James the Carpenter, and ©James of Ireland), was born 11 May, 1811, in Buckingham County, Virginia; graduated in medicine in the University of Virginia, and married in 1842, Malinda B. Staples of Stapleton, Appomattox County, Virginia. He located in Bedford County, Virginia, to enter upon his profession at Cross Roads, now Stewartsville.

Of this married were born three  
Children:

- 1 Samuel Henry Nowlin; born 11 April, 1844.
- 2 James Rush Staples; born 11 April, 1844.
- 3 Casper Wistar Nowlin; born 14 Septemebr, 1847.

All these children were born in Bedford County, Virginia, where their early boyhood was spent on a farm and where their mother died in 1849.

iii Dr. James H. Nowlin married the second time to Mrs. John Pate, formerly Miss Jane Board, of Bedford County. She had two children, Mathew J. and Fannie M. Pate. By the second union three children were born, but only one survived infancy, Olivia Green Nowlin, who married James Noble of Pottsville, Pa., and died in Gadsden, Ala., in 1899. Dr. James H. Nowlin died in March, 1885, in Rome, Georgia. His second wife died at the same

place, 7 May, 1871. The three sons of Dr. James H. Nowlin were educated at Roanoke College, Salem, Va.

*Nowlin - Persinger.*

1    ⓈSamuel Henry Nowlin (ⓈDr. James H., ⓈSamuel H., ⓈJames, ⓈBryan Ward, ⓈJames the Carpenter, and ⓈJames of Ireland), was born 11 April, 1844. He quit college in his junior year and volunteered in the Confederate Army, 17 April, 1861, the day Virginia passed the Ordinance of Secession, one week after his seventeenth birthday. He served four years in the Army, was three times a prisoner of war, escaped twice and was in prison nearly three months after Lee's surrender at Appomattox. After release he went to Rome, Ga., and joined his father in the drug business.

On the 12th of September, 1866, he married Miss Bettie M. Persinger of Roanoke County, Virginia, who went with him to Georgia. One year later he moved back to Salem, Virginia, where he engaged in the drug business and was the first mayor of the town of Salem.

To Samuel H. and Bettie M. P. Nowlin were born three  
Children:

- I    James H. Nowlin; born 14 June, 1867.
- II   Josephus C. Nowlin; born 9 April, 1869.
- III   Bettie Staples Nowlin; born 31 May, 1873; single and lives in Little Rock, Ark.

December 21, 1873, his wife died at Salem, Virginia, December 6, 1876, he married the second time in Pottsville, Pa., Mrs. Kate Whitfield, nee Katheryn Noble, who had two children, Georgia R. and John Noble Whitfield. November 8, 1877, he moved his family to Little Rock, Ark., where he entered in the newspaper and publishing business as editor and publisher for many years. Was for eight years associate editor of "The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography," thirteen volumes, by James T. White & Co., N. Y.

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 105

Born to Samuel H. and Kathryn Noble W. Nowlin  
six

### Children:

- I Samuel Roy, Nowlin; born 22 September, 1877; died at six years.
- II Sarah Wynn Nowlin; born 9 July, 1879; died at four years.
- III Robert Bruce Nowlin; born 12 November, 1882; died at four months.
- IV Sallie Roy Nowlin; born 15 August, 1884; married Thomas A. Marks, 2 December, 1915.
- V Samuel Bruce Nowlin; born 28 February, 1887.
- VI Kathryn Eliza Nowlin; born 16 September, 1889; married Dr. Wallace D. Rose.

All of the above children were living in Little Rock, Ark., in 1915.

### *Nowlin - Rose.*

VI Kathryn Eliza Nowlin married Dr. Wallace D. Rose of Little Rock. She has one son, Urban Milton Rose.

### *Nowlin - Cypert.*

I James H. Nowlin of the first family married Arrella Cypert of Baxter County, Arkansas. They had children.

### *Nowlin - Coughlin.*

II Josephus C. Nowlin married Clifford M. Coughlin, nee Hoshall, with one child, Kathryn Coughlin. To Josephus C. and Clifford M. Nowlin were born six  
Children:

- i Eugene Henry Nowlin; born 20 September, 1899.
- ii Joseph C. Nowlin, Jr.; born 19 November, 1900; died in childhood.
- iii Margaret Ruby Nowlin; born 16 January, 1903; died 22 December, 1905.
- iv Christian May Nowlin; born 26 July, 1906.
- v Samuel Horace Nowlin; born 15 December, 1908; died 25 August, 1910.

vi Rose Elizabeth Nowlin; born 25 August, 1911.

1 Samuel Henry Nowlin held many prominent positions; ten years President of Arkansas State Horticultural Society and one of its founders; two years First Vice-President of Mississippi Valley Horticultural Society, comprising twenty-eight states, Canada and New Brunswick; General Superintendent of the Arkansas Department of the Great Southern Exposition at Louisville, Ky., in 1883; General Manager of the Exposition of the Resources of Arkansas in 1887 at Little Rock; in 1897 was commissioned Lieutenant Colonel in Arkansas National Guard; later Military Secretary and Inspector General; in 1905 was member of Arkansas Legislature, representing the capitol county, Pulaski, including Little Rock; in 1903 was Adjutant General and Chief of Staff of Arkansas division of Confederate Veterans. In 1907 he moved to Alabama because of loss of health.

Samuel Henry Nowlin is a noble descendant of our Abrahamic ancestors, Bryan Ward Nowlin and Lucy Wade Nowlin, on the paternal line. Though partaking more strongly perhaps of the Clark impress, a distinguished line, yet his life's work points out the characteristics of the Nowlin family and their many individualities. The present Nowlin family is a clear type of the early Irish and founders of Ireland. Many of them show their Danan blood to a marked degree. As mentioned previously, he has worked along many lines of industry, and Nowlin-like, has loaded himself with more than is reasonable to carry and stands well with all who knew him. In his former home in Pulaski Heights, the beautiful suburb of Little Rock, there is a street named in honor of him. There are also several other places named Nowlin. In Dakota is a county and railroad station called Nowlin, for Henry Nowlin, and a town in Washington state called Nowlin. The thoroughfare along the homestead of the writer in Tennessee was called Nowlin Lane, running

through a pretty little valley two miles long, where was once established Colonel Armstrong Shelton Nowlin and family. Samuel Henry Nowlin is the authority for his family line in this history and genealogy.

*Nowlin - Nuckolls.*

2 James Rush Staples Nowlin, son of Dr. James H. Nowlin and Malinda B. Staples Nowlin, served two years in the Confederate Army, Company "D", 5th Virginia Cavalry, and same Regiment with his brother, and was at the surrender at Appomattox, though not included, as General Fitzhugh Lee cut his way out and did not surrender, but disbanded his command. After the war he lived a year or two in Rome, Ga., then returned to Roanoke College, Va., where he graduated in 1869.

He settled in Gadsden, Ala., and in 1870 married Miss Ardella Nuckolls. He resided there the remainder of his life, dying 12 December, 1911. He represented his county, Etowah, in the Alabama Legislature several years, and was one of its most honorable, esteemed citizens.

To James Rush Staples and Ardella Nuckolls Nowlin were born eight

Children:

- i Jennie Lou Nowlin; died unmarried, 3 January, 1912.
- ii Malinda Staples Nowlin; died unmarried, 19 December, 1915.
- iii Bonnie Ardella Nowlin; died unmarried.
- iv James R. Nowlin, Jr.; died unmarried in young manhood, 12 February, 1912.
- v Emma O. Nowlin, died unmarried.
- vi Henry Clay Nowlin.
- vii Corvie M. Nowlin.
- viii Robert Lee Nowlin; died in young manhood, 9 December, 1912.

Ardella Nowlin died 5 January, 1916. The children living are at Gadsden, Ala.

*Nowlin - Griffin.*

3 Casper Wistar Nowlin, youngest son of Dr. James H. Nowlin and Malinda B. Staples Nowlin, went with his father to Georgia in 1863, a year later returning to Salem, Va., and entering Roanoke College and became a member of a company of College Cadets, captured by an old graduate and one-armed soldier. This company of Cadets was called into active service several times to meet raids of the enemy. He was a Lieutenant on duty with his command when the surrender came at Appomattox.

He continued at college for a time after the war, but finally went home to Georgia, and in 1868 married Laur-etta A. Griffin and moved to Texas, and later to Little Rock, Ark., where he still resides.

There were born to Casper Wistar Nowlin and Laur-etta A. Griffin Nowlin

## Children:

- i Beulah E. Nowlin; born 12 March, 1870; died 24 December, 1872.
- ii Annie Inez Nowlin; born 9 March, 1882; married Robert J. Finnie.
- iii Eunice Lauretta May Nowlin; born 1 January, 1894; married Eugene Florian.
- iv Samuel Rush Nowlin; born 20 December, 1895; died 15 June, 1905, at Little Rock, a talented and promising young man.

*Nowlin - Finnie.*

ii Annie Inez Nowlin married Robert J. Finnie, a soldier in the Philippines for four years. They have one daughter.

## Child:

- 1 Margaret Inez Finnie.

iii Eunice Lauretta May Nowlin married Eugene Florian, who was also a soldier in the Spanish-American War in Cuba. They have three daughters.

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 109

### Children:

- 1 Evelyn May Nowlin.
- 2 Edna Inez Florian.
- 3 Eugenia Lauretta Florian.

### *Nowlin - Wommack.*

iv Sarah Bates Nowlin, youngest child of Samuel H. Nowlin, Sr., and Frances Clark Nowlin, married Allen Wommack after the family moved to Bedford County, Virginia. From that County about 1855 the Wommacks moved to Callaway County, Missouri, near Fulton, where the family has continued to live.

To Sarah Bates Nowlin and Allen Wommack were born

### Children:

- 1 Mary Allen Wommack; married a Brooks.
- 2 Samuel H. Wommack; died in the Civil War in Arkansas when a Confederate soldier.
- 3 Daniel Wommack; never married.
- 4 Nowlin Wommack.
- 5 Sarah Wommack.
- 6 Sarah Wommack.
- 6 Neander Wommack.
- 7 James Wommack.

Some of the above children were born in Virginia and others in Missouri. There was one other son in the above family who was killed when a small boy by a negro.

### *Wommack - Brooks.*

1 Mary Allen Wommack married a Brooks and had one

### Child:

- 1 Myrtle Brooks.

### *Wommack - ———.*

7 James Wommack, youngest child of Sarah Bates Nowlin and Allen Wommack, married in Missouri and had two children.

All the Wommack family remained together on a large farm in Missouri and were dealers and raisers of thoroughbred cattle, mules, sheep and goats.

### NOWLIN - JONES.

8    ⒸRev. David Nowlin (ⒸBryan Ward I, ⒸJames the Carpenter, ⒸJames of Ireland) whose mother was Lucy Wade Nowlin, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 15 August, 1775, married first, Mary Jones of the same county. He died 11 August, 1838. He was a Baptist minister, presiding at old Shockoe Church, Pittsylvania Co., Va. for some fifteen years, and was said to be a very forcible speaker.

To Rev. David and Mary Jones Nowlin were added Children:

- I    Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 19 October, 1797; died 1 July, 1868; married Martha P. Clopton.
- II    Wade Nowlin; born 8 September, 1799; died May, 1844; married Ann Douglas of Lynchburg, Va.
- III    Katie Nowlin.
- IV    James Nowlin.
- V    Annie Nowlin; married a Smith.  
Two other children, died young.

8    Rev. David Nowlin married the second time a Mrs. Bates, a widow. To them were given three Children:

- I    Rebecca Nowlin; married James Farmer of St. Joe, Mo.
- II    David K. Nowlin; born 5 April, 1808; married Caroline Martin, 22 August, 1827.
- III    Fannie Nowlin; married Joseph Petty.

### *Nowlin - Clopton.*

I    ⒸBryan Ward Nowlin (ⒸRev. David, ⒸBryan Ward I, ⒸJames, ⒸJames), whose mother was Mary Jones Nowlin, was born 19 October, 1797 in Pittsylvania Co. Va. He was clerk at old Shockoe Church for fifteen years during the time James H. Stone was presiding elder at this place. He married Martha



Clopton, daughter of Robert and Fannie Clopton, 15 December, 1818. She was born 30 May, 1798 and died 30 December, 1865. He died 1 July, 1868.

To Bryan Ward and Martha Clopton Nowlin were given a grand family of

Children:

- i Fanie A. Nowlin; born 27 May, 1821; died 1879; married a Hodnett.
- ii Rev Robert Nowlin; born 23 March, 1824; married Lizzie Payne.
- iii Eliza J. Nowlin; born 21 April, 1826; married a Weightress; died 7 April, 1854.
- iv Sarah B. Nowlin; born 12 September, 1828; married Ham D. Rice; died 25 July, 1853.
- v Martha C. Nowlin; born 28 January, 1830.
- vi Thomas A. Nowlin; born 14 October, 1831.
- vii Abner Wentworth Clopton Nowlin; born 11 October, 1833.
- viii John Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 3 August, 1836.
- ix David Nowlin; born 30 November, 1839; died at Normandy, Bedford Co., Tenn. Had children, names unobtaind.

In this family spirituality reigns supreme. Bryan Ward was socially, politically and spiritually a clean type and an example to his children; gentle, quiet and tender as a mother. His individuality was transmitted to his children of noble birth. His deep religious devotion was a strength and power in the church where he resided. His wife was to his aid. With all these he was admirably fitted for the father of such noble descendents, and the mother, Martha C., was too a brilliant woman and one whose aim was faultless and whose influence remains.

*Nowlin - Hodnett.*

i Fannie A. Nowlin, first daughter of Bryan Ward and Martha Clopton Nowlin, married James Hodnett, and died 1879.

To this union were

**Children:**

- 1 Robert T. Hodnett.
- 2 John H. Hodnett; married a Peatras in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
- 3 William P. Hodnett; born 1850; married a Prince.
- 4 Louis R. Hodnett; married a Millner.
- 5 Martha A. Hodnett.
- 6 Lizzie N. Hodnett; died 31 May, 1833.
- 7 Emily F. Hodnett.
- 8 Eliza Hodnett.

*Hodnett - Prince.*

3 William P. Hodnett, born 1850, married a Miss Prince of Danville, Va., where they have continued to reside among the best associations of the city and still remain. He is a successful merchant, stands well in his business relations and is giving his children every needful advantage along the lines of education and moral training, all of whom bid fair to become ornaments to society and high citizenship.

**Children:**

- I Prince Nowlin Hodnett, lady of culture and refinement.
  - II William P. Hodnett, Jr., is completing a Medical course at Denver, Colo.
  - III Benton W. Hodnett, associated with his father in mercantile business.
  - IV Archie P. Hodnett, holds a municipal office.
  - V Susie B. Hodnett, and
  - VI John Harold Hodnett, at school.
- Each child promises to do honor to their parents.

*Hodnett - Millner.*

4 Louis R. Hodnett married a Millner.

**Children:**

- I Louis R. Hodnett, Jr., a farmer.
- II W. S. Hodnett, M. D., of New York City.
- III Francis Hodnett, and
- IV Georgia Hodnett are very interesting young ladies.

*Nowlin - Payne.*

ii Rev. Robert Nowlin, son of Bryan Ward and



Rev. Robert Nowlin,  
the Linguist.



Martha Clopton Nowlin, was born 1824, received the degree of D. D. at a very early age. His unselfish devotion to true education in keeping abreast of the times made him an able defender of truth and justice, and commanded a hearing as a speaker. Living in the realms of ideas, he had the capacity to express them with ease, drawing his audience to him through the power of eloquence.

He had charge of the Female Institute of Wytheville, Va., sometime before he turned his attention to the ministry altogether. He spent several years in China as a missionary and it is said in behalf of his endowments and his industry he spoke nine different tongues fluently. His entire family very readily conceded the fact that the palm awaited him, having through his earnest application to the improvement of his talents and abilities won his position. But death loves a shining mark. His career was of a short duration.

His marriage without children to his young but accomplished wife, Miss Lizzie Payne, proved a happy union.

“Of love and true affection  
Had birth in holy spheres,  
Eternal as creation—  
Survives the flight of years.

Yes, yes, my heart's soft whisper,  
Breathed in prophetic tones  
That in the mistic future  
They'll meet when years have flown.”

vi Thomas A. Nowlin, son of Bryan Ward and Martha Clopton Nowlin, was a boy of rare promise. He died while attending the University of Virginia, coming to the front with ripe scholarship. His funeral service was rendered by Rev. Meadows.

*Nowlin - Terry.*

vii ©Judge Abner Wentworth Clopton Nowlin (©Bryan Ward, ©Rev. David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), whose mother was Martha Clopton Nowlin, born in 1833 in Pittsylvania Co., Va., married first, Eugenia Adelaide Terry, 8 September, 1856. She died 6 June, 1859.

To Judge Abner W. C. and Eugenia A. T. Nowlin were added

## Children:

- 1 Earnest Nowlin; born 13 October, 1857; died February, 1903.
- 2 Florence Nowlin; born 13 May, 1859; died 23 May, 1859.

vii Judge Abner Wentworth C. Nowlin married the second time Louise M. Watkins 8 October, 1862, and they were blessed with two

## Children:

- 1 Lelia Russell Nowlin; born 4 April, 1865, Hillsville, Carroll Co., Va.
- 2 Ruble Watkins Nowlin; born 10 April, 1866.

Louise M. Watkins Nowlin, wife of Judge Abner W. C. Nowlin, was born 17 June, 1828, on the old Watkins colonial plantation on James River; was educated at Williamsburg, Va. She died 3 July, 1878 in Chesterfield, Va. Abner W. C. Nowlin died 8 March, 1906.

*Nowlin - Elliott.*

1 Lelia Russell Nowlin, daughter of Judge Abner Wentworth Clopton and Louise M. W. Nowlin, married G. Sargent Elliott 28 December, 1898. He was born 14 October, 1863.

This union is blest with four

## Children:

- |         |   |
|---------|---|
| Twins { | I Dorothy Elliott; born 14 May, 1901; Denver, Colo.                         |
|         | II Ruth Elliott; born 14 May, 1901, Denver, Colo.                           |
|         | III John Wentworth Elliott; born 28 September, 1903; died 20 October, 1903. |
|         | IV Ethel Sargent Elliott; born 5 May, 1910.                                 |



Judge Abner Wentworth Clopton Nowlin  
the Statesman.





G. Sargent Elliott, born in Aberdeen, Md., was reared in Washington, D. C.; educated in the public schools, was in the hydrographic office, Washington. The head of this office has to be a graduate from Annapolis and the work is extremely important as it consists in making charts for the navy. He resigned his fortune and came to Denver in 1901, since which time he has practiced his profession, patent attorney and draftsman.

Lelia Russell Nowlin Elliott, was born in Hillsville, Va. Since eleven years of age was reared and educated in Washington, D. C. She also taught in the normal schools there. She made a specialty of primary Sunday School work ;was sent as a deligate to the world's Sunday School convention which met in St. Louis in 1893. In 1895 she spoke in Philadelphia; was also a delegate to the convention which met in Boston in 1896. She taught psychology in Prof. J. E. Gilbert's Schools of Methods in Abeville, N. C. He was secretary of the American Society of Religious education. She writes for primary papers and does much local work, giving model lessons and speaking.

She is very useful wherever she resides and is alive to whatever becomes her duty. Her earlier training has been suitable preparation for her future usefulness, not only as teacher, but as mother, wife, and Ruth-like faithful daughter. She has inculcated correct principles of life of those virtues that shine brightest in the human character; has the qualifications needful for social and useful entertaining and commands an exalted place in her several callings. Her great mental activities and spiritual insight lead her to ascend a higher plain than is common to surmount. In all her school work, religious duties, her moralizing, diagraming, lecturing or as psychologist, in all these she "hath builded" better than she knew along the lines of higher and noble aspiration and culture.

By natural endowment and varied experience she

is the fruit of an unusually gracious and gifted personality; the fervid eloquence of her father; the soft, dreamy, artistic nature of her mother, all are attributes that by hereditary made her what she is, full of love and pathos, with a true Southern social nature, ever striving to help others lighten their cares and carrying, as it were, the balm of Gilead to the comfortless. Her life is an ideal one; her career an inspiration for the young. She is a central figure in whatever place her lot may be cast, tender, loving, and affectionate. Added to all these rare gifts of excellence is the sterling character of fortitude that are an ever failing source of strength in the battle of life. It is fitting that she should be the true representative of her illustrious father and sainted mother, whose lives she emulates and whose name she perpetuates.

#### A SKETCH OF JUDGE ABNER WENTWORTH CLOPTON NOWLIN FROM MEMORY.

*By Lelia R. Nowlin Elliott,  
his daughter.*

Judge Abner W. C. Nowlin graduated as a lawyer from old William & Mary's College. He served in the Civil War where he obtained rank as Captain. On the 5th of April, 1865, Hillsville was raided by the Northern Army. He was among the captured, but his wife was at the point of death, and the physician in charge and the army officer both being Masons, he was released and thus he was with Lee when he surrendered at Appomattox on the 11 April, 1865.

He was judge of Carroll Co., Va., during part of the 60's, and represented his county in the senate of the legislature of Virginia several terms during the 70's. While there he narrowly escaped death when the capitol collapsed. In 1878 he was appointed as assistant postmaster of the house of representatives of Washington and afterwards became postmaster of the same.

At different times he was editor of the Lynchburg Virginian, the Danville Register, and the Richmond Whig, the latter of which he was part owner. At one time he was president of the Hillsville Academy at Hillsville, county seat of Carroll Co., and also taught at the college at Tuscaloosa, Ala. At another time he was sent as delegate to National Convention on important issues.

Abner Wentworth Clopton Nowlin preserves his mother's name in the family, Martha Clopton, who had two brothers distinguished as Doctor and Divine. Dr. John Clopton was known all over Virginia for his skill as a physician. He always dressed in cut velvet and wore his hair in a queue. His brother, Abner Wentworth Clopton, was a noted Baptist preacher; also one of the founders of Columbia University, Washington, D. C.

Abner W. C. Nowlin served in many capacities with honor and credit to all and was said to be very brilliant; also strikingly handsome. Indeed this family throughout was highly talented, had the attributes of a distinguished lineage in manly beauty, symmetry, high scholarship, and magnetism, and noted in filling the niche of human affairs to which they were best fitted.

Robert was a linguist and divine, giving full credit to all good deeds without compromising his own religious convictions. Thomas A. was a boy of promise, but was soon called to the other side. Abner W. C. was a statesman, orator, teacher, patriot, and more. John B. W. was an eminent physician and patriot. David was a good man and a thinker. All of these traits call forth a tribute of praise to the father and mother of these illustrious sons and daughters, so grand, so beautiful, who have left their impress lasting as time, whose example has been faultless, and influence remains.

“Ah! can it be that hope, faith, and prayer,  
With all the years of tenderest care  
The struggle and effort through long waking hours,  
Could fail to enlist God's infinite powers?”

The name Wentworth seems to have been perpetuated in the Stone family as well as the Nowlin. Probably the name was given through inter-marriage of the Wentworths and Cloptons, both English descent. The Wentworths were distinguished both in England and America. We also find a Gov. Wentworth of Irish fame, but think this line to be strictly English and American. Gov. Albert Wentworth, a graduate of Harvard in 1858 was an American mathematician, author of many mathematical works, surveying and navel. Bennington Wentworth, an English Governor of New Hampshire, was born in Portsmouth in 1696, a graduate of Harvard, and died 1770. Bennington, Vermont, was named in honor of him. He was appointed by the King to grant patents for unoccupied lands where Vermont now is. His wife was Lady Wentworth of Longfellow's poems. John Wentworth, an American journalist, was born in Sandwich, N. H., and graduated at Dartmouth, 1830, and was admitted to the bar, 1841. He was elected to congress six terms. He wrote Descendents of William Wentworth in 1850, and a history of the Wentworth Family in 1875. All lines refer to William Wentworth as an ancestor, who was a mill wright and a minister, and who was instrumental in saving Herd's Garrison when attacked by the Indians. He was a man of great natural ability.

*Nowlin - Campbell.*

viii ©Dr. John Bryan Ward Nowlin (©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ©James), whose mother was Martha Clopton Nowlin, was born 3 August, 1836 in Danville, Va.; married first, Mary Campbell of Union, Va. in 1858. She died in 1870 near Haley, Tenn. He married the second time, Miss Bettie Bland Manpin of Bedford Co., Tenn. 8 February, 1871. He died 3 March, 1911 in Nashville; was buried in Mount Olivet Cemetery.

To Dr. John Bryan Ward and Bettie B. M. Nowlin were given



Dr. John Bryan Ward Nowlin



## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 119

### Children:

- 1 Bryan Winston Nowlin; born 22 June, 1872, in Nashville, Tenn.
- Twins { 2 John Ward Nowlin; born 1 August, 1875; died 20 October, 1889.
- 3 Little Brother; born 1 August, 1875; died August, 1875.
- 4 Robert Thompson Nowlin; born 3 June, 1878; died 28 August, 1882.
- 5 Roy Thomas Nowlin; born 27 April, 1881; married Miss Mary Ruth Lenox, 16 February, 1907; live in Memphis, Tenn.
- 6 Samuel Manpin Nowlin; born 31 October 1883; married Miss Katie Clark, 25 April, 1905.
- Children:
- I Mary Elizabeth Nowlin; born 27 December, 1907.
- II John Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 20 September, 1910.  
The oldest child, a boy, died at birth, 4 February, 1906.
- 7 Louise Baxter Nowlin; born 18 September, 1886.
- 8 Frank Bland Nowlin; born 23 July, 1889.

All the children attended the Nashville schools. Bryan Winston and Louise Baxter graduating, the others stopped for business.

Louise B. Nowlin is wide awake in her lineage and her love for her kindred is something of the old time Nowlin type. It is through her that we have her line. She is ever a willing aid, serving in the interest of all alike.

viii Dr. John Bryan Ward Nowlin studied at the Roanoke Academy, Roanoke, Va., and graduated from the University of Virginia. His medical education was received in the Jefferson Medical College and the medical department of the University of Virginia in 1856. He has lived in Union, Va., Wytheville, Va., Rome, Ga., and Shelbyville, Tenn. He removed from Shelbyville to Nashville, Tenn. in 1871, and made Gynecology a specialty. Among the organizations in which he was affiliated were the Nashville Medical Society, American Pharmaceutical Association, the American Medical Association, the American Scientific Association. At one time

he was secretary of the Nashville Board of Health of which he was a member for twelve years.

During the Civil War he was surgeon in the Confederate Army. Much of his practice was charity work. He had won many honors in his profession and was such a grand character that he won the hearts of all with whom he was associated. He cast rays of sunshine and love around him in his daily walk and professional duties. There were no bounds to the peaceful influence of this kind man.

“Of noble birth, of noble name,  
More noble still the generous heart  
Although perchance unknown to fame  
You are of all that's good a part,  
The power you had for doing good  
Will live within the souls of men,  
Will make sweet notes of gratitude  
To make your soul rejoice again.”

### A TRIP TO EUROPE.

In 1888 Miss Lelia Russel Nowlin was given a pleasure trip to Europe. At that time her father, Judge Abner Wentworth Clopton Nowlin, was the editor of the Richmond Whig. She gave an account of her journeying in a series of letters which he published in the Whig. She visited the Clopton Chapel, which occupies one of the short arms of the church at Stratford-On-Avon, Shakespear's birth place, Holy Trinity Church built in the form of a Latin cross. The left arm of the cross is occupied with effigies and coat-of-arms of the Clopton family. While there she was told of the Clopton estate which was near by, but she being the only one of the party interested she did not look it up.

Below are given a few extracts from an extensive description of her trip to Europe to the Richmond Whig.

Departure from New York, a marvelous, beautiful night; Sunday at sea; the apparel; fog and fog horn.



“A life on the ocean wave,  
A home on the rolling deep.”

It was with considerable trepidation that our party, six in number, went on board the Steamer “Alaska” lying in New York harbor, with vision of sea sickness, rats, and all sailors’ ills running through our hearts. Then came the hurried “good bye”, the last responsive glance from the shore and we were off. On we went past the statue of Liberty, veiled by a slight mist, past Governor’s Island, Statue Island, and at last Sandy Hook. Then came the Long Island to view, the coast appearing in the distance held our attention. We knew we were out of sight of land. After the excitement at sea had passed away some of our party tried to distinguish themselves by getting sea sick, but the sea was too calm, the noble old doctor disdained the thought.

Strolling along, our steamer was enveloped from bow to stern in a white mist, or fog. There is a great difference between fog and fog horn, two inseparable things. There seemed to be an ambition to have a sight of a whale and some of the crowd did really see one and saw him spout for the amusement of the looker on.

The costumes worn at sea are something alike that of land apparel; there were large hats, small hats, caps, and tamashanters, hoods, toboggins, strongly intermingled; ulsters, seal skins, saques, beaver jackets, dolmas, fur lined circulars found favor with the ladies; overcoats, blankets, shawls, flourished with the men. Imagine a steamer decorated in this manner.

Our Sabbath dawned beautiful and bright, but no sermon that day, much to the disappointment of some. Sunday night at eight o’clock our hearts were cheered and souls strengthened by a series of songs in the saloon. The sense of utter dependence on the maker of the mighty waters, and the songs sounding more beautiful with their wave accompaniment, all combined to form a scene not soon to be forgotten.

As we approached Queenstown a dense fog arose and we could not land, to the disappointment of several who were equipped and had anxiously awaited an opportunity. We soon reached Liverpool, the queen of British ports. Although we felt we were strangers indeed in a strange land, the hearty welcome accorded us by English friends sent to greet us thrilled us with feelings of home-like pleasure.

After taking in the quaint city of Liverpool, we visited Chester, Stratford-On-Avon, Lemmington, Kenilworth, Warwick Castle, Bodlean Library, etc.

We found Liverpool to be a quaint solid old city, with narrow streets, rough pavements, and many storied houses, reminding us somewhat of New York; but the slow steady pace and foreign air of the inhabitants soon relieved our minds of that impression. One thing we noted was the custom of riding on top of omnibuses, street cars, etc., both ladies and gentlemen.

As we crossed the ferry we went to Chester, a town surrounded by walls supposed to have been built by the Romans; one of the most ancient and interesting cities of England.

Leaving Chester we soon reached Birmingham, the toy shop of Europe, with its narrow, dirty streets, and all that suggests misery within.

The next was Lemmington Spa, a watering place much frequented by Americans.

A few moments ride brought us to Stratford, the birth place of the immortal Shakespeare. We viewed the museum, the collection of the poet's belongings, including pictures, which occupies a room supposed to have been his father's work shop; the old desk from the grammar school that he attended, and chair, a few doors from Stratford Church. Leaving the house we visited the parish church of Stratford-On-Avon which dates back to the Thirteenth Century; one of the handsome stained glass windows was a gift of an American visitor.

From here we went to the ruins of Kenilworth. We

were taken through the various rooms formerly so magnificently fitted for royal reception, now the habitation of bats and crows. Kenilworth Castle affords a good illustration of the Roman style of architecture. We left these ruins for a view of Warwick Castle, about two miles distance. This place has quite a history; in this hall was found suits of trappings used by Queen Elizabeth in her journey from Warwick to Kenilworth. The most interesting thing of the Bodlean Library were the ancient illuminated manuscripts. We left the old town with regret.

Now we are back in London, pondering over its size, easy going Englishmen who claim to never loose their head, its numerous streets without any systemized method of numbering or lettering. Then we spent a day in the Westminster Abbey, England's most sacred burial place for her statesmen, poets, warriors, and kings. The church in common with other noted cathedrals is built in the form of a Latin cross with its wilderness of beautifully proportioned arches, beautiful beyond description, the magnificent stone glass which pours its dim religious light adds much. An attempted description of this temple of fame would be rash after Irving's sketch of the Abbey. One of the most artistic monuments in the Abbey is that dedicated to John Wesley and his brother, Charles. It is pure white marble; the portraits of the two brothers are represented with John's dying words underneath, "The best of all is, God is with us." At the foot of the marble are these words, "God buries His workmen, but carried on His work."

The two Coronation Chairs are interesting to people visiting the Abbey. One was made for the coronation of William and Mary, the other for Edward I, to inclose the famous stone which tradition says was the one upon which Jacob rested his head at Bethel. Jacob's sons carried it to Egypt; from there it passed to Spain; from there to Ireland. Finally the Scottish kings were crowned upon it. When royal blood would

sit it was said the rock would groan aloud, but remained silent when a pretender would use it. Upon this stone the sovereigns of England, from Edward I to Queen Victoria had been crowned.

A day in the British Museum was well spent. The Elgin room containing the famous Elgin marbles proved to be of great interest. The marbles are the remains of the sculpture executed by Phidias to adorn the Parthenon at Athens. From that place they were brought in 1801 to 1803 by Lord Elgin who was at that time the British Ambassador at Constantinople. The collection of Egyptian antiquities were no less interesting. The famous Rosetta Stone found at the mouth of the Nile, was the means by which a knowledge of the Ancient Egyptian language could be ascertained. One room was entirely devoted to mummies; showing how to embalm them, some of them dating back to three thousand years before Christ. There were other museums, south Kensington India; there were magnificent parks, the Abbey, St. Paul's Cathedral; and so many places of interest we can only announce in glimpses too numerous in detail. No wonder the Englishman takes it leisurely. It seems as every thing were there.

Farewell to London. We left with regret. Good-bye to its fogs, magnificent Cathedrals, Abbeys, bridges. HO! for the sunny land of the south, Germany and Paris.

From London via Brussels and the Rhine to Paris. Two hours ride from smoky London brought us to Dover; two hours more brought us to Ostend, Belgium, though small, was clean and attractive, a summer resort for Belgians. Their religion is altogether, Catholic.

Our next destination was Brussels, miniature Paris, claims 500,000 inhabitants. Gaiety, beauty and wealth has won its title, miniature Paris. It has many points of interest including quaint old churches, parks, gardens, galleries, cathedrals, palaces, museums, etc. The Palace of Justice cost fifteen million dollars, the same

as the capitol at Washington. The Palace is still pointed out in which the ball was held on the eve of the battle of Waterloo. Belgium has gathered there her beauty and chivalry.

Our next point of interest, the Blue Haze, which upon near approach developed into mountains, appeared along the horizon, when suddenly between the ranges of hills appeared the silver thread and we heard the shout, The Rhine! the Rhine! the beautiful Rhine! We stopped for the night at the Hotel Bellevue. It well deserves the name which means beautiful view. A bridge of boats serves as a passage from the hotel to the other side of the river. The Rhine, like the Hudson, is noted for its beautiful and clear waters, yet some are in favor of the Rhine surrounded with vine clad hills. At Bingen we left with regret the beautiful river but with thankful hearts that a picture of such rare charm had been added to our mind's gallery.

After feasting our eyes on the picturesque, then Heidelberg was the next place to do. Riding through the city we spied the silver Neckar flowing peacefully through the distance. The cathedrals all about the same as other towns; an immense wine press was viewed; the university was visited with about one thousand students. We noticed many boys had a sabre cut about his cranium. Upon inquiry found that no boy felt he had done his duty until he had fought a duel with some faction other than his own. However, it was harmless as well as ridiculous.

On our way from Heidelberg to Paris we stopped at Strasberg to see the wonderful clock. Although an ingenious work of art it was a "humbug." It professes the power of wonderful computation relating to the eclipse of the sun and moon, equinoxes, holy days, etc. Noon is the hour the so called wonderful exhibition takes place. At the stroke of twelve the Twelve Apostles, lifeless figures about one and one-half feet high pass before a similar figure of Christ, bowing before him. The Savior blesses them by raising his hand

while the cock crows and flaps his wings three times.

We left Germany with but little regret as the restless warlike atmosphere was not very agreeable to us. She is bristling with bayonet and every soldier is thirsty for blood.

From Strasberg to Paris. We arrived in Paris Friday morning; took in many minor sights. Spent Sunday in Paris, attended an American meeting, visited McCall's Mission to see what he was doing for beautiful Paris. We took in all of the Louve which has been the home of the emperors and the scene of most important historical events relative to the history of France. Here Catherine de Medeci dwelt. From this place the signal was given for the dreadful massacre of the Huguenots, the fearful night of St. Bartholamew. Napoleon I, gloried in its wondrous beauty and caused the entire building to be repaired. The Louve collections are gathered from victorious companies of Italy, Netherland, Germany. These became not only the most important in France, but of all Europe.

Now we return by the way of London on route to bonny Scotland. From London to Edinburg on the flying Scotchman, a well appointed express considered the fastest in all England, we were then afforded a fine opportunity of viewing the eastern coast of England. Almost every town on route, however small, had its cathedrals forming its neucleus with artistic architecture and tall spires giving it an air of distinction. York ranks as the second city in England. The next which came in sight was Darlington, the oldest center of the manufacture of worsted, noted over the world.

We arrived in Edinburgh 6:30 P. M. We started for a walk in the beautiful laid park but were requested to leave as the gates were closed and to our astonishment it was nine o'clock but broad day light. Early next morning we started out with a pleasant Scotchman for a driver to do Edinburgh, left ourselves to the guide. We went past statue of Scott, the Burns' monument of Wellington to Calton Hill which rises to a height

of three hundred forty-four feet above sea level. At the top of Calton Hill is Nelson's monument with a winding stair inside. We soon came in sight of Hollyrood. The driver pointed out what seemed to be a man outlined against the sky, but which proved on near approach to be a deceptive rock. Hollyrood palace founded in 1128 A. D. became the nucleus of Edinburgh. There is a legend afloat to the effect that its foundation was due to a miraculous deliverance of David I, who while hunting is said to have been attacked by a stag at bay and to have been delivered through the interposition of a flaming cross. In commemoration of this event the King founded an abbey in honor of Hollyrood which became the sight of a royal palace and the favorite residence of many Scottish sovereigns. In these apartments the loveliest woman of her age spent the most eventful years of her unhappy life. It was here the stern old reformer, John Knox, had many interviews with this proud woman, Mary Queen of Scots. Another apartment witnessed many scenes of interest: Queen Mary and Hon. Charles I, James I, James II, and James IV were crowned; Queen Mary and Lord Darnly were married. There are many places given but space forbids.

From Edinburgh to Glasgow. The latter we found to be a substantial city resembling in a measure Liverpool. The people of Glasgow seemed to be centered on the exposition. We took in the main buildings with its beautiful display of Javelin and Bohemian china and other displays. We left the main and went into smaller buildings where we viewed the many rich and expensive presents of her majesty, the queen, for every portion of her immense realm seemed to have remembered her.

After taking in the beauties of the Fair we sailed down the harbor of Glasgow bound for the beautiful town of Oban. Passing the docks we had an excellent view of the ship building yards. The scenery increases with the Argyle shore hills in front; passing Greenock,

the Kyle of Butte, finally affording us a view of Lock Ridelow. The glens, locks, and streams, the beautiful hills reflect in its calm surface worth remembering. Almost opposite a castle built by George Stephenson, a nephew of the great engineer, on the Butte shore may be seen two rocks on a green spot, two maids sitting side by side, known as the Maid of Butte, but were deceptive rocks.

After passing many places of small interest we landed at Oban; found it a sweet and peaceful place to enjoy the extreme beauty of the highlands.

“For Oban is a dainty place,  
In distant or in highlands,  
No town delights in the tourists’ race  
Like Oban in the highland.”

This little town nestled in the hills, a sacred retreat, prides in having seven churches. An air of sacred quietness seems to pervade all around. On the Sabbath the very mountains seem uplifting and not a ripple disturbed the peaceful bay. Everybody went to church. Spirituality seemed to reign supreme.

Off for Staffa and Iona. Steaming out of Oban Bay we witnessed many treats on our way. We saw Ben Cruachan towering above the Argylishire Hills; to the left Ben Nevis, the Peaks of Glencoe with the waters of the Lochs in the distance; to the right the Island and Paps of Jura and Colonsay; in front Morran and the dark blue hills of Mull.

In the sound of the Mull. We obtained a view of the ancient castle in which Sir Walter Scott had laid the opening scene of the “Lord of the Isles.” Father on is the Manse of Finnaree, a place immortalized by the Highlanders as the early home of famous Scottish divines. A view of the saddle shaped mountains, Ben Talleh and Ben More could be obtained.

The beauty and glory of Staffa. An unexpected



pleasure awaited us, the tide being just right the boatman rowed into Fingal's Cave. We began to appreciate some beauty, glory and majesty of Staffa.

Leaving Staffa a few moments brings us to Iona where we were conducted by the guide to the ruins of the nunnery which were rude and meagre. Other places of smaller interest nearby were shown across with runic inscription, said to be the oldest in Scotland being one of three hundred sixty. Entering the cathedral grounds were the graves of ancient chiefs and kings; among them was the grave of Macbeth. By a friend we were shown the love and hospitality of the warm-hearted Scotchman.

We returned to Oban by the way of the Island of Mull and were received kindly, feeling that our trip to Great Britain had paid well for the time and money. We arranged for the return to America.

### *Nowlin - Douglas.*

II ⓈRev. Wade Nowlin (ⓈRev David, ⓈBryan Ward I, ⓈJames, ⓈJames) was born 8 September, 1799 in Lynchburg, Va.; married first, Anna Watson Douglas, daughter of Edward and Mary Ann Douglas 2 October, 1819. She was born 28 October, 1795, and died 30 August, 1838. He died in Huntsville, Ala., May, 1844.

To Rev. Wade and Anna W. Douglas Nowlin were given  
Children:

- i Edward Thomas Nowlin; born 1 August, 1820; died 9 December, 1820.
- ii David Samuel Nowlin; born 28 September, 1821.
- iii Mary Ann Nowlin; born 23 September, 1823; died 29 August, 1824.
- iv Calvin Newton Nowlin; born 1 September, 1825.
- v Lucy Wade Nowlin; born 18 July, 1827.
- vi Sarah Watson Nowlin; born 7 March, 1830.
- vii Catherine Elizabeth Nowlin; born 29 January, 1832.
- viii Cornelia A. Nowlin; born 12 June, 1835.
- ix Indiana Nowlin; born September, 1837.

Rev. Wade Nowlin married the second time, Carosanda Adline Noel 9 October, 1839. They had Children:

- i Alexander Goldsmith Nowlin; born 21 July, 1842.
- ii Clementine Clay Nowlin; born 6 November, 1844; died December, 1863.

*Nowlin - Ledbetter.*

ii David Samuel Nowlin, son of Rev. Wade and Anna Watson Douglas Nowlin, married Nancy Jane Ledbetter 25 January, 1845. To these were born Children:

- 1 Beverly Angelo Nowlin; born 27 January, 1847, Madison, Ala.
- 2 Anna Byron Nowlin; born 21 July, 1848; died 2 September, 1913.
- 3 Archie Wade Nowlin; born 16 July, 1850; died June, 1909.
- 4 Hester Susanna Hugh Nowlin; born 6 October, 1852; died in infancy.

David Samuel Nowlin married the second time, Emily Nicholson, daughter of William and Jane Nicholson, 13 December, 1859.

Children:

- 1 Jane Elizabeth Gertrude Nowlin; born 9 October, 1860, in Oklahoma.
- 2 Lucy Forest Nowlin; born 23 July, 1862.
- 3 Beulah Clayton Nowlin; born 3 October, 1863, in Chattanooga, Tenn.
- 4 Mary Cornella Nowlin; born 29 May, 1865.
- 5 Indiana Julia Nowlin; born 23 July, 1866, in Birmingham, Ala.
- 6 Eugene Douglas Nowlin; born 4 June, 1868, in Memphis, Tenn.
- 7 Edward Alexander Nowlin; born 7 August, 1871.
- 8 Martha Virginia Nowlin; born 18 March, 1873.
- 9 George Gordon Nowlin; born 1 April, 1875.

David Samuel Nowlin has been a very successful business man. Before the War he, like many other Southern men, suffered loss. He has held many responsible positions and has been successful and made for himself a character for honesty that reflects honor and credit upon his family.

*Nowlin - McBroom.*

1 ♂Beverly Angelo Nowlin (♂David Samuel, ♂Rev. Wade, ♂David, ♂Bryan Ward I, ♂James, ♂James), was born 27 January, 1847 at Vienna, Madison Co. Ala., and whose mother was Nancy Jane Ledbetter Nowlin, was married to Permelia Pinkie McBroom, daughter of Stephen and Emily McBroom, at Poterville, Ala., 20 October, 1870. She was born 19 November, 1849 near Marysville, Madison Co., Ala.; died at Collinsville, Ala., 2 December, 1905.

To them were born  
Children:

- I Lillian Anisley Nowlin; born 10 November, 1871.
- II Bertha Annie Nowlin; born 1 April, 1873.
- III Angelo M. Nowlin; born 1 July, 1875.
- IV David McBroom Nowlin; born 19 February, 1886.

*Nowlin - Newman.*

I Lillian Anisley Nowlin and John Walter Newman were married 18 April, 1906. He is a well-to-do farmer and trader.

*Nowlin - Willbanks.*

II Bertha Annie Nowlin and William Arthur Willbanks were married 1 June, 1898. He is cashier of Merchants and Farmers Bank at Collinsville, Ala.

*Nowlin - Smith.*

III Angelo M. Nowlin and Cora J. Smith were married 27 September, 1901.

To them were born  
Children:

- i Infant; born and died 23 June, 1902.
- ii Hazel Nowlin; born 13 June, 1903.
- iii Angelo M. Nowlin, Jr.; born 26 October, 1906.
- iv Robert Nathan Nowlin; born 4 May, 1909.
- v Virginia Nowlin; born 30 November, 1910.

*Nowlin - Roden.*

IV David McBroom Nowlin and Bernice Roden were married 6 November, 1913. He is a member of the firm of B. S. Nowlin & Co.

*Nowlin - Davis.*

3 Archie Wade Nowlin, son of David Samuel Nowlin, was married to Anna Davis. They had five children. He married the second time, Alice Clayton, who had five boys. She survives her husband and makes her home with her children.

*Nowlin - Martin.*

II ⓈDavid K. Nowlin (ⓈDavid, ⓈBryan Ward I, ⓈJames, ⓈJames), was born in Pittslyvania Co., Va., 5 April, 1808; married Caroline Martin of Halifax Co., Va., 1827. She was born 1 May, 1808. They moved to Huntsville, Ala. and lived there until November, 1845. Then they came to Weakly Co., Tenn. where they reared a large family.

## Children:

- i Thomas Martin Nowlin; died in infancy.
- ii Mary Ann Nowlin; born 1830; married J. R. Vaughn.
- iii Martha Frances Nowlin; born 25 December, 1832; died 1846.
- iv William David Nowlin; born 30 October, 1834; married Catherine E. Glass.
- v George W. Nowlin; born 11 November, 1836; married Mary Ann Younger.
- vi Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 10 November, 1838; married Mollie Denton.
- vii John A. J. Nowlin; born 11 November, 1840; married Addie Pinn, 6 November, 1868.
- viii Wade H. Nowlin; born 18 September, 1842; married twice.
- ix James M. Nowlin; born 16 September, 1844; lives at Martin, Tenn.
- x Susannah A. Nowlin; born 25 September, 1946; married J. D. Rogers.
- xi Robert E. Nowlin; born 22 January, 1849.
- xii Benjamin F. Nowlin; born 19 January, 1852.

*Nowlin - Vaughn.*

ii Mary Ann Nowlin, daughter of David K. and Caroline Martin Nowlin, born 4 April, 1830; married John R. Vaughn of Weakly Co., Tenn., 29 October, 1849. He was born 17 August, 1824; died 6 June, 1882.

Children:

- 1 William R. Vaughn, Jr.; born 9 June, 1851; married Drucia Hatler, 3 October, 1873.
  - 2 Prince H. Vaughn; born 6 October, 1852; died 1853.
  - 3 David E. Vaughn; born 4 September, 1854.
  - 4 Martha C. Vaughn; born 11 February, 1856; married a Stoker.
  - 5 John H. Vaughn; born 22 May, 1858.
  - 6 Thomas F. Vaughn; born 12 July, 1860; in Alaska.
  - 7 Wade H. Vaughn; born 9 January, 1862; a civil engineer.
  - 8 James L. Vaughn; born 26 January, 1864; married Amanda M. Helliard, 26 December, 1883.
- Twins {
- 9 Margaret Erma Vaughn; born 20 October, 1865; married G. W. Wash, November, 1885.
  - 10 Mary Etta Vaughn; born 20 October, 1865; married W T Highfield.
  - 11 Caroline M. Vaughn; born 12 April, 1868; died 10 July, 1880.

John R. Vaughn married the second time, Mrs. Emily A. Beedles, 27 March, 1872.

*Nowlin - ———.*

iii Martha Frances Nowlin, daughter of David K. and Caroline Martin Nowlin, born 25 December, 1832; married twice but had no children. She died 1864.

*Nowlin - Glass.*

iv ©William David Nowlin (©David K., ©David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), was born 30 October, 1834; married Caroline Elizabeth Glass, January, 1862 and died September, 1911. He and his family lived in Sharon, Tenn.

To William David and Caroline E. G. Nowlin were given

Children:

- 1 John David Nowlin; born 18 December, 1862; married Fannie Ware.

Children:

I Child; died.

II Carrie Nowlin; resides at Big Springs, Texas.

- 2 Rev. William Dudley Nowlin; born 10 March, 1864; now resides in Knoxville, Tenn.
- 3 Lee Douglas Nowlin; born 2 December, 1865; married Mattie Clay. He is a merchant in Texas.
- 4 Emma Wade Nowlin; married William Barton, at Greenfield, Tenn.
- 5 Anna Caroline Nowlin; married James Dunlap, Sharon, Tenn.
- 6 Dabney Ward Nowlin; is a drummer from St. Louis to Greenfield, Tenn.
- 7 Claud Presley Nowlin; a farmer at Sharon, Tenn.
- 8 Lillie May Nowlin; married George Terry, at Paducah, Ky.

Child:

I Alma Terry.

- 9 Clara Belle Nowlin.

iv William David Nowlin reared a large family and interesting family. He was a farmer until old age forced him to retire, a man of good ordinary means, never aspiring to great riches, too liberal to accumulate. He was unlike his children in this for they are rustlers and very aspiring along their several vocations. He never was a public man and was of a very religious turn of mind. He had something of the characteristics of his many progenitors, naturally shrinking and timid, always avoiding any outward display or notariety. On this account it was said of him when called upon to lead in prayer in public he very modestly put the job off on his boy. It was just like him. The writer is in sympathy with the timid since none have suffered more than he from this affliction.

*Nowlin - Wood.*

- 2 ©Rev. William Dudley Nowlin (©William David,



*Wm. D. Nowlin*





⑥David K., ④Rev. David, ③Bryan Ward I, ③James, ①James) was born in Weakley Co., Tenn., 10 March, 1864; married Miss Mattie W. Wood of Fulton, K., 10 November, 1887.

This union was blest with  
Children:

- I Dudley Clinton Nowlin; born 11 July, 1889.
- II Bernice Elizabeth Nowlin; born 6 September, 1892.
- III Berah Caroline Nowlin; born 8 November, 1895.
- IV William David Nowlin; born 16 July, 1898.
- V Annie Wood Nowlin; born 26 January, 1901; died 31 January, 1902.
- VI James Wood Nowlin; born 5 July 1903.
- VII Martha Watson Nowlin; born 25 February, 1906.

2 Rev. William Dudley Nowlin was reared on a farm. He is five feet, eleven inches high, weighs two hundred ten pounds; a man of unusual physical strength, an athlete morally, physically, and spiritually. Vigor is written on every line of face and form. He is ever on the alert, planning, but of a spiritual cast; furnished with good force, progressive views, moral sentiment and liberal ideas, and with all the attributes of a speaker and orator, he commands a hearing. He is especially adapted to his call as a minister. In addition to these he is represented as a firm friend, father, husband, tender, kind and philanthropic. Only those who know him best can comprehend his deep religious devotion to duty and truth.

He was educated at Hickory Grove Academy, the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary at Louisville, Ky., and the University of Chicago. He received the degree of D. D. in 1904 from Georgetown College, Georgetown, Ky. He began business for himself as a druggist before entering the ministerial field, since which time he has been engaged along this line for several years. He was the presiding officer in his district association, Davies County, over a membership of eight thousand for several years; also presiding officer for some years of the State Convention of the Baptist of Kentucky with

a membership of two hundred twenty thousand, which is a considerable distinction as Kentucky has fifteen hundred ministers and some of the ablest in the land. It has been admitted that Kentucky never had a better presiding officer. He was later pastor of the Third Baptist Church, Owensboro, Ky., with a membership of fifteen hundred and a Sunday School of a thousand. The Rev. William Dudley Nowlin, D. D., owned and edited the Florida Baptist Witness for several years, but has recently sold the paper and is now pastor of the Dead-erick Avenue Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tenn., which is one of the largest churches in the South, having a membership of about fifteen hundred and a maximum Sunday School attendance of eighteen hundred forty-six.

The Rev. Dr. Nowlin is a very talented, energetic minister of much promise. His ability made him a leading spirit from the first and in the lapse of time he has not proven himself wanting. From his early manhood he displayed a tact for the development and a natural inclination which needed but little encouragement for the improvement of the gifts within him. He is especially blessed in a spiritual ancestral line of Reverend Divines who have spent their time and talent in the work of the ministry and were orators in their day. He too inherits that love for the gospel and follows their example as a worker in the vineyard. He plans and works up to his plans. The result is the outcome of a clear and well directed mind led by an influence not of science alone, perhaps, but some spirit born of the truth by the man's own effort, and out of the fullness of thought he seizes the right moment to put it forth, indicating a genius in which the world is ready to accept.

He is receiving the unqualified endorsements of those for whom he labors. They speak of him in this way:

"Dr. Nowlin is the most eloquent, forcible and logical speaker in the South", again,

"He is a mighty leader and is master of assemblies."  
—Dr. S. E. Tull, First Baptist Church, Pine Bluff.

"Dr. Nowlin is one of the greatest preachers as well as evangelists in the denomination."—Dr. T. Lloyd T. Wilson, Pastor of the First Baptist Church, Newport News, Va.

"We have the prince of preachers in Dr. Nowlin. His sermons are simple, unique specimens of clear thinking and energized thought."—Sayings of Little Rock.

"The South has been needing just such a preacher in evangelistic work for a long time."—H. A. Thomas, Pastor Waco, Texas.

Journals are replete with similar endorsements.

In this age of marked advancement when progression is the watchword, light has penetrated the dark recesses of the universe; discovery has been on the alert, and pride in the mysteries of nature, which has made known many startling facts; revelation has come in the nick of time, as foretold, to spread its rays of light to the sons and daughters of men; authority steps in to assert the rights of ages not yet comprehended with words that should be written in letters of gold.

Rev. Nowlin is called an Evangelist as if one of the horns of Joseph to help push together scattered Israel. He comes as a leader of light and truth to deal with the principles of faith, to warn the careless of their spiritual condition, to clear up the mystery of darkness, to show that the mandates of Jehovah are imperative and that all blessings are offered upon condition and that, positive obedience; to bear testimony that God lives, to point the way of life eternal, and, as an ambassador of peace, to turn the hearts of the children to the fathers and to make ready a people for the coming of the Millennium.

"Where virtue leads and wisdom waits  
To usher entrance through her gates."

*Nowlin - Barton.*

4 Emma Wade Nowlin, daughter of William David and Caroline E. G. Nowlin, married William Barton of Greenfield, Tenn.

Children:

- I Nellie Barton.
- II Huron Barton.
- III Bertha Barton.
- IV Marjorie Barton.
- V Clifford Barton.

*Nowlin - Dunlap.*

5 Anna Caroline Nowlin, daughter of William David and Caroline E. G. Nowlin, married James Dunlap of Sharon, Tenn.

Children:

- I Halbert Dunlap.
- II Carrie May Dunlap.
- III John Bell Dunlap.
- IV Thomas Dunlap.

*Nowlin - Fanville.*

7 Claud Presley Nowlin, son of William David and Caroline E. G. Nowlin, married Nellie Fanville.

Children:

- I Verena Nowlin.
- II Roy Nowlin.
- III Harry Nowlin.
- IV Fanville Nowlin.
- V Maud Nowlin.
- VI Claud Nowlin.
- VII Raymond Nowlin.
- VIII Mary Day Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Younger.*

v ©George W. Nowlin (©David K, ©Rev. David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ©James), whose mother was Caroline Martin Nowlin, was born 11 November, 1836



**"Cousin" George W. Nowlin and Wife**



in Halifax Co., Va., was married to Mary Ann Younger, 9 January, 1867. She was born 11 June, 1843.

To George W. and Mary Ann Younger Nowlin were given

Children:

- 1 Effie M. Nowlin; born 9 August, 1868, married.
- 2 James Wade Nowlin; born 9 January, 1870; died 4 January, 1890.
- 3 Milton Ivor Nowlin; born 12 May, 1871; died 11 February, 1873.
- 4 Harry Wilbon Nowlin; born 18 April, 1873; died 28 July, 1914.
- 5 Edna B. Nowlin; born 10 April, 1875; died 17 October, 1889.
- 6 George Lanton Nowlin; born 15 May, 1877; married.
- 7 Broxle E. Nowlin; born 2 March, 1879; married.
- 8 Katie M. Nowlin; born 20 May, 1881; married.
- 9 Thomas R. Nowlin; born 7 July, 1883; died 2 March, 1885.
- 10 Paul Bates Nowlin; born 12 April, 1886; married Mary Parish of Greenfield, Tenn, 12 December, 1906.

*Nowlin - Shannon.*

1 Effie M. Nowlin, oldest child of George W. and Mary Ann Y. Nowlin, married 9 February, 1886, William Bennett Shannon.

Children:

- I Georgie J. Shannon; born 13 February, 1887; married Dr. Thomas, 23 December, 1908.
- II Bennett Shannon; born 5 May, 1891.
- III Lanton Shannon; born 1 September, 1893.
- IV Anna Shannon; born 1 March, 1896.
- V Jack Shannon; born 27 January, 1899.

4 Harry Wilbon Nowlin, son of George W. and Mary Ann Younger Nowlin, was an exceptional young man in many ways, far above average; ambitious, energetic, and progressive. He had the ability to distinguish himself, but not the strength physically to carry out any design. He was loyal to all that seemed true to him—one of his characteristics—and true as steel. His fidelity was never doubted by those who knew him best. He

was a druggist of Greenfield, Tenn., but due to failing health was compelled to resign. His love for his parents was beautiful, always encouraging them and speaking of them in most respectful terms. For more than two years his health had been failing, having become a victim of that dreaded disease, tuberculosis. He took a trip to the Southwest for his health but returned resigned to his fate.

He had much of the characteristics of his ancient ancestors; remarkable for his kindness and liberality which won him fast friends; ever ready to aid those in distress. He was public spirited, desired to live to see his home town the best improved town in the state all of which seemed to come to him by right of lineage. He left his impress upon his kindred who mourn his loss sadly. He died Tuesday, 28 July, 1914, a noble descendant of Erin.

“His sojourn was brief, his mission soon finished,  
In a land far brighter than this,  
His power for good remains undiminished,  
His cup is o’er flowing with bliss.

Gone from our household to realms of gladness  
Yes, gone to that beautiful shore,  
Leaving our hearts bowed down in their sadness,  
Because we behold him no more.”

*Nowlin - McJimsay.*

6 George Lanton Nowlin, born 15 May, 1877, married Lela McJimsay in Graham, Texas, 19 December, 1900.

Child:

I Nilwon Nowlin; born 2, January, 1905.

*Nowlin - Newsom.*

7 Broxie E. Nowlin married J. L. Newsom, 25



August, 1900.

Child:

I Mary Loa Newson; born 9 April, 1902.

*Nowlin - Eldridge.*

8 Katie M. Nowlin, born 20 May, 1881, married John Eldridge of Augusta, Ark., 16 September, 1902.

Child:

I Virginia Eldridge; born 12 December, 1905.

v George W. Nowlin has been successfully established as a druggist near McKenzie, Tenn. some fifty years. He is another of the many Southern veterans of the Civil War who fought from beginning to finish. This noble, generous, unselfish descendant of Irish nobility endears all around him, stands among his kindred and friends as a father, patriot and soldier; one who is unrivaled in many things; an all round citizen whose advice remains with them. He has had a long life of usefulness, struggle, success, untiring efforts, energy and ambition aided by his calm, patient, long suffering companion, the embodiment of pure Christian motherhood whose aim and purposes are to make life tolerable, to aid in finances, to help make her husband the man he is and in every way to be a true wife and home builder.

"Cousin George", as he is familiarly termed among the kindred, is a zealous, warm hearted, clear thinking, well-to-do business man. He is one that makes you feel welcome without meeting him and gives a glow of warmth and love of vitality which insures, as one dear cousin has it, to make you feel young old. The writer is indebted to him for much data and information relative to his line of family history. Although he is far over the shady side of seventy, yet he is buoyant and hopeful as a boy of sixteen years and works early and late hours. He is the honored descendant who owns the Spear Cane that belonged to his ancestor, James Nowlin of the Seventeenth Century, and was brought over from Ireland by him—a useful keepsake for the aged.

*Nowlin - Denton.*

vi ©Bryan Ward Nowlin (©David K, ©David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ©James), born 10 November, 1838, married Mollie Denton. He died September, 1901. He was in the real estate business.

Bryan Ward and Mollie D. Nowlin were blessed with Children:

- 1 Eva M. Nowlin.
- 2 John Nowlin.
- 3 Edgar Nowlin.
- 4 Earl Nowlin; married Edna Vowel.
- 5 Estelle Nowlin.
- 6 Erin Nowlin.
- 7 Elma Nowlin.
- 8 Emma Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Duke.*

1 Eva M. Nowlin married Mathew Duke of Martin, Tenn.

Children:

- I Mary Louise Duke.
- II David Bryan Duke.
- III Robert Duke.
- IV Mathew Duke.
- V George Arnold Duke.

*Nowlin - Black.*

3 Edgar Nowlin married Edna Black.  
Children:

- I Ward Nowlin.
- II Mary Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Coulter.*

5 Estelle Nowlin married a Coulter.  
Children:

- I Mary Coulter.
- II Thomas Coulter.
- III Marjory Coulter.

*Nowlin - Clark.*

6 Erin Nowlin married a Clark.

Children:

- I Mary E. Clark.
- II Charles Clark.

*Nowlin - Hackett.*

7 Elma Nowlin married a Hackett.

Child:

- I James Hackett.

*Nowlin - Spence.*

8 Emma Nowlin married Harry C. Spence.

Child:

- I Harry C. Spence, Jr., Greenville, Miss.

*Nowlin - Penn.*

vii ©John A. J. Nowlin (©David K., ©David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ©James), born 11 November, 1840; married Maria Adelaide Penn of Kenton, Tenn., 11 November, 1868. They began life together on the farm in Weakly Co., Tenn. near Sharon, Tenn. He was a successful farmer and trader, successful in a general way.

To John A. J. and Maria A. P. Nowlin were given Children:

- 1 Homer Edgar Nowlin.
- 2 David Josiah Nowlin.
- 3 Maud Anne Nowlin.

All the children were educated and fitted for future usefulness.

1 Homer Edgar Nowlin, eldest child and son of John A. J. Nowlin and Maria Adelaide Penn Nowlin, was educated at McKenzie College, Tenn. Afterwards he spent two years in the Vanderbilt, completing his lit-

erary course in 1892. Later he took post graduate at the famous medical college, John Hopkins, at Washington, D. C., graduating in 1896.

He entered Congress as clerk in the post office department at \$150 per month, still practicing medicine at intervals. He was a ripe scholar, well advanced for his years. As a physician he was a success. He put forth his best efforts in all undertakings; was very promising besides being useful in his profession. He took great interest and spent some time in portraying his family history and aided in running back the line with many of its branches. He was a model young man and was pointed to with pride by his kindred and friends. Rheumatism assailed him in his last years, making him a cripple. He died in 1907.

*Nowlin - Davis.*

2 David Josiah Nowlin married Lizzie Davis.  
Children:

- I Montie Nowlin; married Herman Shannon.
- II Robert Nowlin.

viii John A. J. Nowlin, son of David K. and Caroline Martin Nowlin, was another brother in the Civil War and still lives to testify that there is a divinity that shapes our destiny and a watchful father that preserves us to his use.

*Nowlin - Henderson.*

viii ©Wade Hampton Nowlin (©David K., ©David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ©James), born 18 September, 1842; was twice married, first to Emma Henderson and had one child, little Emma, who lived six months. His wife died in 1873 and he married second to Maggie Erin Henderson. He died 2 March, 1910. He and his family lived in McKinzie, Tenn.

Wade Hampton and Maggie E. H. Nowlin were

blessed with  
Children:

- 1 Fred Henderson Nowlin; born 5 March, 1881.
- 2 Wade Hampton Nowlin; born 25 December, 1884; died 3 June, 1885.
- 3 John David Nowlin; born 26 June, 1886.
- 4 Julia Nowlin; born 24 August, 1888.
- 5 Robert Donnell Nowlin; born 16 June, 1893.
- 6 Mary Kathleen Nowlin; born 8 June, 1900.
- 7 Caroline Nowlin; born 22 June, 1902.

*Nowlin - Campbell.*

1 Dr. Fred Henderson Nowlin, son and oldest child of Wade Hampton and Maggie Erin H. Nowlin, received his literary education at Bethel College, McKenzie, Tenn., and dentistry at the University of Tennessee. He is practicing at Oklahoma City, Okla., where he has an office, 201-3 Security Building and enjoys a lively practice. He married Miss Mabel Cloise Campbell of Brownwood, Texas, 23 December, 1909.

*Nowlin - Gardener.*

3 John David Nowlin, son of Wade Hampton and Maggie E. H. Nowlin, received his early training in his father's insurance office. He graduated from McIntire Institute, McKensie, 1906, then accepted a position in the First National Bank, Nashville, Tenn. Later he became head book-keeper and teller of Southern Bank and Trust, Harriman, Tenn., and in December, 1908 purchased an interest in the Cement State Bank, Cement, Okla., where he is holding his position satisfactorily as assistant cashier.

He married Jessie Marion Gardener of Temple, Texas, 8 August, 1900, a young lady of fine musical and literary attainments, graduating at the head of musical conservatory and literary department of Potter College, Bowling Green, Ky. which closed in 1908.

Child:

- I Erin Nowlin, born 1912.

*Nowlin - Nowlin.*

4 Julia Nowlin is said to be a beautiful and accomplished lady and teacher of ability. She married Harrison D. Nowlin of Missouri City, 9 September, 1910. They live in Oklahoma City, Okla.

5 Robert Donnell Nowlin graduated in 1912 from the McIntyre School preparatory to law.

6, 7 Mary K. and Catherine Nowlin, the youngest of the family, are two beautiful little girls, talented and advancing in school work and have considerable taste for writing poetry. They are a great comfort to their mother.

viii Wade Hampton Nowlin was another brave veteran of the late Civil War,—was in from the first to the last; wounded at Perryville, Ky.; contracted rheumatism during that time which remained with him through life. He was always a staunch Democrat and true to the principles of Southern rights. He was an honored Knights of Pythias. He traveled in his young days in the life insurance business; later for Peaslie, Gaulbert & Company, Louisville, Ky. About 1880 he went into the drug business at McKinzie, Tenn. Owing to ill health he sold out and started an insurance business which at time of his breakdown in 1906 comprised seventeen towns and counties for fifty miles around McKinzie.

He was reared on the farm of Rev. David Nowlin near Dresden, Weakly County, Tenn. He liked fine horses and owned many of them. He was a man of true convictions, liberal, giving to benevolent institutions, churches, and never forgetting the sick or friendless in time of need. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church. He was a fine business man and a hard worker and overtaxed his physical strength the last of his life causing a breakdown.

Maggie Erin H. Nowlin, wife of Wade Hampton Nowlin, was a daughter of Frederick Hill Henderson

from a distinguished line of ancestors. The Hendersons trace back to the Sir Thomas of the sixteenth century in America. The coat-of-arms was for a special gallant act in the holy land by the representative of the family as a crusader back as far as 1250. Alexander Martin, a relative on maternal line, was a member of Colonial Assembly in 1774, president of the state senate; one who helped to form the constitution; and was senator in congress in 1793. Hugh Martin was six times elected governor of North Carolina. Richard Martin, No. 2, was one of the colonial judges of the state, a man of enterprise. He formed the land company that sent Daniel Boone to Kentucky. Maj. General Pleasant Henderson was a revolutionary veteran on the paternal line, but Mrs. Maggie E. H. Nowlin's father preferred the quiet, peaceful life of the farmer. She is something of a poetess and finds time to cultivate her flowers and drink inspiration through the medium of these, her favorites, and is made to rejoice that she not only has a family of good children, but talented and good looking.

*Nowlin - White.*

ix ©Rev. James Maddison Nowlin (©David K., ©David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ①James), whose mother was Caroline Martin Nowlin, was born 16 September, 1844; married first, Miss Catherine C. White, 3 October, 1866. She was the mother of all his children and died 25 June, 1879.

Children:

- |         |   |  |
|---------|---|--|
|         | 1 | Mattie Francis Nowlin; born 5 April, 1868; married John E. Milchum; had six children and one grandchild.               |
| Twins { | 2 | William Thomas Nowlin; born 24 February, 1870; married Florence Jordan, 1890; have three children living and one dead. |
|         | 3 | Benjamin Wade Nowlin; born 24 February, 1870.  |
|         | 4 | James Almus Nowlin; born 5 October, 1871; married Anna Thompson, 1892; have four children.                             |
|         | 5 | Lee David Nowlin; born 23 November, 1873; married Katie Newbill; have four children.                                   |

ix Rev. James M. Nowlin married the second time Mollie Newbill, 11 November, 1879. He was a local Baptist preacher at Martin, Tenn. He passed through the late Civil War without receiving any serious injury although engaged in many big battles. He prides himself in being a faithful son of Tennessee.

*Nowlin - Rodgers.*

x Susan A. Nowlin, daughter of David K. and Caroline M. Nowlin, was born 25 September, 1846, and married Dr. J. A. Rodgers.

**Children:**

- 1 Jephtha Rodgers; married Minnie Ferris.

**Children:**

I Dabney R. Rodgers.

II Mildred R. Rodgers.

- 2 Carrie Rodgers; married a Simpson.
- 3 Thomas Rodgers; married Lelia Adams.
- 4 Hassie Rodgers; married Clarence Pointer.

**Child:**

I Raymond Pointer.

- 5 Gube Rodgers; dead.

- 6 Mattie Rodgers; married Everett Hawkins.

All of the above family live in Sharon, Tenn.

*Nowlin - Cox.*

xi ©Robert E. Nowlin (©David K., ©Rev. David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ©James), whose mother was Caroline Martin Nowlin, was born 22 January, 1849; married Marianna Cox of Henry Co., Tenn., 29 March, 1871. She died 14 March, 1882 and was buried at Centre Point, Tex.

Robert E. and Marianna C. Nowlin were given

**Children:**

- 1 Carrie Ola Nowlin; born 15 March, 1872; married Thomas M. Ryan. They live at Martin, Tenn., and have three children.
- 2 Guy H. Nowlin; born 18 December, 1873. Went to California in 1904, at the close of the Spanish War.



## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 149

- 3 Josephine Nowlin; born 21 January, 1876; married Dr. T. B. Wingo; live in Martin, Tenn. They have three Children:

I Caroline Wingo; born 1908.

Two others (names not given).

- 4 David Nowlin; born August, 1878; died at two years, bright boy.
- 5 Robert E. Nowlin; born 30 April, 1881; married Miss Myrtle Harper of Obion Co., Tenn., 7 January, 1908. They live in Wauchula, Fla.; have one child, dead.

xi Robert E. Nowlin married the second time, 21 February, 1884 Miss Jennie Brower of Carroll Co., Tenn. They have three

Children:

- 1 Nilwon Nowlin; born 28 February, 1885; married Dr. Kleine of Arcadia, Fla., in 1910; have two children.
- 2 Nellie Nowlin; born 11 January, 1887; married Jordan Brown, a merchant of Lyons, Ga., 22 July, 1908. They have three

Children:

I Nilwon Virginia Brown; born 2 July, 1909.

Two others (names not given).

- 3 Ruth Nowlin; born 15 June, 1894; married W. W. McLain, a drummer, 3 June, 1914.

Child:

I W. W. McLlain, Jr.; born 30 August, 1915.

xi Robert E. Nowlin spent the greater part of his life successfully on the farm, but has now retired from all labors save real estate. He is a noble son of Middle Tennessee. He now lives in Lakeland, Fla.

### *Nowlin - Kennedy.*

xii Benjamin Franklin Nowlin (©David K., ©Rev. David, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James, ©James), whose mother was Caroline Martin Nowlin, was born 19 January, 1852 in Ralston, Weakly Co., Tenn.; married Neva Kennedy at Vaiden, Miss. She was born 12 February, 1857. Children:

- 1 Lillie May Nowlin; born 4 November, 1879.
- 2 Anna Carolyn Nowlin; born 4 April, 1881.
- 3 Robert Franklin Nowlin; born 20 July, 1887, at Kerrville, Kerr Co., Tex.

*Nowlin - Scater.*

1 Lillie May Nowlin married Joseph R. Scater, 14 February, 1905 at Clarkville, Tenn.

## Children:

I Ollie May Scater; born 23 November, 1905, at Martin, Tenn.

II Charles Pearl Scater; born 13 February, 1908.

xii Benjamin Franklin Nowlin was the youngest son of David K. Nowlin and Caroline Martin Nowlin. He died at Kerrsville, Tex. He was a member of the Baptist Church; an exemplary father; an accomodating neighbor, and a staunch Democrat.

## NOWLIN - MAHAN.

“Tell me a tale of the timbered lands  
And the old time pioneers—  
I want plain facts and I want plain words  
Of the good old fashioned ways,  
When speech ran free as the song of birds—  
Way back in the early days.”

9 Mary (Polly) Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade Nowlin, was born 18 April, 1777 and died 30 August, 1824. She married James Mahan, 1795. He was a pioneer; was born 11 March, 1771; died 26 July, 1862. He was reared partly in Kentucky, went to Virginia quite early in life, and in a few years moved to Missouri.

To James and Mary Nowlin Mahan was given a large posterity.

## Children:

I David Patrick Mahan; born 13 March, 1796.

II Peyton Nowlin Mahan; born 3 February, 1798.

III Rebecca Lackey Mahan; born 9 December, 1799.

IV Lucy Wade Mahan; born 12 September, 1801.

V Mary Nowlin Mahan; born 3 June, 1803.

VI Susanna Mahan; born 17 February, 1805.

VII Child born and died (No name).

- VIII Elizabeth Mahan; born 29 April, 1808.
- IX Catherine A. Mahan; born 19 February, 1810.
- X James Alexandria Mahan; born 10 December, 1811.
- XI Samuel Bryan Mahan; born 10 November, 1813.
- XII Cynthia Sherod Mahan; born 12 September, 1815.
- XIII Mary Louisa Mahan; born 7 March, 1817.
- XIV Son born and died (no name); born 6 February, 1819.
- XV Matilda Mahan; born 4 June, 1820; died at age of five, one year after death of her mother.

James Mahan was the first white man to live outside of Fort Hempstead. He settled in Missouri in 1816; reared a large and interesting family by his first wife, Mary Nowlin Mahan. He was left a widower five times. His wives were all good women. An expression of his was, "It takes a good husband to make a good wife." He must have been an excellent man to have had so many good wives.

He was a man marked by deep sincerity and earnest opinion, the embryo of the early settlement in Missouri; a colonizer, filling his mission respectfully in all these; and became a wealthy man, owned slaves and land. He was a man who lived in the hearts of his friends; was a father, husband, and patriot; one whose keen insight lead him to do all things right. Something about him made one feel to rely fully upon his honesty and judgment. He lived that others might live and had the attributes of a great soul. This great pioneer opened the pathway to greater possibilities and resources and his posterity are reaping the fruits of his inspiration. By trade he was a builder and cabinet workman. He was a real typical Southern man.

There was one sad occurrence that came to him. The country was filled with wild animals in those days and while out hunting on one occasion he saw a glimpse of something crouched behind some timber which he took to be a panther and, not expecting to find anyone out in the woods, he fired his gun, when, upon examination, he found he had killed his friend and neighbor. He felt so badly over the matter that it seemed he never

could make adequate amends to the family for this unintentional wrong done them. So after this he aided the family in every way, kind and considerate, until all the children were grown and self-sustaining.

His remarkable career is recalled by many white-haired settlers of today. He was a very hard working man ordinarily would do the work of two or three men. He lived to an old age and had eighty-five grand children and one hundred thirty-five great-grand children. After his last wife died he built him a nice home near his son, Samuel B., and a little house for his faithful servant; and entertained friends, kindred, and strangers royally. His doors were open to the rich and poor alike. Indeed, it was a refuge for the weary as well as pleasure seekers. He said at the age of ninety-one if he knew he would live six months longer he would marry again, but he died a widower.

*Mahan - Litchworth.*

I Dr. David Patrick Mahan, son of Mary Nowlin Mahan and James Mahan, was married to Susan Litchworth, 18 September, 1820. They lived near Pesgah, Cooper Co., Mo.

Children:

- i Franklin Mahan.
- ii Martha Jane Mahan; married a Paschal.
- iii Milton Mahan.
- iv Mariah Belle Mahan; died in Kansas City, was buried at Tipton, Mo.
- v William Mahan.
- vi John Jay Mahan.
- vii Elizabeth Mahan; married a Hill.

*Mahan - \_\_\_\_\_.*

i Franklin Mahan, son of David Patrick and Susan L. Mahan, enlisted in the Mexican War and never returned. He went to South America and married a native and had a large family. John Jay Mahan, his brother, went to Texas and lived there eleven years,

returned to Missouri for two years, then went back to Texas for another eleven years, finally drifted to Oregon.

*Mahan - Turner.*

II Peyton Nowlin Mahan, son of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, married Jane Turner, 23 July 1818. He owned and conducted a farm near Sturgeon, Mo.

They have

Children:

- i Lucretia Mahan; married a Canada.
- ii James Alexandria Mahan; married Martha A. Brunt.
- iii Mary Mahan; married an Earsom.
- iv Francis Mahan; married a Crosswhite.
- v John T. Mahan; married Elizabeth Owings; lives in Tulip, Monroe Co., Mo.
- vi David Samuel Mahan; married a Crosswhite.
- vii Rebecca J. Mahan; married William Kirtly. She is dead.
- viii Lucy Catherine Mahan; married John A. Kirtly.

The above family reside in and near Sturgeon, Mo. Dr. John A. Dow, brother of Mrs. M. O. N. Dow Thornton, carried her to visit this family when a mere little girl. They were all grown up and settled around their father. They seemed to vie with each other in entertaining the little cousin, but she, being hustled around in so short a time, can only recall that they were very happy and good livers. One thing that made a lasting impression was that their horses were so fat that they were afraid to let her ride and to remedy the matter there was a Baptist minister near by who furnished her a riding horse that was not so round and lively but a splendid pacer and fast traveler. She enjoyed those rides beyond anything at that time.

*Mahan - Brunt.*

ii James Alexandria Mahan (Peyton N., James) married Martha A. Brunt.

Children:

- 1 Lucretia Elizabeth Mahan; dead.
- 2 Mary Frances Mahan.

- 3 John Peyton Mahan; lives in Salt Lake City, Utah.
- 4 Margaret Jane Mahan; married an Earsom.
- 5 Sarah Ellen Mahan.
- Twins { 6 Jasper Mahan; dead.
- 7 Newton Mahan; married Mary Jones.
- 8 Eleanor Ess Mahan; married Owings.

ii James Alexandria Mahan married the second time to Susan Schooler.

Children:

- 1 Lee Beureguard Mahan; dead.
- 2 James W Mahan; married a Street.
- 3 Alpha Omega Mahan; dead.

*Mahan - Ess.*

3 @John Peyton Mahan (@James Alexandria, @Peyton N., @James), was born 6 June, 1845 near Tip-ton, Boone Co., Mo., was married to Magdalena Ess, who is of German descent, 9 January, 1868. She was born 17 May 1850 in Adrian Co., Mo.

To this union are added

Children:

- I John A. Mahan; born 26 November, 1868, near Centralia, Mo.
- II F. O. Mahan; born 7 September, 1872, in Adrian Co., Mo.
- III Nellie M. Mahan; born 26 May, 1887, in Senora, Kansas.

3 John Peyton Mahan was farming and stock raising up to 1880 after which he went to Montana and engaged in the mercantile business for three years. After this he went back to Missouri for a short time, then he went to Kansas and engaged in farming and stock raising. From that he came to Salt Lake City, Utah in 1891. He has been actively engaged in Real Estate business for the past fifteen years. He is a most earnest, live, real estate man and doing a great work in this line; conscientious in his dealings with his fellow man, very kind and considerate to all, and has the confidence and respect of the best people of the city. His style of business is acceptable on a solid basis and none feel in doubt to consult him or to accept his council on any business propo-

sition whatever. His son is considerable help to him and remains in the office with him. John Peyton Mahan was in the U. S. Marshall in Salt Lake under Grover Cleveland's administration, also Deputy Sheriff one year in Salt Lake County, Utah.

*Mahan - McLain.*

III Rebecca Lackey Mahan, oldest daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, was married to Ewing McLain, 13 May, 1819.

Children:

- i David McLain.
- ii James McLain.
- iii Mary Jane McLain; married first, Oglesby; second, Stephens.
- iv Charles McLain.
- v Peyton McLain.
- vi Elizabeth McLain; married, first a Mahan, son of Dr. Patrick Mahan; second, a Milton.

*McLain - Oglesby.*

iii Mary Jane McLain Stephens is quite aged and is now blind. Her son, William Oglesby, by her first husband, is a prosperous merchant of Tipton, Mo., provided a home for her and his daughter, Mary, who is one of the grandest and most noble, self-sacrificing grand daughters known. There were several sons of the Stephens family residing in Cooper Co.

*Mahan - Swearingan.*

IV Lucy Wade Mahan, daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, and William Swearingan, were married 28 May, 1818. Live near Pisgah and Tipton, Mo.

Children:

- i David Swearingan.
- ii William Swearingan.
- iii Samuel Swearingan.
- iv Lemuel Swearingan.

- v Martha Belle Ewing Swearingan.
- vi Armistead Swearingan.
- vii Joseph Swearingan; married Miss Lou Simeons.
- viii Mary Jane Normon Swearingan.
- ix Puss Swearingan.

William Swearingan was an honored and truly Christian character. A misfortune with this family was that the head of the youngest child from the effects of whooping cough in infancy became enlarged and, although she lived to the age of seventeen years, she could neither walk nor talk. When one would sing a hymn she would hum; any other music would meet her disapproval. She was a great pet among the kindred.

*Mahan - Swearingan.*

V Mary Nowlin Mahan, daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, married Nicholas Swearingan, 15 February, 1818; lived near Mount Nebo Church, Cooper Co., Mo.

Children:

- i William Swearingan.
- ii John Swearingan.
- iii Samuel Swearingan.
- iv Jefferson Swearingan; married Lucy Hughs. He was a life long teacher.
- v Bryan Swearingan; died in Colorado.
- vi Martha Swearingan; married a Williams, a Baptist preacher.
- vii Katie Swearingan; married a Thomas, whose son, Millard, is a Baptist minister.
- viii David Swearingan, a splendid good boy.
- ix Bettie Swearingan, noted for beauty and amiable disposition.

Nicholas Swearingan, father of above, while working on a farm mashed his thumb. Immediately he predicted that he would live just forty-eight hours. True to his prophecy erysipelas set in and he watched the hours and minutes till he expired. Nothing could divert his mind or make him think otherwise.



*Swearingan - Hughes.*

iv Jefferson Swearingan married Lucy Hughes.  
Children:

- |         |   |                            |
|---------|---|----------------------------|
| Twins { | 1 | Nicholas Swearingan; dead. |
|         | 2 | Lawrence Swearingan; dead. |
|         | 3 | Thomas Swearingan; dead.   |
|         | 4 | Jennie Swearingan; living. |

*Mahan - Bernard.*

VI Susanna Mahan, daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, married Isaac Bernard, 26 November, 1820. She has the largest of all Mahan families.

Children:

- i Calvin Bernard.
  - ii Frances Bernard; married a Major.
  - iii Mary Bernard; married a Major; brother of Frances' husband.
  - iv Lucy Bernard; married.
  - v Lavenia Bernard; married a Collins.
  - vi Benjamin Franklin Bernard.
  - vii Harriett Bernard.
  - viii Newton Bernard.
  - ix Reuben Bernard.
  - x Anna Bernard; married an Anderson.
- There were also in this family two pairs of twins, dead.

*Mahan - Dow.*

VIII Elizabeth Mahan, daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, was born 29 April, 1808, married Dr. James Dow, March, 1830. She died in Kentucky, 4 July, 1876.

To this union were given  
Children:

- i James Purlington Dow; born 18 April, 1832.
- ii Dr. John A. Dow; born 29 September, 1833.
- iii Milton Goodwin Dow; born 20 November, 1835.
- iv Mary Ophelia Nowlin Dow; born 22 May, 1841.
- v Sarah C. Dow; born 25 April, 1843; married a Walton.
- vi William H. Dow; born 7 August, 1845.

*Dow - Mitchell.*

i James Purington Dow married Roxie Mitchell in 1872.

Children:

- 1 Lorenzo Dow.
- 2 Ada Dow.
- 3 James L. Dow.

*Dow - Turner.*

ii Dr. John A. Dow, born 29 September, 1833, married Sarah D. Turner in 1857. He died 24 July, 1862 at Little Rock, Ark.

Children:

- 1 James H. Dow; born 6 March, 1859; died 24 June, 1861.
- 2 Willie Edgar Dow; born 28 July, 1860; died 24 June, 1861.
- 3 John A. Dow; born 7 July, 1862; died 11 November, 1903. He married Ollie P. Nulky, 1 December, 1885.

Child:

- 1 Edna Dow; born 11 February, 1887; graduated from Fayette Missouri School, 18 May, 1905.

ii Dr. John A. Dow was a surgeon in the Confederate Army. After one of those telling battles when he was busy binding up the wounded of his command, an Irish Union soldier was pleading for help so the kind forgiving Doctor said, "Never mind, Uncle Pat, I am coming to you soon", so he hurried through and dressed the wound for which the Irishman thanked the doctor with blessings and in the moment of distress forgot he was a Yankee and the Doctor a Rebel. Dr. Dow was indeed a noble man, doing good where seemed to be his lot to serve. Although the doctor has since gone behind the veil yet his memory lives with his friends and kindred for his nobility of character.

*Dow - Myers.*

iii Milton Goodwin Dow, born 20 November, 1835,

shell

ar-  
862

861.  
861  
der,

rom

d-  
en  
n-  
or  
er  
so  
or  
s-  
a  
a  
o  
e  
l



Mary Ophelia Dow Thornton.

married Josephine Myers of Lebanon, Ky.

Child:

- 1 Mae Pearl Dow; married Robert Bannister.

Child:

- I Mary Josephine Bannister.

### *Dow - Thornton.*

iv Mary Ophelia Nowlin Dow, daughter of Elizabeth Mahan Dow and Dr. James Dow, was born in Boonville, Cooper Co., Mo., 22 May, 1841. She is a grand daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan and carries her grandmother's name. Mary O. N. Dow was married to Amos Burroughs Thornton, 22 December, 1862. He was born in Bethel, Clement Co., Ohio, 2 October, 1833, died 19 November, 1881.

To this union were added  
Children:

- 1 Mary Lozetta Thornton; born in Cooper Co., Mo.
- 2 Clara Kittle Thornton; born in Castle Rock.
- 3 Elizabeth Clotilda Thornton; born in Orange Co., Mo.
- 4 Amos Berger Thornton; born in Cooper Co., Mo.
- 5 Nellie Ophelia Thornton; born in Jefferson City.
- 6 Frederick Milton Thornton; born 17 June, 1874, in Boonville.
- 7 Edward Dow Thornton; born 13 July, 1877, in Boonville.
- 8 Junia Clark Thornton; born 23 December, 1878; died 8 November, 1888.

The older members of Mrs. Thornton's family attended public schools in the forenoon, typewriting in the afternoon; and the younger members were educated in the public schools in Boonville and St. Louis.

### *Thornton - Bain.*

2 Clara Kittle Thornton was married to Frank P. Bain, 3 August, 1910. Their home is in Osceola, La. where he conducts a horse sale business.

4 Amos Berger Thornton, son of Amos B. and Mary Ophelia N. Dow Thornton, is becoming known as

a poet through this gift for it, though it is said poets are born. He has portrayed the life and character of his mother's family in rhyme. His loyalty to his name and to his ancestry has no peer. He is the logical man for this work; his discernment and patriotism has been proven. While he has not only given a full report of his ancestors' lives in a most pleasing manner, he has showed such fitness for the same in rhyme.

He is now trying to mark out the old trail route of his first pioneer ancestor, James Mahan (whose life's work has been inserted in this history), to help preserve the historical record of this ancestor who settled in Howard Co., near Boon in 1816.

We have a poet in both Northern and Southern lines and we highly appreciate them to weave life lines around the family tree and through the waving branches to let the sunlight in. No doubt we will before long have that famous route reduced to a poem also by Amos Berger Thornton.

iv Mary O. N. D. Thornton attended Pleasant Retreat Female College at Boonville seven years and one term at the Baptist College, Columbia, Mo. She was out of school for four years then entered the Kemper family school as primary teacher and advance pupil.

Amos B. Thornton was educated at Batavia, Clermont Co., Ohio. His father, Dr. S. Y. Thornton, bought a large farm on the Osage River where his three sons commenced life at farming. Amos B. remained with his father seven years. After his marriage he studied Allopathy and Homopathy but did not attend lectures. He was an insurance agent for a number of years. When he had built up his renewals to \$5,000 a year with a guarantee of \$3,000 more of the New York Life Association of America the company failed which caused him to lose confidence in all insurance business. Five years elapsed before he could make another start. Though the influence of his wife he purchased a half interest in the

**Boonville Topic.** After editing for six months he sold out and started the Boonville News, a green back paper. When he had run it a little over one year he was murdered most brutally through political enmity on his way home.

iv Mary Ophelia N. Dow Thornton is a broad minded, whole soul woman who has been the life and good cheer of her household through her sweet, jolly spirit; the stay and solice of her husband in time of dark days, trial and discouragement when it seemed nothing was left but her sympathy and noble aim, which remained his greatest comfort amid all these.

“A queenly woman, statuesque and grand,  
 Royal in manners, courteous in command,  
 Of reverential presence, and her face  
 Radiant fair beaming with hope and grace;  
 Her valiant life one long sweet symphony  
 Of duty, love, and soulful harmony.”

After her husband's death a short time she was brave and courageous enough to take charge of the paper he had conducted before his death and run it for five years carrying out the same political ideas as those of her husband. She with her children made a success of the paper which proved quite a schooling for them, preparing and fitting them for more advanced work in that line in after life which they have utilized in a most becoming manner.

This great minded woman, coupled with tact and energy has proven herself equal to the task or responsibility of both father and mother; answering the demands of each and in a legitimate way, carrying out the plans of rearing and educating the family as both would have done perhaps had he lived, and has proven the old adage true “Trials oftentimes come in disguise” and in this case to make amends for his loss.

“May all thy days with hope be rife,  
Thy faith increase through all thy life.”

Her judgment in the oversight or distribution of the income of her family is unequalled. Her experience along this line stamps her a financier in a true sense of the word. She is a remarkable woman in her mental activities. She, with an exuberant spirit of progression and advancement, lofty aims, and aspirations at this age of life holds on to that which she obtained in her youth as stenographer and is improving other talents. She is gathering trophies along the golden pathway of life in which she has entered with the strength and vigor of her girlhood. No more encomium of her life could be written than the following quotation from the Bible, “Give her of the fruits of her hands and let her own works praise her.” May she live long upon the earth to inspire others with her love of vitality and grand aspirations!

### DR. JAMES DOW'S LIFE

*By Mrs. M. O. N. Dow Thornton.*

My father James Dow was born near Concord, N. H. about 1793 of Quaker parentage. His mother's maiden name was Mary Purington. There were ten children, five boys and five girls in his family. One peculiarity they had was that my father was the only blue eyed boy, the others all having black eyes; one sister had black eyes, the others all blue.

At an early age after receiving a common school education he was bound to a tailor. At the age of eighteen years he was offered the position of foreman over forty tailors to make the officers' clothing during the War of 1812. His parents tried every way to dissuade him. When finally they could not induce him to change his mind, as a last resort said if he went they



would disinherit him. He was so offended at their threat that he went his way and never returned to his home nor wrote a line to his people—was to them lost entirely.

After the close of the War he came West, started a tailor shop in Old Franklin, Mo. and married a Miss Teetor. She had two children, Ann Eliza and Henry Dow. She died at the latter's birth. My mother was a friend of Mrs. Dow and was much shocked and grieved at her friend's death. The children were boarded out and my father boarded at another place. He soon tired of being separated from his little ones. At the end of nine months he and my mother, Elizabeth Mahan, daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, were married. Later on he carried on a tailor shop in Boonville, Mo., employing a number of journeymen. When he tired of that he studied and practiced dentistry and was always abreast of the times.

With his three eldest sons he followed his father's example and bound them to tailors, saying that they must learn a trade at which to make a support but if they were smart enough to study for a profession they were at liberty to satisfy such an ambition, while a good trade would never go amiss but help them on to success.

Henry, the eldest son of my father's first family, not fancying his trade, was learning the jewelry business and went to California. After my father's death his sister wrote requesting him to return home. He started in the wrong season of the year and was taken with cholera and died at sea and was buried at Key West, Flo. about 1851. Purington, my oldest brother, abandoned the tailor's trade for the law; and John A. became a popular physician; Milton Goodwin learned harness making and taught Willie the same. Milton Goodwin is living in Lebanon, Ky. He was born in 1835. He has one daughter, Mrs. Bannister. Her child is named Mary Josephine.

My father has brothers, Moses, Asa, Juda, and a sister, Elizabeth, and others, whose names I do not remember. Moses A. Dow, editor of the Waverly Magazine of Boston, Mass. was an exact image of my brother, Purington, and claimed to be related. Moses A. Dow died an old bachelor worth \$2,000,000. Hon. Neal Dow, the great prohibitionist of Portland, Maine claimed that we were of the same line of family. He was from England and said there was a street in London which was called Dow Gate and there was also a Dow Gate Wharf.

### THE MISSING LINK.

---

*Dedicated to the Memory of Dr. James Dow, Formerly of Boonville, Mo.—The History of a Century From 1812 to 1912, Inclusive, and Almost Entirely of the Immediate Family by His Grandson, Amos Berger Thornton in 1912.*

---

A family of children which there were just ten,  
Five were afterwards women and five of them men;  
Their parents were so strict in their Quaker belief,  
That if all of that circle was to have relief,  
To their wish in way of religion must comply,  
For if the chain is not broken each should supply.

Now one of the children had learned the tailor's trade,  
And his ambition in life should have it to fade;  
As he had worked at it when he was but a boy,  
To follow it through life it would be so much joy;  
Now as I relate this story you may well guess,  
Do you think this boy should be cursed or ought to bless?

In the war of 1812 the army had heard  
Of him, and was anxious for him to get the word,  
That they wanted to see him arrangements to make,

And let them know if he could at an early date,  
 For him to take charge of forty men as a boss,  
 To be without him to them it would be a loss.

Now this boy at that time was eighteen years of age,  
 And thought he might be able to get a good wage;  
 He knew no reason his family should object,  
 Had no thought what to him would be apt to subject,  
 And in case it might be his wish decline to grant,  
 He felt the provisions not likely would be scant.

So he tried hard to get his parents' permission,  
 To let him accept, but no was their decision,  
 For in war they were opposed and should he take part?  
 And in this way they would object for him to start,  
 Now it would seem to him that life would be a blot,  
 And would you suppose he'd go when they thought best  
 not?

He considered the difference between the two,  
 And he had decided that this would never do,  
 So when ready to go spoke to them he was bent,  
 And this was the last with his family he spent,  
 For was then told he would be disowned if he'd go,  
 But he thought it not right that it was to be so.

So he found that if he would wait for their consent,  
 Would be obliged to refuse and not be content,  
 And he decided would go though against their will,  
 For to take that position he thought of it still,  
 He was to have charge of forty men in that war,  
 He knew this was the only way for him he saw.

He accepted though from the family had left,  
 But the word had been spoken and they always kept,  
 As they held it sacred no other should be known,  
 For those who should oppose them they would soon be  
 shown,

That their views by them should always be respected,  
And those who are not friends they would be rejected.

Now near Concord, New Hampshire was where he had  
come,

And as a Yankee he was also known by some,  
His family not far from this town had a farm,  
But could he think they meant to do him so much harm?  
To get a start he felt that he ought to be free,  
But to be dealt with in this way failed to agree.

Old Franklin, Missouri, he lived when a young man,  
While delirious with fever, he went on this plan,  
Cross the river to Boonville, jumped from blocks of ice;  
When he got across safely you know would be nice,  
That it was a surprise—not tilting so he'd sink—  
Before he had gotten beyond the river's brink.

He later moved to Boonville, also in this state,  
Across the river from where he had been of late,  
Had built, twelve-room house more than eighty years ago,  
And is a good building yet how could it be so,  
Later used as a boarding-house their meals were fine,  
And this their home will be cherished for quite a time.

He had a shop of his own and clothes he would make,  
And did very fine work that so well it would take;  
Was offended never to his home then went back,  
He got along so well that nothing he would lack,  
And to his own family he never would write,  
His feelings he never did get over it quite.

One brother made his home with him about one year,  
This would seem as though one that was so very near,  
For him to be cut off and be a missing link,  
How would you view it is that the way you would think?  
Then left for New Orleans and come there no more,  
But as he was doing well his cross he then bore.

After the war was married and children had two,  
 His wife soon died and what was next for him to do?  
 He married again and thought for life he would fix,  
 And by this marriage of children he then had six;  
 Later in life prepared and became a dentist,  
 He may have also been somewhat of a chemist.

His only son by his first marriage went for gold  
 To California, and while there he was told,  
 That his father was dead and he then made a start  
 Home, his sister and her two children take their part,  
 While returning, that was as long as he could stay,  
 But on his way back he then also passed away.

A sister to the first one named was at the head  
 Of this family of children, and second dead,  
 These were of the first marriage and six were bereft,  
 And when she died there were none of this marriage left,  
 Her home was where Rice, Stix & Co. now stands,  
 A half-sister passed, to see one wall thought it grand.

The oldest son he made a visit on a farm  
 To his Aunt, had no intention to give alarm,  
 When he started back to town at a rapid pace,  
 For the mustang pony ran away in a race,  
 And he rode the five miles, which was so very fast,  
 In fifteen minutes from start, and when stopped at last.

Now this son he must have had the Quaker feeling,  
 Would rather not go in the war, but his meaning  
 Was at that time leaned to the Confederate side,  
 And he has been since and he turned not by the tide,  
 This was the way you see he had taken the view,  
 He was steadfast in his belief, though friends are few.

Was oldest by the second marriage, and took part  
 In General Price's Army, though might be a mart,  
 He had been a lawyer before the Civil War,

And at its close the Federal Army he saw  
Wanted him the oath of allegiance to sign,  
Strong on the other side the law rather decline.

The second son was a surgeon, and his life gave  
To those, who fell wounded in battle tried to save,  
Was buried at Little Rock in a soldier's grave,  
He who had sacrificed his life must have been brave,  
Not seen by his own family since the battle  
At Boonville, when the guns you could hear them rattle.

This son had a medical library to read,  
As he was a fine surgeon he was in the lead,  
And when some of the Federal troops found these books,  
Which belonged to him and they cared not for the looks,  
The Lieutenant had shipped to his home such a gem,  
Knew to his family be great value to them.

The third son floated down the river in a skiff  
Was halted, and I tell you to give you a tiff,  
He was asked what it was that he had in his trunk,  
Thought this was the best plan rather than to be sunk,  
Let them see a letter from his sister thought best,  
Found he was on their side and his mind was at rest.

Now this son not being at all inclined to fight,  
And was like his grandparents he thought it not right,  
His oldest brother he knew that on either side,  
He was opposed in taking part, so he could ride  
Gave him his mustang pony, and he then went West,  
As he considered this plan, that it would be best.

The fourth son now at this time he was most too young,  
But it would be likely the same cause would have clung,  
Near the close of the war by accident was shot,  
One limb was severed thought he would die, but did not  
Until many years afterwards, had cured the wound,  
Sought the best way to get along that could be found.

Next in this family whose life came to an end,  
Was the mother of the six, and always their friend  
Whether it was through a war, or in time of peace,  
Or if others' friendship she knew it soon would cease,  
Of the children at this time there was only one  
Had died, before her life passed and her work was done.

When she died was at the home of her oldest child,  
Her disposition it had always been so mild;  
Her remains were taken, where she had lived so long  
To Boonville and buried, there she would be among  
Some of her nearest relations she would then rest,  
The funeral from the older daughter's home seemed best.

She would be glad to help those who were in great need,  
For she knew to give them aid would be a good deed,  
When she felt they were honest and knew she could trust,  
She would divide with them, though it be the last crust,  
She was generous in nature and also kind,  
A better friend it would be very hard to find.

As the mother had many friends who felt the grief,  
In giving her history it may seem quite brief,  
As I speak of the mother first about her death,  
Her friends have spoken kindly of her with each breath;  
And as the parents are dead have in your mind fixed,  
To refer to brothers and sisters don't get mixed.

In writing the history it is not the age  
I have kept to in order, but decide to gauge  
In this family by the events when transpired,  
And if those who are interested, and inspired  
In this work, as I will mention the three brothers  
And two sisters, each would give aid to the others.

My purpose is to put on an equal basis  
This work, whether on a plain or an oasis,  
Those of this family who can help will be best

To try, and get the main points should put to a test,  
In giving the history would be when occurred,  
To have any displeasure not have it incurred.

The younger sister was the next one who then died,  
And those remaining upon the others relied,  
And though it may seem hard when our friends should  
depart

By death, and those who are left feel grief from the heart,  
But when we are blessed and know it is God's Will,  
To cherish their memory, though dead do it still.

Since her death there were four with sorrow who felt sad,  
That another one of their family who had  
Died, which meant that their circle was again broken,  
And would feel kindly toward her though not spoken,  
As this rule if through life, whether by word or deed,  
And to make living a pleasure we should take heed.

The next death was the one by accident was shot,  
And the boy that had caused it through life grieved a lot,  
Yet although by mishap and not wholly to blame,  
He worried a great deal and felt sad just the same,  
And this one now dead as a friend he could depend,  
As was well known this boy he would rather defend.

Now the one just mentioned he was the youngest child  
Of this family, and instead of being wild  
With anguish, as he knew his friend would be he bore  
The burden, instead of having him suffer more,  
And kept cheerful though a cripple, and did his best  
To try to keep his friend's mind free and be at rest.

At present three of this family are living,  
Two brothers and a sister with joy are giving,  
The one who had been a lawyer to the World's Fair  
Went one day, leave his sister it was hard to bear,  
He made a pleasant visit, though here just a week,  
And to be with her he would so much rather seek.



Both of the brothers were here Centennial Week,  
Saw Veiled Prophet parade and so many would meet,  
And they came to St. Louis a visit to make  
With their sister, event in this city would take;  
To go to Boonville their native town was their plan,  
If they found could arrange so they knew the three can.

The younger brother with him his daughter had brought,  
She was married and of her family she thought,  
In Lebanon, Kentucky it is where they live,  
And they and the older brother were here to give  
Pleasure, and with welcome were all of them received,  
A reunion while they were living was relieved.

The older brother in the Soldier's Home resides,  
He reads a great part of his time and writes besides;  
One day started down stairs and began at the top,  
Went in a way not prepared and was hard to stop,  
Until he got at foot of the flight but revived,  
Which with great pleasure was lucky and he survived.

When these two brothers visited in Maplewood,  
A picture of them with their sister which was good  
Was taken in a group, and to know would be fine,  
That they felt it would be a blessing at this time  
To have a remembrance of them, and others' sake  
As well, also for the pleasure that it would make.

One brother wanted to visit this year in May  
His sister, but he had left it for her to say,  
And to have a garden she had much more preferred,  
So she suggested a later date and referred  
It to him, he came when it suited her better,  
And their brother said he could't come in his letter.

We were sorry that the latter had failed to come,  
And though he had been invited we had felt some

Disappointment, impossible at the time set  
Was the reply received, but we wished they had met,  
As we would like the history to be replete,  
The century in 1912 would be complete.

And now as this was a year of a great event,  
If both of the brothers had come, and the time spent  
Together you may knew they would all have enjoyed  
Their time, and for pleasure it would be well employed;  
Now as this year it will also be sure to go,  
The same as others we know well it must be so.

Now as near as possible I intend to keep  
To the immediate family, and yet seek  
At this time a co-incident to bring to mind,  
That in another instance as to war you find,  
That two great-grandsons in the navy made a start,  
Near a century since in war he then took part.

In war as well as peace united we should stand,  
Would it be right to let the foe disrupt our band?  
As it takes the links we may see to make a chain,  
To cast off one it would give the rest of them pain,  
If we would go upon this plan none would sever,  
For the world should we forsake our own no never.

If anyone, clique try a double-dealing game,  
And both friend and foe should link could we feel the  
same  
To the former, should be in favor of the foe,  
Would they or will the law bring to true friends more woe,  
Let the friends please on one side of the line remain  
Though a few, and many as friends we'll not retain.

If the foe should to friends to them they would assail,  
Would true friends against them allow them to prevail?  
We must decide if friend or foe and not the law,  
The basis we must comply is the way we saw,

Then if friends we must be regardless what the cost,  
If the chain is not broken our cause is not lost.

Should gossipers be allowed the world to have sway,  
And those who carry news to have things go their way?  
And when friends hear about what is going around,  
Can be depended on and true friends would be found?  
Where related are classed as though links of a chain,  
Should the foe take middle-grounds for personal gain?

If the family any of their own deny,  
At least this way may seem what would be their reply?  
If one express their love to the opposite sex,  
Which is their own relation then why try to vex?  
If loyalty exceeds even life to the brave,  
Should they count the cost, though they should go to the  
grave?

If a family circle should stand and not fall,  
They should have no dissensions, around them a wall,  
Which is so strong and of stone no foe can descend,  
And to those who are true friends why should we offend?  
'Twere better to give love to your own for a wrong,  
Then to take hate from the foe, though with censure so  
strong.

If you have read this poem with care and take note,  
And when looking in a neighbor's eye for the mote,  
You may often times see at a glance where's the beam,  
And that things may not always be as it would seem,  
So be sure to decide, whether foe or a friend,  
And if the latter be from beginning to end.

*Mahan - Bowmer.*

IX Catherine Mahan, daughter of James and Mary  
Nowlin Mahan, married Peter Bowmer, 13 December,  
1837. They reside in Howard Co., Mo., near Clark's

Chapel and Cemetery where the remains of Mary Nowlin Mahan and little Matilda were laid to rest so many years ago.

Children:

- i George Bowmer.
- ii Susan Bowmer.
- iii James Bowmer.
- iv Ann Bowmer; married a Rudolph.
- v Jasper Bowmer.
- vi Eliza Bowmer; married a Murphy.
- vii Clay Bowmer.
- viii Sarah E. Bowmer; married a Collins.

IX Catherine M. Bowmer died of dropsy; was blind two years before her death.

*Mahan - Scruggs.*

X James Alexandria Mahan, son of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, married Mary Scruggs, 2 August, 1832.

Children:

- i Mary Mahan; married a McCullough.
- ii Matilda Mahan; married a Davis.
- iii Hardin Mahan; was killed at Lexington, Mo., in his 18th year while aiding Pap Price in the lost cause.

*Mahan - Miller.*

XI Samuel Bryan Mahan, son of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, and Martha Miller were married, 3 December, 1833.

Children:

- i James Scruggs Mahan.
- ii William Mahan.
- iii Thomas Mahan; a sheriff in Cole Co., Mo., and twice County Collector.
- iv Mary Hatler Mahan.
- v Nowlin Mahan.
- vi Enoch Mahan.

XI Samuel Bryan Mahan married the second time Mrs. Adams.





Cynthia Sherod Mahan Simmons.

**Children:**

- i Clark Mahan.
- ii Harvey Adams Mahan.
- iii Bradley Mahan.
- iv Mattie Mahan; married a Ward.

Samuel Bryan Mahan married the third time a Miss Austin. They had three children and now reside in Boone Co., Mo.

Samuel Bryan Mahan was a Southern sympathizer and for this reason was compelled to leave his home, a large productive farm, to the mercy of the enemies. His sister, Mrs. Dow, took charge of the children and servants for two years. Before leaving his home he was called to his door and shot in the presence of his family. The children placed him in bed when another attempt was made on his life, shooting through the window filling the bed with bullet holes. The author of this line counted sixteen holes in his daughter's bonnet which was hanging on the bed post. No love, no mercy in time of war! These are cold facts and they were numerous.

*Mahan - Simmons.*

XII Cynthia Sherod Mahan, daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, born 2 September, 1815 in Alliance Co., Ky., was married to George Washington Simmons, 25 October, 1838; died in Cooper Co., Mo., 9 April, 1906.

**Children:**

- i Mary Ann Simmons; born 7 February, 1840.
- ii James Levi Simmons; born 28 June, 1843.
- iii Sarah Eveline Simmons; born 7 December, 1845; dead.
- Twins { iv Thomas Reason Simmons; born 12 August, 1847.
- v Mary Louisa Simmons; born 12 August, 1847.
- vi Annie Elizabeth Simmons; born 21 January, 1849.

*Simmons - Crews.*

- iii Sarah Eveline Simmons, married Joseph Crews,

3 November, 1868. She died 21 November, 1907 at Boonville, Mo.

Children:

- 1 Richard Samuel Crews; born 3 February, 1870; died 19 January, 1904; unmarried.
- 2 Annie Lottie Crews; born 3 June, 1877.

2 Annie Lottie Crews is the only surviving grand daughter of Cynthia Sherod Mahan Simmons and her love for her kindred is beautiful. She is also loyal to the name Nowlin. Although two or three generations back, still it is her mother's line and she is interested. She has very willingly furnished correct data for this line.

*Simmons - Swearingan.*

v Mary Louisa Simmons married Joseph Swearingan, November, 1878.

Children:

- 1 William Washington Swearingan; single.
- 2 Armistead Swearingan; single.
- 3 Thomas Swearingan; single.

*Simmons - Windsor.*

vi Annie Elizabeth Simmons married John Horace Windsor, 14 June, 1903. They have no children.

XII Cynthia Sherod Mahan Simmons lived to be ninety-one years old; was one of the most interesting figures of Pioneer days in Missouri. She came with her father over a half century ago; married at Sheperdville, Ky. in 1838. The family is well known in Boonville, Mo. Four children survive her, Mrs. Sarah E. Crews, Mrs. John H. Windsor, Mrs. M. Louisa Swearingan, and Thomas Simmons, the latter is a resident of Colorado. Mrs. Cynthia S. M. Simmons died in 1906, honored by friends and relatives. Her long and useful life has been spoken of in most complimentary terms by people who know her best.



*Mahan - Scruggs.*

XIII Mary Louisa Mahan, daughter of James and Mary Nowlin Mahan, married Iven Scruggs about 1831.  
Child:

1 Crook Scruggs.

Mary Louisa Mahan Scruggs was left a widow by Iven Scruggs with considerable property and she later married Henry Eanes, who was a widower from Kentucky with a little daughter whom she reared to womanhood. This daughter married George Gorden, but having a delicate constitution she came down with consumption and was taken from two small children whom the step-grandmother soon adopted not legally but from affection.

NOWLIN - SHELTON.

“An honest man, and all this means, was he;  
Possessed true honor and integrity.  
This precious wealth, inherited by birth,  
Was far beyond the price of worldly worth.  
His presence dignified yet not austere;  
With bearing that would grace a king,—the peer  
Of any—an open countenance that told  
How much of human love the heart can hold.”

10 ©Richard Wade Nowlin, Sr. (©Bryan Ward I, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), whose mother was Lucy Wade, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 3 October 1778; married Celia Shelton of the same county about 1800. She was a daughter of Maj. Armistead Shelton, and was born 7 December, 1784. Maj. Shelton was born 1753 and died 16 June, 1844.

To Richard Wade and Celia Shelton Nowlin was born a grand family of  
Children:

I Susannah Nowlin; born 9 May, 1802; married John Moore.

- II Lucy Wade Nowlin; born 25 March, 1804; married Isiah Goldsby; died 1829.
- III Celia S. Nowlin; born 14 November, 1805; married Samuel Haynes.
- IV Richard Wade Nowlin, Jr.; born 30 December, 1807; married Elizabeth Petty.
- V Elizabeth D. Nowlin; born 15 December, 1809; married John Sneed.
- VI Armistead Shelton Nowlin; born 30 July, 1811; married first, Mary Eliza Stone.
- VII Bryan Ward Nowlin; born 7 June, 1813; married Lucy N. Davis.
- VIII Martha Sherod Nowlin; born 11 March, 1815; married John Sneed.
- IX James Crispin Nowlin; born 16 April, 1817; married first, Ann Elizabeth Johnson.
- Twins { X Oliva Catherine Nowlin; born 20 June, 1819; married first, Young D. Brooks.
- XI Amanda A. Nowlin; born 20 June, 1819; married James Louis McCroskie.
- XII Ardella Pauline Nowlin; born 1 March, 1822; married Mark H. Wyman.
- XIII Zerilda C. Nowlin; born 8 November, 1823; married Wm. D. Bates.
- XIV Mary Caldwell Nowlin; born 5 September, 1826; married Robert J. Smith.

10 Richard Wade Nowlin, Sr., with a younger brother, Sherod Nowlin, volunteered in the U. S. Army of 1812 after he had a family of six children. He served as Lieutenant. His brother died of cholera at Norfolk, Va., after he was mustered out of service. This fact was the testimony of Samuel Nowlin, a younger brother, who visited Norfolk, Va., and examined the tomb stone giving his name and dates. Richard Wade Nowlin returned home in Virginia after the close of the war, but soon moved his family to Kentucky and remained there until about 1820. About this time a territory known as the Western District of Tennessee was opened for settlement by the government and land was offered to settlers at 12½¢ per acre. He moved his family to Henry Co., Tenn., near McKenzie Station along the Louisville, Nashville and Memphis Railroad. He opened

up a considerable farm there and built the first grist mill in Henry Co.

He was a mill-wright, a mechanical genius, first-class cabinet maker and carpenter, made beautiful furniture, built houses, did all kinds of neat workmanship, in fact, the best that could be found in his day. Added to all these he stood high as a teacher, a much better instructor than any of his children and some of them were distinguished. This is one of the characteristics of the name. His talents lay in many directions, but much that is best of the present generation has roots twined around his grave in New Garden, Ray Co., Mo.

In statue Richard Wade Nowlin was quite small. His wife Celia Shelton Nowlin weighed ninety pounds, but their sons and daughters were six feet and more and well built, inheriting size from more remote ancestors.

He remained in Henry Co., Tenn. until 1836, when again he was tempted by an offer from the government opening up northwest Missouri for settlement. He emigrated with his family to Ray Co., Mo., where he entered land, settled and reared his large family of fourteen children. Here he spent the remainder of his life. He died in Ray Co., 28 October, 1850. His wife died at the same residence, 14 November, 1859. Both lie side by side at New Garden Baptist Church, Ray Co., Mo.

The writer visited the resting place of these, his grand parents, in 1906. A plain marble slab marks the spot where rest these noble ancestors. The cemetery is beautifully located, surroundings restful.

In olden time a prophet sage hath said—  
 And somewhere, too, the poets' words I've read—  
 That spirits of our loved ones linger near,  
 A subtle, mystic presence, sweet and dear:  
 Though in the grave, or over briny sea  
 Their voices whisper love continually:  
 O, blessed bond, surpassing life's vague dream,

It gives us hope and faith and strength supreme!  
Peace to their ashes seemed voiced to their attender.

He also visited their farm then in the hands of friendly strangers, about one hundred acres, nice blue grass plot northeast and north of the house in which were a few original forest trees, venerable for their age, sacred on account of their association with loved ones that once walked and lived among them and rested beneath their rich shade; the spring, a deep body walled up by blue flags, stones on the back and a stone upon the top, near by an old fashioned spring house, with projecting roof to protect the spring from rain and sun. The old homestead dwelling was in ashes, having been burned a short time before. Near were a few cedars, the only ones to be seen, two immense pear trees and some apple trees which had been scorched by the flames. South of the home was the relic of a nice orchard. Amid all of these the writer viewed and felt if only they could speak, how many stories could be told of so much interest to the listener. The sweet dreams of other days of a large and happy family who has long since joined the celestial band taking their places behind the veil in their order.

*Nowlin - Moore.*

I Susannah Nowlin, the eldest child and daughter of Richard Wade and Celia S. Nowlin, married John Moore and to this union were given

Children:

i Lucy Moore; married a McAdoo.

ii Susan Moore; married a Piper.

There were other children but names not ascertained.

*Nowlin - Goldsby.*

II Lucy Wade Nowlin, daughter of Richard Wade and Celia S. Nowlin, married Isiah Goldsby in Kentucky. They moved to Illinois. She died and left four

children. Names and history of children were not ascertained.

*Nowlin - Haynes.*

III Celia S. Nowlin, daughter of Richard Wade and Celia Shelton Nowlin, was born 14 November, 1805, died 27 February, 1864; was married to Samuel Haynes, 5 November, 1826. He was born 18 April, 1805, died 30 December, 1863.

To Celia S. N. and Samuel Haynes were given Children:

- i Thomas S. Haynes; born 23 August, 1827; died 6 April 1832.
- ii Richard W. Haynes; born 25 May, 1830; is living; 86 years old.
- iii Elizabeth Haynes; born 15 May, 1833; died 25 July, 1860.
- iv Henry J. Haynes; born 15 July, 1838; died 24 February, 1864.
- v John T. Haynes; born 1 February, 1846; died 19 September, 1857.

*Haynes - Huffman.*

ii Richard W. Haynes was married to Mary Ann Huffman of Carroll Co., Va., 15 July, 1858. She died 24 May, 1877.

Richard W. and Mary A. H. Haynes were favored with

Children:

- 1 John Thomas Haynes; born 8 October, 1859; died September, 1865.
- 2 Orpha H. Haynes; born 11 April, 1862; died 8 February, 1877.
- 3 Henry J. Haynes; born 10 December, 1864; living.
- 4 Ellen Haynes; born 22 April, 1867; died 5 October, 1869.
- 5 Josie Haynes; born 20 June, 1870; married William T. Sparks.

Children:

- I Elizabeth Sparks; 24 years old in 1908.
- II Pattie Sparks; 19 years old in 1908.
- III Edgar Sparks; 16 years old in 1908.
- IV Fannie Sparks; 14 years old in 1908.
- V Marvin Sparks; 8 years old in 1908.
- VI Morris Sparks; 2 years old in 1908.

*Haynes - —————*

3 Henry J. Haynes married —————

Children:

- I George Clinton Haynes; age 23 years old about 1908; married and has one child.
- II Joseph R. Haynes; age 21 years old about 1908; married and has two children.
- III Samuel Haynes; age 19 years old about 1908.
- IV Oscar Haynes; age 17 years old about 1908.
- V Henry Haynes; age 13 years old about 1908.

*Nowlin - Petty.*

IV ©Richard Wade Nowlin, Jr. (©Richard Wade, Sr., ©Bryan Ward I, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), born in Virginia, 30 December, 1807, married Elizabeth Petty in Henry Co., Tenn., about 1836. She was born in the same county, 22 December, 1820, died 1 March, 1861, leaving three

Children:

- i Peyton Nowlin.
- ii Mary Nowlin.
- iii Susan Nowlin.

i Peyton Nowlin left home during the first year of the War and was never heard of afterward. He was opposed to the War and was known to have said he would not take part nor engage in it. He was quite an intelligent and inspiring young man. For several years he had been studying for the ministry; was an earnest and zealous Baptist Missionary and a young man of more than ordinary information.

ii Mary Nowlin, daughter of Richard Wade, Jr.

and Elizabeth Petty Nowlin, married and lives in Arkansas.

iii Susan Nowlin married a Knight and has reared two lovely daughters, esteemed highly by those who know them. Their home for several years has been in Gleason, Tenn. The girls are married. They are very intelligent and a great comfort to their mother who has been a widow for a number of years.

IV Richard Wade Nowlin, Jr. died in Henry Co., Tenn., in rather sad circumstances. He had been attending some public gathering at Paris, Tenn., and was returning home in the afternoon with his boy about three years old, when his horse became frightened at a number of men running up behind the buggy. He endeavored to control his horse with the lines which broke at the mouth. Being left entirely at the mercy of the frightened animal and seeing nothing but death for himself and child, he arose from his seat and sprang forward and caught the horse by the bits and stopped him. In doing so he broke his leg above the ankle. It was some time before a surgeon could be procured and the limb had become so swollen that it could not be properly set. In a few days after the surgeon decided it would be better to break the leg over and reset it. He died in the operation. He was a grand and highly honorable citizen.

*Nowlin - Sneed.*

V Elizabeth D. Nowlin, daughter of Richard Wade and Celia S. Nowlin, married John Sneed who was born in Rockingham, N. C., 1803 and died, 7 August, 1878. They had three children, all dead.

After the death of his wife, John Sneed afterwards married his wife's sister, Martha Sherod Nowlin, who reared

**Children:**

- i Oscar Sneed; born 22 May, 1840.
- ii Annie Sneed; born 1842; died 1848.

- iii Jerome Sneed; born 1844; died 1852.
- iv Ellen Sneed; born 1849; married 1870.
- v Bettie Sneed; born 1851; married 1872.
- vi Virginia Sneed; born 1853; married 1875; died 1904.

*Sneed - —————*

i Oscar Sneed married Martha Ann ——— the first time in 1865 and has two

Children:

- 1 Pauline Sneed; married an Editor and has six Children:

- I Rex Editor.
- II Clara Editor.
- III Mary Editor.
- IV Walter Editor.
- V Card Editor.
- VI James Editor; lives in Oblen Station, Tenn.

- 2 Ottie Sneed, died 1896; single.

i Oscar Sneed married the second time Maud Whitaker, who died August, 1901.

*Sneed - Thompson.*

iv Ellen Sneed married Tip Thompson. They have Children:

- 1 Thomas Thompson; single.
- 2 Ottie Sneed; died 1896; single.
- 2 Mamie Thompson; single.
- 3 Pattie Thompson; single.
- 4 William Thompson; single.
- 5 Edward Thompson; killed as brakeman on R. R., 1899.
- 6 Frank Thompson; married and lives in Texas.

*Sneed - Sneed.*

v Bettie Sneed, daughter of John and Marthat S. N. Sneed, married a Sneed who died in 1877. They have three

Children:

- 1 Ferd Sneed.
- 2 Robert Sneed.
- 3 Annie Sneed.



v Bettie Sneed married the second time a Coley, went to Texas and had other children. She died near Austin, 1895.

*Sneed - Gardener.*

vi Virginia Sneed married E. T. Gardner who died at Hickman, Tenn., in 1888. She afterwards married David Bryan at Hickman; moved to Union City, Tenn., where she died.

NOWLIN - STONE.

VI ©Armistead Shelton Nowlin (©Richard Wade, Sr., ©Bryan Ward I, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), whose mother was Celia Shelton Nowlin, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 30 July, 1811. He married first Mary Eliza Stone of the same county in 1836. She was a daughter of James Hoskin and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone.

Armistead Shelton Nowlin was a man of fine physical appearance with an erect military carriage. He was gifted with practical judgment and was somewhat cultivated; broad in views on all subjects of interest in his age; a very sociable and accommodating neighbor; a typical Southern man, one of the old time school gentlemen who are fast passing away.

After his marriage he with his young wife emigrated to Missouri, then a wild domain just recently opened up for settlement by the United States government. They put all they had in what was appropriately called Carry All. Thus they journeyed from Virginia to Missouri over five hundred miles in this manner. He bought over one hundred and sixty acres of rolling prairie land, turned the sod and made grain enough for his use, built him a little house and was very happy with the prospects before him until his wife's health failed,

then they made up their minds to return to Virginia which they did bringing their first born with them. The faithful servant, whose fidelity was remarkable, ever willing to serve her young invalid mistress, took the entire responsibility of the baby (the writer of this volume) and brought him through on horseback.

Armistead S. Nowlin while yet in Missouri in 1837, was settled not a great ways from Mormon settlements and was there during the period of time in Missouri's history known as the Mormon War. He was called and commissioned by Gov. Lilburn W. Boggs as Lieutenant Colonel of the Missouri Militia and was present at the anticipated battle of Far West and witnessed the surrender of Mormon officials at that place. From his observation he came to the conclusion had it not been for the abolition views the Mormons entertained there would never have been any trouble between the Missourians and Mormons. His father, Richard Wade Nowlin, sympathized with the Mormon people and went with his wagons and teams and spent several days in assisting them in what is called one of their migrations in Missouri, and in crossing the river from Independence, Mo. The writer visited Independence in 1906 where Joseph Smith was a prisoner for several months and suffered many things on account of his religious faith.

The writer in 1906, while on a visit to relatives, also visited the sacred spot where he himself was born. The house has long since been removed and the ground is now in the midst of a beautiful vineyard. The location is very desirable, being on a slope inclining gently to the east. At the foot of this slope is the spring from which the water supply was furnished. Again he was imbued with a feeling of adoration for it was his birthplace. After sixty-eight years of experience in the world of preparation he returned to this spot where he had been christened. There was a reality for later in his early boyhood days (in Virginia) he had enjoyed

the presence of ministering spirits and received deep impressions by divine presence; recognized spiritual realities which brought him near the Divine and awakened the noblest actions of his soul and impressions which he carried with him to the ultimate.

Armistead Shelton Nowlin was quite happy in Virginia, that his wife's health was improved after all these experiences in the new country. Notwithstanding the tempting offer of fertile soil and future growth, he whistled and made himself content.

To Armistead Shelton and Mary Eliza Stone Nowlin were given

**Children:**

- i James Edmund Nowlin; born 3 October, 1838, in Ray Co., Mo.
- ii Susan Wade Nowlin; born 26 November, 1841, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
- iii Richard Bryan Nowlin; born 12 December, 1843, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
- iv Samuel Chatham Nowlin; born 15 November, 1845, in Pittsylvania, Va.

**NOWLIN - WEBB.**

i ©James Edmund Nowlin (©Armistead Shelton, ©Richard Wade, Sr., ©Bryan Ward I, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), whose mother was Mary Eliza Stone, daughter of James Hoskin and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, each of Pittsylvania Co., Va., was born in Ray Co., Mo., 3 October, 1838, and was reared in Virginia up to his fourteenth year when his father moved to and settled in White Co., Tenn.

When the Civil War broke out he and his two younger brothers, Richard Bryan and Samuel Chatham, cast their lots with the South. He was a participant in many of the most important battles fought in Tennessee and numerous other smaller engagements. At the Battle

of Chickamauga he was detailed every evening during the battle to go back in the rear over the battle field with a commissary train and ordnance to the end of the line to bring supplies for sustenance of the army. In passing through, the sick and dying around him (among whom was a cousin of the Northern line and a member of the Union Army, Levi Nowlin, left as dead, which circumstance was not known until after the death of James Edmund), the sad parting, the miserable homesick, poorly protected soldiers on either side was, indeed, a most sickening sight, and the pathetic strain ofttime comes:

“We’ve been tenting today on the old camp ground,  
Give us the song to cheer  
Our weary hearts, the songs of home  
And friends we love so dear.  
Dying tonight, dying tonight,  
Dying on the old camp ground.”

Finally at the close of the War he with others accompanied Gen. Joseph E. Johnston in his memorial retreat from Dalton to Atlanta, and on the chase after Sherman from Atlanta to Savannah; thence north through North Carolina to Greensboro; and then meeting President Davis and Cabinet turned southwest and attended them through North and South Carolina and across the Savannah River into Georgia; parted with the President and Cabinet who marched on in some way to reach Mexico, to await an opportunity to surrender. They met the opportunity desired after a few days and stacked arms and were paroled at Washington, Ga., on the 9 of May, 1865 by Capt. Lot Abraham.

#### PAROLE.

Headquarters, Washington, Ga.,  
May 9, 1865.

I, the undersigned, a private of the 13th Regiment of Tennessee Cavalry, do solemnly swear that I will not

bear arms against the United States of America or give any information or do any military duty whatever until released properly from this obligation.

(Signed) JAMES E. NOWLIN,

13th Tennessee Regiment  
Dibrell's Brigade.

Description :

Height 6 feet, 2 inches, black hair, blue eyes, fair complexion.

(Signed) LOT ABRAHAM,

By order Brevet Maj. Gen. Wilson.

After the parole over five thousand dollars in silver was given to the company to make their return home, which started next day to march in a body by way of Chattanooga in middle Tennessee.

James Edmund Nowlin passed through the War for a term of four years and although in many engagements the missiles of death were cutting and whizzing around him in great profusion, yet, he never had his flesh marked by ball or saber and was a living testimony to the fact that the God of heaven is able to protect and shield from harm all those who seek his protecting care and put their trust in Him. As relics he has the pistol that he carried through the entire term of service, also the field glasses that brought the ranks of the enemy within a stone's throw, even preserved the hoof of the animal that carried him through. Preserving relics is a family trait.

"The War was over" and while there are many living today of our kindred on both sides just as brave and true to that which seemed right to them, we differed politically then and now, but the tomahawk is buried and we are loyal citizens with that true Irish blood surging our veins and that clan spirit that predominates over our weaker natures and brings us together as one great

family which will in time be united in our Father's kingdom in some degree of glory and as shining monuments before Him.

James Edmund Nowlin graduated in 1858 at Burritt College as Master of Arts and had been engaged to teach to supplement his funds with a view of taking a post graduate course, but war and its results seemed to thwart his designs and at the close of the war he gave up his pre-conceived ideas of further educational advancement and resumed his teaching which he continued with short intermission for about forty years. He acquired great notoriety as teacher and stood first in the esteem and confidence of a large majority of his students and patrons. He taught two years in Texas but mostly in different institutions in Tennessee. The last three years of this work was in the L. D. S. University in Salt Lake City, Utah.

In 1870 at the first general election in Tennessee he was called by a large majority and representative convention of the people of his county to represent them in the legislature, which call he accepted and served in this capacity for two years to the satisfaction of a large majority of his constituents. He could have made this position a stepping stone to much higher positions had he sought such advancement, but his experience in politics for the two years he had passed through fully satisfied him and he politely declined further political preferment.

James Edmund Nowlin was married to Martha (Mattie) Webb of Warren Co., Tenn., 21 December, 1870, daughter of Daniel Wadkins and Sarah Magness Webb. She was born 19 March, 1850. He was born 3 October, 1838 and died 26 May, 1914 in Salt Lake City, Utah to which place he with his family came in 1902.

To James Edmund Nowlin and Martha Webb Nowlin were given

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 191

### Children:

- 1 Robert Armistead Nowlin; born 27 May, 1872; in Sparta, Tenn.; died 20 September, 1873.
- 2 Nellie Nowlin; born 21 February, 1874, in Hartsville, Tenn.; died 12 December, 1878.
- 3 Edmund Brunson Nowlin; born 27 June, 1876, in Hartsville, Tenn.; died 11 December, 1878.
- 4 Carrie Natalia (Neta) Nowlin; born 17 August, 1880, in White Co., Tenn.
- 5 Bailey Bryan Nowlin; born 8 September, 1882, in White Co., Tenn.
- 6 Samuel Chatham Nowlin; born 14 November, 1884, in White Co., Tenn.
- 7 Mary Nowlin; born 16 July, 1888, in White Co., Tenn.
- 8 Joseph Wadkins Nowlin; born 2 July, 1890, in White Co., Tenn.
- 9 Webb Nowlin; born 10 September, 1892, in White Co., Tenn.; died 30 September, 1892.

### *Nowlin - Hull.*

4 Carrie Natalia (Neta) Nowlin graduated from Pleasant Hill Academy, Cumberland Co., Tenn. She married Earl Kenward Hull, 31 December, 1902, in Salt Lake City, Utah.

Neta, as she was called, is a home builder, loving daughter, affectionate wife, kind mother, one whose friends are numerous and lasting as time. She is making nursing a specialty since the death of her husband. She was well adapted to the companionship of her husband who was a rustling, energetic, business boy, and an ample provider for his home. He died 9 March, 1911.

To this union were added

### Children:

- I Olga Woolley Hull; born 7 January, 1904, in Salt Lake City.
- II Sherill Edmund Hull; born 19 June, 1905, in Salt Lake City.
- III Eugenia Hull; born 5 December, 1906, in Salt Lake City; died 5 December, 1906.
- IV Neta Elaine Hull; born 1 November, 1907, in Salt Lake City.

- V Helen Lucy Hull; born 19 November, 1909, in Salt Lake City.
- VI Earl Kenward Nowlin Hull; born 25 October, 1911; little daughter perpetuating her father's name.

*Nowlin - Amundson.*

5 Bailey Bryan Nowlin married Virginia Iva Amundson, 16 March, 1898, in Salt Lake City. He is a thorough business man and lives to the end "my word is bond." He is a first class carpenter and builder. He displayed a talent for the mechanical arts at an early age. His mother recalls the time when a mere boy after seeing his first bicycle, decided he could make one himself and after spending the day at the barn with his two little brothers came in at night running a miniature bicycle in full imitation, uniform in size, and in every way a perfect model of the original. His great grandfather, Richard Wade Nowlin, was a mechanical genius and probably this is where Bailey gets his gift in this line.

He was an eye witness to the upheaval or earthquake at San Francisco, Cal., which was so terrible he could never find language to portray its awfulness. He was awakened by hearing his clock and valise rolling over the floor. He dressed and ran to the window only to see the houses swaying to and fro and the people frantic at the work of the destroying angel. The house where he was stopping fell in ten minutes after he went out, but he never received a scratch.

His wife, Iva, is an unostentatious, up-to-date woman and home builder, kind and considerate in disposition. She is rather fond of needle work and is a model housekeeper, and is the honored kinswoman of Capt. Raold Amundson who located the South Pole.

Their home is blest with one son.

Child:

- I Donell James Nowlin; born 16 June, 1913, in Salt Lake City.





Master Donell James Nowlin.





Some of Bailey B. Nowlin's Bungalows.  
Salt Lake City.







Joseph W. Nowlin.

6 Samuel Chatham Nowlin, sixth child of James Edmund and Martha (Mattie) W. Nowlin, is a promising boy, noble in many respects with a quick and retentive memory, and a great worker from his youth up, but, like many of our progenitors, adventurous and has great fondness for travel and has taken his course world wide; has rounded Cape Horn twice, was mate on vessel two years, visited all the old countries, but seems satisfied to settle down as an electrician and is now superintending a long line of wiring through the North-western States.

7 Mary Nowlin, daughter of James Edmund and Martha (Mattie) W. Nowlin, is a graduate of the L. D. S. University in Salt Lake City with the honors of a large class of young men and ladies, winning a scholarship over a number of competitors. She completed a four year course in less than the required time, and since has taken post graduate and business course, and also advanced work in the University of Utah. She is the student of the family; has had a four year course in Latin and German, is something of a mathematician, and has had an extensive course with advanced work in English. She carries three diplomas.

Mary Nowlin has for several years been employed in the capacity of bookkeeper in the oldest and most reliable real estate firm in Salt Lake City. Audits prove her books without error and her well qualified for her line of work.

8 Joseph Wadkins Nowlin attended the city schools in Salt Lake City, Utah, graduating from the grades in 1907; took business course from Heniger's Business College which he completed. He is an honest business boy and stands well for industry, sobriety, and intelligence with all who know him. He returned from an extensive mission to Germany and Switzerland in 1912, having presided over different branches of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in that foreign land,

enjoying his mission as an ambassador of peace to an honest hearted people. He speaks and writes the German language fluently, has also the Swiss dialect and has gained an experience and schooling in many lines that in all probability would never have been given otherwise. He married a little Swiss girl who was born at the foot of the glaziers or the valley of the Alps within a stone's throw of where Switzerland was made a Republic and in the camping ground of Wilhelm Tell. She has had much experience in traveling and is familiar with five different languages.

#### MEMORIALS OF JAMES EDMUND NOWLIN.

*As furnished by his students, members of faculties,  
and others.*

"His life has been an inspiration to me, so full of wisdom, patience, calm, and such a rich unbroken faith in the mission of the Redeemer. I rejoice that I had the privilege of being acquainted with such a noble and God fearing man. Thank God for such good men and women. Their salvation most surely awaits them."—J. Reeves.

"I never knew a kindlier and more lovable soul. He impressed on me a feeling almost of veneration with his immense frame, snow-white hair, his gentle voice and his simple quiet manners. In him was embodied all that was meant by the term a Southern Gentleman. I heard on two or three occasions his modest story of the Civil War. Only when urged to do so would he ever speak of that struggle. That straight-forward narrative meant infinitely more to me than Caesar and all his Gallic Wars ever could. It showed a people of courage and devotion to principle unsurpassed. Above all it showed James Edmund Nowlin the noblest Roman of them all."—M. Bennion.



"Peace to him was a passion. His refined, gentle spirit was an inspiration to those who associated with him. Under every condition and circumstance he proved himself a gentleman,—honest, courageous, and true to every conviction. Not every man who enters the Church has as good an education as he, a scholar in every sense." —B. S. Hinckley.

"In all of my experiences I have met no man I so much loved as James E. Nowlin. A feeling came over me that I stood in the presence of one of God's noblemen. 'No conquerer is greater than he who governs his spirit; he is mightier than he who taketh a city', and James E. Nowlin was such a character. To have known him was to have faith built up."—Bishop H. C. Iverson.

*Nowlin - Broyles.*

ii Susan Wade Nowlin, daughter of Armistead S. and Mary E. Stone Nowlin, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 26 November, 1841; married Dr. O. G. Broyles of Washington, Rhea Co., Tenn., February, 1866. She died at her home in White Co., Tenn., and was buried at her home burying ground, 11 September, 1876, leaving four estimable daughters.

Susan Wade Nowlin and Dr. O. G. Broyles were blessed with

Children:

- 1 Susan Wade Broyles.
- 2 Emily Ross Broyles.
- 3 Annie Broyles.
- 4 Virginia Nowlin Broyles.

*Broyles - Paul.*

1 Susan Wade Broyles married Joseph Paul of White Co., Tenn. She lives on her mother's old homestead three miles west of Sparta, White Co., Tenn.

**Children:**

- I Georgia O. Paul.
- II Merrell Paul.
- III Susan Broyles Paul.

*Broyles - Rodgers.*

2 Emily Ross Broyles married James E. Rodgers of Washington Co., Tenn.; a trusted employee of the Cincinnati Southern R. R. Co. Their home was at Dayton, Tenn.

**Children:**

- I Lucile Rodgers.
- II Wendall Rodgers.

*Broyles - Price.*

3 Annie Broyles married Kyle Price of Washington, D. C., an attache and prominent lawyer of the same place. He was a native of Hawkins Co., Tenn., and at the time of his marriage with Annie he was a state senator from his native county. After the expiration of his term in the legislature he returned to Washington with his wife. They had no children.

*Broyles - Paul.*

4 Virginia Nowlin Broyles, youngest child of Susan W. Nowlin Broyles and Dr. O. G. Broyles, married James Scott Paul of White Co., Tenn. They were blest with two  
**Children:**

- I Virginia Scott Paul; born 7 December, 1894.
- II Rodgers Paul; dead.

In 1902 Virginia Nowlin Broyles with husband and child moved to Hill Co., Texas. Scott Paul was a very industrious overseer with pretty good management as financier and a very clever and accommodating neighbor. Virginia and Scott were very happily mated.

Dr. O. G. Broyles, husband of Susan Wade Nowlin, was a war veteran of the Confederate States Army during the Civil War. He was from Rhea Co., Tenn. He served through the War, only received a slight wound. After the war he went to White Co., and practiced his profession. After marriage he made Tennessee his home until his youngest daughter, Virginia, moved to Texas. He went with her and two years later died. His body was brought back and buried by the side of his wife at the old homestead in White Co., Tenn.

ii Susan Wade Nowlin Boyles was a woman of considerable attainments and aspirations. She had finished her education at Burritt College with her brothers and spent some two or three years in teaching previous to her marriage. She was quite a financier, looking after the interest of the farm and having large crops brought in and she knew just when to sell to get her returns. Her husband was also a financier, but away much of the time in the interest of his profession. She was a devoted mother and lived for her children.

After her death the Doctor sent his daughters to McMinnville, Tenn., to school, giving them a nice finish. Emily R. Broyles taught before her marriage. She was very bright, refined, and modest girl. Annie took a business course and was working at bookkeeping in Louisville, Ky., just prior to her marriage. Susan Wade, the oldest daughter is living at the old homestead. Virginia N. was the youngest of the family, left an orphan a baby and was caressed as such at home—a household pet. She grew up a very affectionate, kind, and generous woman, and a dear lover of her kindred, and became a happy wife and mother. The girls were all happily married and have great aspirations for wealth.

iii Richard Bryan Nowlin, son of Armistead S. and Mary E. Stone Nowlin, was educated with the other children at Burritt College. He went into the army in 1861, a volunteer to Capt. Snodgrass' Company of the 25th

Tennessee regiment. He received the appointment of Assistant Commissary for the regiment and held it with increasing popularity until death which was the result of exposure in 1863. He passed through the battle of Fishing Creek. He was a brave boy, attending his duties properly. He sleeps in the Hollywood Cemetery at Richmond, Va.

iv Samuel Chatham Nowlin passed through the Civil War. He too was a brave, noble, generous boy; was very bright, and a deep thinker. His father always seemed to have a tender feeling for him owing to deafness, the result of mumps, and his timidity. He was released from duty on account of his deafness. He died near Nashville, Tenn., about two years after the War.

Mary Eliza Stone Nowlin, first wife of Armistead S. Nowlin, has been dead many years, was bed ridden eight years before her death. She was the daughter of a wealthy planter of Pittsylvania Co., Va., Rev. James Hoskin, and wife, Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone. She was a devoted mother and industrious. When she could not set up she would have them support her with pillows in the bed and cut and make her children's clothing. She died the 29 December, 1849 in Virginia.

About two years after the death of Mary Eliza Stone Nowlin, Armistead S. Nowlin married the second time Mary Eliza Ann Lanier of Pittsylvania Co., Va., in 1851. He moved to Tennessee and bought a large acreage of land on Cumberland Mountain where he lived for about four years when he moved the family to Burritt College, Spencer, Tenn., and put the children of his first marriage in school. During their stay here he invested in a large land project in a pretty little valley four miles west of Sparta, White Co., Tenn. It was here the family was located at the breaking out of the War and where he died 16 January, 1861, age fifty-one years. She survived him some thirty years and moved with her daughter to Tuscaloosa, Ala. and died.





Virginia Armistead Nowlin Reeves.

"Life had no dim and lonely spot  
That did not in her sunshine share."

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 199

To Armistead S. Nowlin and Mary Eliza Ann Lanier  
Nowlin were born

### Children:

- i Virginia Armistead Nowlin; born 1852, in Cumberland Co., Tenn.
- ii Emma Nowlin; born 1854, Vanburen Co., Tenn.; died in infancy.
- iii John Lanier Nowlin; born 23 October, 1856, Vanburen Co., Tenn.
- iv David Witt Nowlin; born 28 June, 1859, White Co., Tenn.

### *Nowlin - Reeves.*

i Virginia Armistead Nowlin married Samp W. Reeves of Sparta, Tenn., May 1867. To them were born two

### Children:

- 1 Charles W. Reeves; born June, 1868, in White Co., Tenn.
- 2 Willie Cummings Reeves; born January, 1870, in White Co., Tenn.

1 Charles W. Reeves went with his parents to Alabama where he became an expert telegraph operator, finally drifted into Railroad Business until a failure of health induced him to go to California and later to Honolulu. He married in Honolulu, where he is now in the employ of the civil service.

2 Willie C. Reeves was associated with his brother in business until failure of health compelled him to retire from active life. He first saught the mountains of Tennessee, but not regaining health went to San Antonia, Texas, and finding no relief came back to Birmingham, Ala., where he died in 1894.

i Virginia A. Nowlin Reeves was married the second time to Lamar Thomson of Birmingham, Ala. a short time after the death of her youngest son and lived very happily for some three years, but was called to the other side 27 January, 1896. She was one of nature's noble

women in all of the relations of life, as a daughter, sister, mother, and wife, affectionate, trustworthy, unselfish, and generous to a fault.

*Nowlin - McCaully - Robbins.*

iii John Lanier Nowlin, son of Armistead S. and Mary Eliza Ann Lanier Nowlin, married first Laura McCaully of White Co., Tenn., 2 May, 1878, who became the mother of three boys. She died 1885.

To this union were

Children:

- 1 Edward A. Nowlin; born 24 May, 1879, in White Co., Tenn.
- 2 George A. Nowlin; born 18 February, 1881.
- 3 Laura Davis Nowlin; born 28 February, 1885; perpetuates his mother's name.

*Nowlin - Hays.*

1 Edward A. Nowlin married Annie Hays of DeKalb Co., Tenn., about 1897. Ed., as he is called, is a rustling energetic business man doing well financially. He lives near Sparta, Tenn.

To Edward A. and Annie H. Nowlin were given

Children:

- I Gladdis Nowlin; born 30 January, 1899; died 12 March, 1899.
- II Edward Paul Nowlin; born 11 February, 1900.
- III Gracie Virginia Nowlin; born 22 May, 1902; died 15 September, 1902.
- IV John Lanier Nowlin; born 8 September, 1903.
- V James Nowlin; born 12 October, 1905.  
Two little boys dead; not named.

*Nowlin - Moss.*

2 George A. Nowlin, son of John Lanier and Laura M. Nowlin, married Miss Mary Moss, teacher in High School in Saprt, Tenn. They are blessed with three





Residence of John L. Nowlin, Sparta, Tenn.







George A. Nowlin  
In young manhood.

**Children:**

- I Charles L. Nowlin; born 12 December, 1909.
- II Elizabeth Nowlin; born 30 November, 1911.
- III George A. Nowlin, Jr.; born 12 March, 1914.

2 George A. Nowlin is a very popular business man. Was for a number of years bookkeeper for the Clifty Coal Co. of White Co., Tenn. He occupied this position at good wages and in a manner pleasing to all interested. At present is established in a remunerative mercantile business as a member of the firm of Stacy, Knowles & Nowlin, in Sparta, Tenn. He is far above average in a business way.

3 L. Davis Nowlin went to Texas, married, and moved back to Tennessee. He has one child.

iii John L. Nowlin, son of Armistead S. and Mary Eliza A. Lanier Nowlin, married the second time Amanda Robbins in White Co., Tenn.

From this union were born

**Children:**

- 1 Joseph Herman Nowlin; born 7 November, 1889; died 5 June, 1890.
- 2 Mary E. Virginia Nowlin; born 21 April, 1892; died 5 January, 1895.
- 3 James Lamar Nowlin; born 14 May, 1895, in Sparta, Tenn.
- 4 Ruth Enzenia Nowlin; born 24 April, 1897, in Sparta, Tenn.
- 5 John Leroy Nowlin; born 13 February, 1900; died 15 November, 1901, in Sparta, Tenn.
- 6 Richard Nowlin; born January, 1904, in Sparta, Tenn.

iii John L. Nowlin is a very influential man in the community in which he lives. He is Stockholder and Cashier of one of the National Banks of the town where he resides. He is a consistent member of the Christian Church and is looked up as a standard of morals in fair dealing. He was Clerk of the Circuit Court of his county for twelve years in succession. He has from his boyhood displayed a tact for business and money making

and has accomplished much in this line. He has played the father's part well in counseling his children and leading them on to prosperity.

Amanda Robbins Nowlin, his wife, has been a mother to the motherless, a true and devoted wife and useful in every capacity in which she has been called; industrious to a fault and well adapted to the conditions around her.

*Nowlin - Stewart.*

iv David Witt Nowlin, son of and youngest child of Armistead S. and Mary E. A. Lanier Nowlin, married Martha Ross Stewart of White Co., Tenn., 28 June, 1882.

**Children:**

- 1 Charles W. Nowlin; born 15 April, 1887.
- 2 Mona Agnes Nowlin; born 11 January, 1889.

iv David W. Nowlin was an industrious man and a great comfort to his mother. He now lives in Texas. His wife has been dead several years.

**THE NOWLIN - CROOK FAMILIES.**

**HON. JOHN CROOK.**

For more than fifty years the Nowlin and Crook families have been associated intimately together, not through inter-marriage but friendly relations and neighborly kindness that have not succumbed to the testing through the weight of trials for years. So much so is this kindred sympathy and respect that this record would seem incomplete without a mention of them also, for to each of them it

“Was most blessed days, pioneer days,  
Some sixty years ago  
When by the firelight's ruddy haze  
Our cheeks were all aglow.”



**Farm Residence of James E. Nowlin in Tennessee.**

**"Swiftly the present fades in memory's glow."**





In mid-winter in 1851 Armistead Shelton Nowlin came from Virginia to White Co., Tenn., now a portion of Cumberland County, its having been taken from White. He decided to remain for a while at least and bought a large acreage of land with the Roadside Inn, known as the Crook Tavern, from Honorable John Crook who was a grand citizen and one of nature's noble men; a father and patriot. He was Justice of Peace for fifty years and his decision was law to the people. He was a peace maker between all feuds, often going down into his pocket to settle them satisfactorily. He was a man who could be relied upon in any emergency, making smooth the rough places and seeing things as they were; one whose noble influence was felt in the masses among the people with whom he was associated.

We find Hon. John Crook later in life about 1865 located four miles west of Sparta, White Co., Tenn., with an adjoining farm to Col. Armistead S. Nowlin, who had preceded him about four years, and where remains the old homesteads of each in a state of preservation where each of these tried friends passed off the stage of life. His posterity are many and all do credit to his name in following his footsteps in honesty, patriotism, liberality and deep religious devotion.

He married Sarah Brown of White Co., Tenn., whose moral influence helped to make him the man he was and bring their children up as intelligent men and women of truly high sense of moral worth.

To Hon. John and Sarah Brown Crook were given Children:

- I Jane Crook; married first, Alvin Truett; second, Jona Forschee of Meags Co., Tenn. She is dead.
- II Mary Crook; married Summerfield Broyles, Cumberland Co., Tenn. Now resides in White Co., Tenn.
- III Elizabeth Crook; married Andrew Kimmer. She is dead.
- IV Calvin B. Crook; married Sarah Kimmer; second, Mrs. Lou Brewster Earl.
- V Margaret Crook; married James White, Rhea Co., Tenn.

She is dead.

VI Isabelle Crook; married Lawson Simms, White Co., Tenn.; resides in Sparta, Tenn.

VII David Crockett Crook; married Sallie Tarver of Alabama. He is dead.

VIII Nannie Crook; married Louis Cass. She is dead.

IX Sallie Crook; married Thomas Mitchell. She is dead.

X Emma Crook; married a Howard of Arkansas. She is dead.

“O, ye friends of my youth and of life’s later age,  
Thy names are inscribed on time’s fitful page;  
Still enshrined in my soul with all that is dear,  
Are the names of my friends in characters clear.”

Of this goodly number only three survive, Mary, Isabelle, and Calvin B., to tell anew the many experiences of their long and useful lives, having passed through the struggles that comes to all who have reared and educated a family of children. To this trio many eventful and stirring scenes have come, trials almost unsurmountable that place them at the foot of the cross to intercede for direction. Ofttimes beset with thorns their childhood of pioneer days, the eventful years of Civil War have each usurped their rights in their lives. In this family spirituality reigns supreme. Their noblest aim is to seek out Him who bore the cross for all, and this characteristic has been transmitted to their descendants. Not every family can boast of a birth which by right of lineage inherits those spiritual tendencies.

Esq. Crook as he was styled was a leading citizen and honored for his manliness and nobility of spirit. Indeed, he was a descendant of some pure Welsh stock noted for their liberality and kindness. He had been located on Cumberland Mountain for years and although the people were scattered at a distance yet they knew him. He had looked after grazing cattle and this hotel for years, which had been remunerative to him and a great convenience to the traveling public. It was sit-

uated some twenty miles east of Sparta on the Nashville and Knoxville turnpike road. It was indeed pioneer days and but sparsely settled. It was twenty miles to a post-office, twenty to a doctor and twenty to a town.

After the house changed landlords it was given the name Virginia House and was conducted by Mrs. Mary E. A. L. Nowlin, second wife of Armistead Shelton Nowlin. It being extremely cold weather both families, the Nowlins and Crooks, occupied the house for the winter. Out so far from habitation in the quiet mountain where not a sound save the cricket, the frog in the distant glade to be heard, where rude nature swayed with the sighing or moaning of the pine tree, the majestic oak or hickory-nut sweeping through sylvan vale bending to kiss her mantle of snow with unseen hands. Ah! sweet, dreamy, dear, enchanting scenes return to bless poetic childhood which has listed oft and long to its syrian influence when nothing but a deer or perhaps a bird was seen with now and then some traveler on route to Knoxville, stopping only for refreshments. It was here in this home the writer spent some of his blissful boyhood days with the Crook family.

“O, blessed memories now rife,  
They bring back joys of childhood life,  
So far from worldly care and strife—  
The dearest, sweetest part of life.”

It was here that David Crockett Crook, the second son of the family, and the writer were boys united in thought and action and spun the web for a grand and glorious future. When the Civil War broke out they both went into service. He was captain of his company and at the close of the War was colonial of his regiment. He was almost mortally wounded while his companion (James Edmund Nowlin) came through without a scar. He came out a preacher, the latter a teacher. He was more than a bosom friend. When he had been shot

through with a minnie ball he called to his side this friend saying "James, if I die tell my father and mother I fell as a soldier in line of duty, but I do not think I will die now although I am severely wounded. I have promised God if he will spare my life I shall spend the remaining strength to His praise and glory trying to induce others to forsake the error of their way and I believe my prayer has been heard and I shall be a preacher of righteousness some day."

Crockett, as he was termed, was born in White Co., Tenn., in 1837; was converted at Pleasant Hill Camp-meeting in the autumn of 1853. He entered Burrett College, studied four years preparatory to the study of law, leaving school in 1860. Sometime after with the experience of the War, he turned his attention to the ministry; was licensed a preacher in 1866. He, thinking a warmer climate more conducive to his health, was transferred to the Alabama Conference in 1870 where he remained and married a Miss Sallie Tarver. She died leaving three children. He married the second time. He only lived a short time afterward; was happily married each time. He left his last wife with the three promising children of the first, who are grown and accomplished to mourn his loss, in addition to many of the brethren and sisters, kindred and friends, who were loyal to his great name.

He was a man of unquestioned courage; as a soldier had no fear; as a Christian minister equally as fearless; pure and spotless before God. His thoughts were high and lofty and he was a faultless advocate, useful and impressive; was held in high esteem by all who knew him. His ministry was one of power, often rising to the height of sublime eloquence. As friends, relatives, and companions, we all feel to cherish the memory of this great divine and with the milk of human kindness we exclaim,

"Peace to thy ashes,  
Rest to thy soul."





Bryan Ward Nowlin to the Fourth  
Generation.

"O, Sacred Shrine! where love light gleams  
The source from whence all blessings flow,  
'Tis heaven's court above.

World wearied ones seek bliss supreme,  
Ah! deem it not a fleeting dream  
'Tis tangible, 'tis real."

*Nowlin - Davis.*

VII ©Bryan Ward Nowlin (©Richard Wade, ©Bryan Ward I, ©James the Carpenter, ©James of Ireland), was born in Kentucky, 7 June, 1813, married Lucy N. Davis of Hempstead Co., Ark. He was a popular merchant at Missouri City where he spent most of his life. He died 1 June, 1900. Lucy N. Davis Nowlin was born 17 April, 1818, died 9 April, 1869, leaving two Children:

- 1 Samuel Davis Nowlin; born 18 August, 1838, Ray Co., Mo.
- 11 Elmira Josephine Nowlin; born 1840, Ray Co., Mo.

*Nowlin - Perry.*

i Samuel Davis Nowlin married first Sarah M. Perry, July, 1860. She was born 5 July, 1839, died 27 December, 1864.

Children:

- 1 Thomas Bryan Nowlin; born 31 December, 1862; married a Winfrey.
- 2 Margaret Nowlin; born 11 December, 1864; married a Henderson.

*Nowlin - Winfrey.*

1 Thomas Bryan Nowlin married Mary V. Winfrey, 8 May, 1888. She was born 8 June, 1869.

Children:

- I Nellie Nowlin; born 15 July, 1889.
- II Anna Belle Nowlin; born 22 February, 1892.
- III Thomas Ward Nowlin; born 10 April, 1897.

*Nowlin - Henderson*

2 Margaret Nowlin, daughter of Samuel D. and Sarah M. Perry Nowlin, married John A. Henderson. He was born in Liberty, Mo., 26 December, 1865, and lived to be forty-two years of age. "Bud", as he was familiarly termed, was a devout Christian, honorable, upright in every way.

1 Samuel Davis Nowlin married the second time Martha Clay Skinner, 26 April, 1868. To this union were added

**Children:**

- 1 Zoda Winona Nowlin; born 5 July, 1869; married William Wilkinson, 18 December, 1898; no children.
- 2 Cleo Lester Nowlin; born 5 September, 1871; died 26 August, 1899.
- 3 Tracy Clay Nowlin; born 7 February, 1876.
- 4 Willina Nadena Nowlin; born 4 June, 1879.
- 5 Harrison Davis Nowlin; born 24 February, 1882.
- 6 Egbert Ward Nowlin; born 8 August, 1886.

4 Willina Nadena Nowlin, daughter of Samuel D. and Martha C. Skinner Nowlin, is a graduate from the Kansas City school, is a former member of the faculty of Kansas University, and has the degree of A. M. She has won laurels in the field of scientific research. She has accomplished more than many distinguished scientists who have spent a life time along this line. She is the first student of Kansas to receive Bryn Mawr fellowship where she is now attending and has been tendered many lofty positions and freedoms that few students aspire. She is justly termed a self-made girl and has won all through her energy. Chancellor Strong of the University has predicted she will one day be world wide authority in her line, science.

*Nowlin - Sneed.*

ii Elmira Josephine Nowlin, daughter of Bryan W. and Lucy N. Davis Nowlin, was married first to Dr. John



F. Sneed at Missouri City. After his death she married the second time William Paul, a carpenter.

To Elmira N. and William Paul were given  
Children:

- 1 Minerva Paul.
- 2 Willina Paul.

This family live near Joplin, Mo.

VII Bryan Ward Nowlin after the death of Lucy N. Davis, his first wife, married the second time Mrs. Minerva Bowls who had been twice widowed before. They had no children.

*Nowlin - Johnson.*

IX ①Dr. James Crispin Nowlin (①Richard Wade, ①Bryan Ward, ①James, ①James), whose mother was Celia Shelton Nowlin, was born in Kentucky, 16 April, 1817; studied medicine in Memphis, Tenn., which profession he followed until his death, 8 December, 1898, at the age of eighty-one years, near San Antonio, Texas. He married the first time Ann Elizabeth Johnson and settled at Holly Springs, Miss. In connection with his practice, he engaged in milling and farming on Cold Water until the death of his wife.

To Dr. James Crispin and Anna Elizabeth J. Nowlin were added

Children:

- i Samuel Nowlin; born 12 December, 1837; married Ann Scott.
- ii Richard Nowlin; born 8 December, 1840; married Arabella Gathing.
- iii James Bryan Nowlin; born 1 February, 1845; married Mollie Manning.
- iv Lucy Ann Nowlin; born 23 February, 1848; married D. H. Reese.
- v Mollie E. Nowlin; born 11 September, 1850; married James R. Jones.

*Nowlin - Gathing.*

ii Richard Nowlin married Arabella Gathing. To this union were given Children:

- 1 Richard Nowlin.
- 2 Walter Nowlin.
- 3 Oscar Nowlin.
- 4 Sallie Nowlin.
- 5 Susan Nowlin.
- 6 Zora Nowlin.
- 7 Eva Nowlin.
- 8 Lucy Nowlin.
- 9 Ray Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Manning.*

iii James Bryan Nowlin married Mollie Manning. Children:

- 1 Aline Nowlin.
- 2 Albert Nowlin.
- 3 Frank Moore Nowlin.
- 4 Fannie Nowlin.
- 5 James C Nowlin.
- 6 Thomas Nowlin.
- 7 Edgar Nowlin.
- 8 Charlie Nowlin.
- 9 Rex Nowlin.
- 10 Ross Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Rees.*

iv Lucy Ann Nowlin married D. H. Rees. Children:

- 1 Dr. H. C. Rees; married Vinnie Kennedy.  
Children:
  - I Etta Rees.
  - II Clay Rees.
  - III Olive Rees.
- 2 Henrietta E. Rees.
- 3 David R. Rees; married Ellen Smith.  
Child:
  - I Nowlin Rees.

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 211

- 4 John C. Rees.
- 5 Sidney Rees, Jr.
- 6 Elizabeth A. Rees; married J. L. Vining.
- 7 Adolphus Rees.
- 8 Samuel Earnest Rees.
- 9 Mary Rees.

### *Nowlin - Jones.*

v Mollie E. Nowlin, daughter of James Crispin and Ann Elizabeth Johnson Nowlin, married James R. Jones.  
Children:

- 1 William Early Jones.
- 2 Laura Jones.
- 3 Maud Jones.
- 4 Frankie Jones.
- 5 Lucy Jones.
- 6 Edna Jones.
- 7 Maggie Jones.

### *Jones - Seay.*

3 Maud Jones married Henry Seay and has one Child:

- I Edwin Seay.

IX Dr. James Crispin Nowlin married the second time Ann Elizabeth Gathing in Mississippi in about 1855. He moved his family to Kerr Co., Texas and settled on the Gaudolupe River twenty miles above San Antonia and became interested in stock raising. At the commencement of the Civil War he had about fifteen hundred head of horses and several hundred sheep.

Children:

- i Daniel Crispin Nowlin; born 1 September, 1857.
- ii Henry Moore Nowlin; born 5 December, 1860.
- iii Kate Nowlin; born 2 March, 1864.
- iv Dovie Nowlin; born 10 August, 1868.
- v Claud Nowlin; born 11 April, 1871.

### *Nowlin - Leonard.*

i Daniel Crispin Nowlin married Laura Leonard.

To these were added

Children:

- 1 Bryan Ward Nowlin.
- 2 Percy Nowlin.
- 3 Bruce Nowlin.
- 4 Burnice Nowlin.

There are other children whose names were not ascertained.

i Daniel C. Nowlin is in the geological survey and is of considerable ability along the his line of business. He has a head of his own and is shrewd, alert in turning away from the views of others when not in harmony with his own without giving offence. However, he does not fail to be a gentleman in his acts as well as his personal feelings. In his makeup he partakes much of the early Virginia Nowlins both as to complexion and features, and shows an individuality from whence he descended. We are pleased to say in the parenthesis "He is an Irishman, too."

*Nowlin - McElroy.*

iii Kate Nowlin, daughter of Dr. James C. and Ann E. Gathing Nowlin, married James L. McElroy.

Children:

- 1 Lillie McElroy.
- 2 H. Elvin McElroy.
- 3 Nancy Elizabeth McElroy.
- 4 Crispin McElroy.
- 5 Ura Dovie McElroy.
- 6 James L. McElroy.

*Nowlin - Angus.*

iv Dovie Nowlin, daughter of Dr. James C. and Ann E. Gathing Nowlin, married John Angus.

Children:

- 1 J. C. Angus.
- 2 Danerie Angus.
- 3 Gladdys Angus.

The record of James Crispin Nowlin's family may have many changes as it has been many years since this was furnished, but as descendants of Dr. James C. Nowlin he has a grand following. He was much beloved by his acquaintances, relatives, and friends. His nephew recalls many sayings of dear "Uncle Jim" that have never passed out; a most excellent man and councillor. The following excerpt was taken from his home paper:

"The hearts of many admiring friends of Dr. James Crispin Nowlin were made glad by the return of that gentleman to his beautiful mountain home near Centre Point after a month's visit to relatives and friends in Missouri. While in that state the Doctor visited many of its principal points and saw most of its attractive features, but this sight seeing served only to intensify his love for his home in beloved Texas.

Dr. Nowlin said when he started home Missouri was still wrapped in her winter garments, everything was bleak and barren, not a green thing was to be seen save the wheat that was just peeping above the ground. A few days afterwards he arrived at home. What a strange contrast was presented to his view. Here he found the forest in full foliage, gardens in full bloom, and the valleys spread over with a carpet of flowers. Wild birds were singing softly to their young broods, tender lambs were skipping nimbly about green hill sides while their more decorious mothers soberly nipped the luxuriant, tender grass; the blythe whistle of the husbandman could be heard in the fields as he moved about the corn already over knee high, while nature gave promise of a beautiful harvest. The Doctor said that as an abiding place he would not exchange the charms of his home on the beautiful Gaudalupe River for those of the whole state of Missouri.

*Nowlin - Brooks.*

X Oliva Catherine Nowlin, daughter of Richard

Wade and Celia Shelton Nowlin, was born 20 June, 1819, a twin sister of Amanda A. Nowlin, married Young Drayden Brooks, 18 August, 1835. He was born 11 March, 1811 in Ray Co., Mo., and died 15 January, 1848. She died 14 July, 1884.

To this union were added

Children:

- i Celia Ann Brooks; born 1837.
- ii Peyton T. Brooks; born 16 March, 1839; died 1839, in Kentucky.
- iii Mary Susan Brooks; born 22 March, 1840; died 22 April, 1901.
- iv Thomas Johnson Brooks; born 25 January, 1842.
- v Amanda Catherine Brooks; born 14 June, 1844.

*Brooks - Craven.*

i Celia Ann Brooks married Wyatt Craven, Jr. He was born 26 December, 1833, died 22 January, 1876.

They have

Children:

- 1 Oscar A. Craven; born 26 May, 1857; died in infancy.
- 2 Susan Nannie Craven; born 24 February, 1859; married J. S. Hope.
- 3 Viola Thomas Craven; born 24 September, 1863; married Andrew Rose.
- 4 Young Frankie Craven; born 15 January, 1865; married Lula Groome.

Child:

- I Henly Groome; died 21 January, 1903.
- 5 Lucy C. Craven; born 26 February, 1870; married John Crowley; died 10 April, 1906.
- 6 Robert Henly Craven; born 5 June, 1873; married Tillie Elliott.

Children:

- I Buford Bond Craven; born 25 October, 1900.
- II Freewin L. Craven; born 6 February, 1902.
- III Dorwin F. Craven; born 18 May, 1904.

*Craven - Hope.*

2 Susan Nannie Craven, daughter of Celia Ann Brooks and Wyatt Craven, married J. S. Hope.

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 215

### Children:

- I Willie Hope; born 19 January, 1877; married Julia Craven.  
Children:
  - i Hattie Pearl Hope.
  - ii Emma Hill Hope; born 1901; died 1903.
  - iii Viva Francis Hope.
  - iv Ralph Craven Hope.
- II Archie Pearl Hope; born 13 June, 1880; married Andrew Sullenger; died 7 October, 1903.
- III Cella Ellen Hope; born 28 October, 1882.
- IV Laura Elizabeth Hope; born 18 July, 1884.
- V Lena James Hope; born 4 June, 1887.
- VI Lucy Florence Hope; born 2 September, 1889.
- VII Viola May Hope; born 1 October, 1891.

### *Brooks - Craven.*

iii Mary Susan Brooks, daughter of Young Drayden and Oliva C. Nowlin Brooks, was born 22 May, 1840, married A. J. Craven, died 7 August, 1878.

To these were born

### Children:

- 1 Young Drayden Craven, M. D.; born 2 October, 1869.
- 2 Anna E. Craven; born 15 February, 1872; died 22 April, 1901.

### *Craven - Barber.*

1 Dr. Young Drayden Craven, son of Mary Susan Brooks Craven and A. J. Craven married Miss Sallie Barber and lives at Excelsior Springs, Mo. He finished his education from country schools, took ten months teachers' course in Kirckville State Normal School, then one year in high school at Richmond, securing State Teacher's Certificate at County Institute examination. He was school commissioner of Ray Co. in 1893; served one year and resigned. He entered Kentz School of Medicine and Hospital in January, 1894. He then took a spring course and graduated June 20, 1896; won gold medal given by Dr. F. M. Coombs on disease of eye,

ear, nose, and throat. He was doing general practice at the time of his studying. He has now specialized in chronic diseases.

Dr. Craven is a man of marked ability and an eminent physician in his special course. He is very successful and enjoys a lively practice and is held in high esteem by those who know him and is much doted upon by his kindred and friends.

*Craven - Colliman.*

2 Anna E. Craven, daughter of Mary Susan Brooks and A. J. Craven, married John Colliman.

Children:

- I Robln Dewitt Colliman.
- II Keith B. Colliman.
- III Beulah Olive Colliman.

*Brooks - Davis.*

iv Thomas Johnson Brooks, son of Oliva C. Nowlin and Young Drayden Brooks, married Bettie Davis in 1870. This union was blest with

Children:

- 1 Infant son; born and died 19 June, 1872.
  - 2 Young Drayden Brooks, Jr.; born 6 November, 1873; married 8 October, 1899; had one child; died in infancy.
  - 3 Viola May Brooks; born 21 January, 1877; died 1892.
  - 4 Susan A. Brooks; born 5 January, 1879; married December, 1900.
  - 5 Mary C. Brooks; born 10 November, 1880; married Charlie Bradley, 1898.
- Children:
- I Cecil May Bradley; born 13 January, 1899.
  - II Grace Marie Bradley; born 28 September, 1900.
  - III Boy not named; born 28 August, 1902; dead.
  - IV Nannie C. Bradley; born 1904.
- 6 Nannie C. Brooks; born 25 May, 1882; married Jerry Dealy, 1899.



Children:

- I Noel Dealy; born 18 February, 1900.
  - II George Dealy; born 8 July, 1902.
  - 7 Ethel A. Brooks; born 22 July, 1884; married Robert Wilson, 4 August, 1901.
- Child:
- I Glissie Gertrude Wilson; born 23 May, 1902.
  - 8 Richard Green Brooks; born 27 February, 1887; married Mary Rodman, 30 November, 1905.
  - 9 Lillie C. Brooks; born 16 May, 1889.
  - 10 Minnie P. Brooks; born 17 January, 1892.
  - 11 Maggie Brooks; born 2 April, 1895; died 24 May, 1898.

*Brooks - Hill.*

v Amanda Catherine Brooks, daughter of Oliva C. Nowlin and Young Drayden Brooks, born 14 June, 1844, died 25 August, 1897, was married to James M. Hill. He was born 7 September, 1835, died 21 September, 1895.

Children:

- 1 Olivia E. Hill; born 25 April, 1864, Ray Co., Mo.; married a Vance; had no children.
- 2 Robert L. Hill; born 27 August 1871; married Susan Crowley.

Children:

- I Rica Hill.
  - II Mercedes Hill.
  - III Virona Hill.
  - 3 Helen May Hill; born 14 August, 1874; married L. P. Chapman.
  - 4 Carrie Ann Hill; born 19 August, 1878; married G. W. Foulk.
- Child:
- I Ibsen Foulk; killed by the cars in Kansas City, at four years of age.
  - 5 James Henry Hill; born 2 September, 1881; single.
  - 6 Otta Rook Hill; born 1 October, 1884.
  - 7 William Jewel Hill; born 4 July, 1887.

X Oliva C. Nowlin Brooks married the second time Wyatt Craven, 21 November, 1858 in Ray Co., Mo. He was born 7 September, 1812, in Tennessee.

From this marriage were  
Children:

- i Olivia Zerilda Craven; born 1 September, 1859, in Ray Co., Mo.; married John Isley, 24 December, 1878.
- ii Richard Wade Craven; born 23 February, 1862, in Ray Co., Mo.; died 20 July, 1865.
- iii Bryan Ward Craven; born 23 February, 1864; married Janie Queener, 4 September, 1887. She was born 6 August, 1863.

*Craven - Isley.*

i Oliva Zerilda Craven, daughter of Oliva C. N. B. and Wyatt Craven, married John Isley, 24 December, 1878.

Child:

- 1 C. Forest Isley; born 14 October, 1880; married Allie Davis.

Child:

- I Kenneth R. Isley; born 20 June, 1905.

1 Dr. C. Forest Isley is a very popular and successful physician at Excelsior Spring, Mo. He is associated with Dr. Y. Drayden Craven and they each have a lively practice.

*Craven - Queener.*

iii Bryan Ward Craven, son of Oliva C. N. B. and Wyatt Craven, married Janie Queener.

To this union were born

Children:

- 1 Wyatt J. Craven, Jr.; born 19 October, 1888.
- 2 Estella L. Craven; born 25 June, 1890.
- 3 Olive Craven; born 22 May, 1891.
- 4 Roy Craven; born 8 November, 1892; died 7 September, 1893.
- 5 Hanle M. Craven; born 27 May, 1894.
- 6 Ola Craven; born 2 November, 1895.
- 7 Elma Craven; born 8 November, 1897.
- 8 Alice Craven; born 9 April, 1902.

*Nowlin - McCroskie.*

XI Amanda A. Nowlin, daughter of Richard Wade and Celia Shelton Nowlin, born 20 June, 1819 in Tennessee, married James Louis McCroskie, 25 December, 1840. Uncle Louis was a genial, jovial, clever Scotchman, exceptional in sickness or any capacity he could serve. Both were of Ray Co., Mo. She died 30 April, 1880. He lived a number of years after her death.

**Children:**

- i Oliva C. McCroskie; died in infancy.
- ii Nancy Elizabeth McCroskie; born 14 August, 1842.
- iii Robert Henry McCroskie; born 16 October, 1844; died 1 April, 1864, at Leavenworth City, Kansas.
- iv Mary Ann McCroskie; born 17 December, 1846; died 6 January, 1847.
- v Bryan Josephus McCroskie; born 7 August, 1848, married Elizabeth Clevenger, December, 1871.
- vi John Nowlin McCroskie; born 30 December, 1851; died 7 November, 1879.
- vii Emma Golsbay McCroskie; born 26 June, 1855; married
- viii Samuel Haynes McCroskie; born 6 October, 1858; single; lives in Canada.

*McCroskie - Clevenger.*

v Bryan Josephus McCroskie married Elizabeth Clevenger. To this union were added

**Children:**

- 1 Bryan J. McCroskie, Jr.; born 10 Decemebr, 1872; died in Saline, Kansas, 16 December, 1879.
- 2 Minnie McCroskie; born 10 December, 1873; died in infancy.
- 3 Maggie McCroskie; born 25 July, 1875; married James Niles, 11 March, 1892.  
Child:  
I Marjorie Niles; born August, 1894.
- 4 Mertie McCroskie; born 9 November, 1877; married George Miller, September, 1898.  
Child:  
I Glenn Miller; born 7 June, 1899.
- 5 James Louis McCroskie; born March, 1880; married.

- 6 Carrie McCroskie; born April, 1882, in Kansas; married Smith Hollinger, about 1901.

Child:

- I Salina Smith Hollinger; born 1908.  
7 Clide McCroskie; born 30 May, 1888.  
8 Joseph Wheeler McCroskie; born August, 1894.

*McCroskie - Clevenger.*

vii Emma Golsbay McCroskie, daughter of Amanda A. Nowlin and James Louis McCroskie, married Samuel L. Clevenger, 1 November, 1883. He was born 1 September, 1848.

Children:

- 1 Viva Folsom Clevenger; born 3 February, 1886; dead.  
2 Grover Cleveland Clevenger; born 19 May, 1888; attending Normal Academy, Annapolis.  
3 Elmira B. Clevenger; born 12 October, 1892.  
4 Winston W. Clevenger; born 1894; died in infancy.  
5 S. Golden Clevenger; born 5 May, 1896.

*Nowlin - Wyman.*

XII Ardelia Pauline Nowlin, daughter of Richard W. and Celia Shelton Nowlin, born in Henry Co., Tenn., 1 March, 1822, married Mark H. Wyman in 1843. These were blest with a posterity. The compiler visited Aunt Ardelia in 1906 near Excelsior Springs, Mo., found her to be a plain lady, spoke her thoughts strictly, honestly, and truthfully. She was lovable for her simplicity and earnestness. She died 27 June, 1908, having survived her husband a number of years.

Mark H. Wyman was born 1820. He was reputed as a generous, free hearted, liberal Scotchman given to hospitality, kind and useful to those around him, and was beloved by those who knew him.

Ardelia P. Nowlin Wyman and Mark H. Wyman had Children:

- 1 Martha E. Wyman; born 23 May, 1849, in Ray Co., Mo.  
11 William H. Wyman; born 3 April, 1854.

- iii Celia E. Wyman; born 30 April, 1856.
- iv Mary C. Wyman; born 23 November, 1859.

*Wyman - Thomas.*

i Martha E. Wyman married John H. Thomas in 1865. He was born 3 December, 1843 in Orange Co., N. C. She died 12 September, 1899.

**Children:**

- 1 Flora Thomas; born 23 June, 1866; married 5 March, 1896, William R. Ambercromie; born 4 December, 1863, in Fairwater, Wis.
- 2 Lena L. Thomas; born 18 April, 1868, in Missouri; married M. J. D. Blakely, 3 August, 1884. He was born in 1864.
- 3 Aurora B. Thomas; born 19 February, 1870, in Missouri; married A. J. Davis, 14 September, 1891. He was born 10 December, 1869.
- 4 Anna M. Thomas; born 19 July, 1872, in Missouri; married Judson Minor, 17 September, 1900. He was born 1870.

i Martha E. Wyman Thomas died 12 September, 1899. John H. Thomas, her husband, married the second time Marinda W. Greene, 4 September, 1902. She was born 7 September, 1858, in Newport, R. I.

*Wyman - Philips.*

ii William H. Wyman, son of Ardelia P. Nowlin and Mark H. Wyman, married Margret Philips. To the were born

**Children:**

- 1 Charles H. Wyman; born 2 November, 1883; married Mabel L. Williams, 12 August, 1906. They have one Child:  
I Lloyd Wyman; born 5 January, 1908, in Kansas.
- 2 Lena M. Wyman; born 18 April, 1890; Johnson Co., Kan.
- 3 John F. Wyman; born 13 September, 1891, Johnson Co., Kan.
- 4 Earl Wyman; born 3 October, 1895, Johnson Co., Kan.

*Wyman - Thomson.*

iii Celia E. Wyman, daughter of Ardelia P. Nowlin and Mark H. Wyman, married William M. Thomson, 12 October, 1873. He was born 4 July, 1853.

Children:

- 1 Effie Thomson; born 8 July, 1874; died 17 August, 1875.
- 2 Allen M. Thomson; born 28 June, 1876; married Aneta V. Emperon, 22 June, 1902. She was born 28 June, 1873, in Sonoma, Calif.

Child:

- I Louis Thomson; born 2 June, 1905, in California.
- 3 Harry M. Thomson; born 26 February, 1882, in Ray Co., Mo.; married Hannah Wholf, 22 July, 1900. She was born 29 October, 1881.

Children:

- I Walter Thomson; born 22 August, 1903; Ray Co., Mo.
- II Ruby Thomson; born 8 August, 1905, Ray Co., Mo.
- III Clarence A. Thomson; born 25 February, 1908, Ray Co., Mo.

There are other children in this exemplary family, but efforts to secure their names were futile.

*Wyman - Brown.*

iv Mary C. Wyman, daughter of Ardelia P. Nowlin and Mark H. Wyman, married Thomas Brown, 26 March, 1882. He was born 19 June, 1852.

Child:

- 1 Louella Brown, born 16 April, 1883, is a teacher of promise, a lovable and popular lady; has many friends and is doing a good work in her line. Her family lives near Excelsior Springs, Mo.

*Wyman - Cheslier.*

Paulina Wyman, second daughter of a J. F. Wyman, whose record was not obtained, was born 3 November,

11  
2

5  
7  
3

1  
1,  
18

1,  
0,  
3,

,

1  
,



Aunt Zerilda C. Nowlin Bates.

"Living every hour in patience  
With a firm and steadfast will."



1846 and married William T. Cheslier, born 3 February, 1840.

To this union were born  
Children:

- i Richard E. Cheslier; born 26 April, 1865.
  - ii Lida A. Cheslier; born 19 October, 1867; married Edward McMullin, 19 December, 1888. He was born 3 June, 1866; no children.
  - iii John H. Cheslier; born 8 October, 1870.
  - iv Albert Sidney Cheslier; born 17 July, 1872; died 3 September, 1872.
  - v Addie T. Cheslier; born 26 January, 1874; died 26 February, 1875.
  - vi Lucy Levinie Cheslier; born 24 June, 1876; died 23 September, 1892.
  - viii William P. Cheslier; born 6 March, 1878; married Annie L. Schooley, 1 April, 1907. She was born 6 September, 1880.
- Child:
- I Ida Paulina Cheslier; born 27 July, 1908.
- viii Robert Omer Cheslier; born 3 December, 1882.
  - ix Henry Clay Cheslier; born 30 May, 1888; died 3 September, 1888.
  - x James R. Cheslier; born 30 July, 1889.
  - xi Maud J. Cheslier; born 14 December, 1893.

*Nowlin - Bates.*

XIII Zerilda C. Nowlin, daughter of Richard Wade and Celia Shelton Nowlin, was born in Henry Co., Tenn., 8 November, 1823, and came with her father's family to Missouri in 1837. She married William D. Bates, 26 January, 1842, and became the mother of twelve children, nine daughters and three sons.

She is one of the most quiet, gentle, and lovely women that one could find, industrious almost to a fault, an example of "still water runs deep." She is perfectly devoted to the interest of her large family and though now ninety-three years of age, she is all the time engaged in her work preparing some useful article for some member of her family or friends. She is living in Excelsior

Springs, Clay Co., Mo., only a few miles from the place of her marriage and the scenes of her young womanhood, enjoying the esteem and confidence of an extensive acquaintance and relationship.

William D. Bates, her husband, was born in Virginia, 23 July, 1818. He was a successful farmer, spent the remainder of his life after his marriage on a farm near Vibbard in Ray Co., Mo.

To Zerilda C. Nowlin Bates and William D. Bates were born

**Children:**

- i Celia Ann Bates; born 27 October, 1843; married William Darnold.
- ii Charles Flemming Bates; born 31 October, 1845; married Ann Elizabeth Miller.
- iii Richard Wade Bates; born 14 February, 1847; married Mary Miller.
- iv Mary Susan Bates; born 13 August, 1848; married Joel S. Petty.
- v Oliva Catherine Bates; born 12 April, 1850; married William Clevenger.
- vi Henrietta Frances Bates; born 28 October, 1851; died 23 March, 1852.
- vii Nancy Elizabeth Bates; born 26 December, 1853; lives in Kansas City.
- viii Lucy Peyton Bates; born 26 February, 1856; died 20 December, 1865.
- ix Virginia Eveline Bates; born 24 December, 1857; married R. P. Craven; died 24 August, 1892.
- x Eudora Ellen Bates; born 1 October, 1860; died 12 February, 1865.
- xi William James Bates; born 23 March, 1864; married twice.
- xii Effie May Bates; born 28 October, 1866; married Jno. F. Craven.

*Bates - Darnold.*

i Celia Ann Bates married William Darnold, 25 July, 1867. He was born 3 July, 1845.

**Children:**

- 1 Lucy Ella Darnold; born 14 June, 1868; married a Grable, who was born 22 April, 1860.

**Children:**

- I May Ella Grable; born 5 September, 1887; married Geo. McGuire.
  - II Reece Grable; born 22 April, 1888.
  - III Clide Grable; born 18 December, 1891; died 17 March, 1904.
  - IV Cella A. Grable; born 18 November, 1893.
- 2 Leonora E. Darnold; born 28 December, 1870; married William A. Lee, 18 December, 1887. He was born 29 March, 1861; no children.

- 3 Henry C. Darnold; born 25 December, 1871; married Rose Wheeler, 3 February, 1896. She was born 17 February, 1879.

**Children:**

- I Monie M. Darnold; born 20 June, 1897.
  - II Cora Darnold; born 22 August, 1899.
  - III Henry A. Darnold; born 4 April, 1901.
  - IV George Richard Darnold; born 14 December, 1902.
  - V Parker Davis Darnold; born 14 June, 1904.
  - VI Catherine A. Darnold; born 29 June, 1906.
- 4 William Clide Darnold; born 3 February, 1873; married Rose Martin, 26 March, 1893. She was born 21 September, 1874.

**Children:**

- I Sylvia Darnold; born 14 March, 1895.
  - II Eugene Darnold; born 25 May, 1900.
  - III Joseph Darnold; born May, 1903; dead.
  - IV James Noble Darnold; born 22 November, 1904.
  - V Ruby Ray Darnold; born May, 1905.
- 5 Mary A. Darnold; born 21 March, 1874; married William C. Ashlier, 10 November, 1889. He was born 26 March, 1866.

**Children:**

- I Oscar Ashlier; born 22 July, 1893.
  - II Jessie Ashlier; born 1 September, 1901.
  - III Jered Ashlier; born 5 August, 1904.
  - IV Alta Vista Ashlier; born 4 August, 1906.
- 6 Jessie L. Darnold; born 20 April, 1876; died 20 April, 1882.
  - 7 Druzillah F. Darnold; born 13 September, 1877; married Charles Miracle, 7 January, 1896. He was born 6 April, 1875.

## Children:

I Lawson Miracle; born 10 January, 1901.

II Lloyd Miracle; born 4 April, 1903.

8 Eugene G. Darnold; born 17 February, 1879; married Alice Grable, 10 July, 1905. She was born 22 April, 1880; no children:

9 Charles Richard Darnold; born 10 October, 1880; married Annie Smith, 14 March, 1903. She was born September, 1882.

## Children:

I Charles B. Darnold; born 2 June, 1904.

II Chrystal Darnold, born 10 May, 1906.

10 Early Homer Darnold; born 5 August, 1886; married Rosa Boas, 1905.

## Child:

I Al Ballade Darnold; born 10 December, 1905.

11 Theodore E. Darnold; born 16 May, 1887.

12 Zerilda May Darnold; born 1892; married Charles Schuck, 25 December, 1905. He was born 3 February, 1877.

## Children:

I Claudia Norma Schuck; born 16 June, 1906.

II Infant; born September, 1907; dead.

*Bates - Miller.*

ii Charles Fleming Bates, son of Zerilda C. Nowlin and William D. Bates, born 31 October, 1845, in Clay Co., Mo., married Ann Elizabeth Miller, 28 March, 1867. She was born 24 March, 1849. They settled on a farm about six miles from Excelsior Springs, Mo. Charlie, as he is termed, is a very successful farmer, a friend to his neighbor, one whose heart is open for good to those around him, and an exemplary father.

## Children:

1 Robert Lee Bates; born 23 December, 1867; married Maggie May Foley, 19 April, 1892; a successful grocery merchant.

## Children:

I Carl Williams Bates; born 20 February, 1895.

II Claud Allen Bates; born 14 January, 1898.

2 Allen Miller Bates; born 12 June, 1870; married Sarah

## DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD NOWLIN 227

Elizabeth McLothlin, 16 January, 1895. She was born 25 March, 1871.

Children:

- I Grace May Bates; born 25 December, 1895.
- II Eugene Field Bates; born 17 July, 1897.
- III Harry Lavergne Bates; born 22 December, 1902.
- IV Ronold Allen Bates; born 18 September, 1905.

2 Allen Miller Bates is a fine looking specimen of manhood and is a hustling, energetic, real estate man in Excelsior Springs. He has a beautiful home on one of the principal streets of the town and is esteemed a leader in all its business enterprises of this section of Missouri.

- 3 Anna May Bates; twin sister of Allen Miller Bates; born 12 June, 1870; married Freeman A. Furman, 12 June, 1900; reside in Riverton, Iowa. He was born 3 February, 1868.
- 4 Lucy Price Bates; born 30 January, 1872; single and at home.
- 5 Susie Bates; born 3 October, 1873; married Benjamin F. Kincaid, 20 February, 1895.

Children:

- I Leslie Bryan Kincaid; born 20 January, 1897, in Ray Co., Mo.
- II Russell Grady Kincaid; born 22 October, 1899, in Ray Co., Mo.
- III Elizabeth Kincaid; born 26 March, 1903, in Ray Co., Mo.
- 6 Leslie E. Bates; born 30 June, 1875; married Bessie Cawthorne, 1 January, 1908. She was born 21 December, 1881.
- 7 William Melvin Bates; born 2 June, 1877; married Elsie Jane Eddy, 24 December, 1902. She was born 30 May, 1880.
- 8 Sallie Maggie Bates; born 12 March, 1879; married Frank J. Shoemaker, 14 September, 1904. He was born 8 December, 1871; died 16 September, 1907. They live at Riverton, Iowa.

Children:

- I Charles Albert Shoemaker; born 27 October, 1905.
- II Frank Joseph Shoemaker; born 15 March, 1908.
- 9 Ella Zerilda Bates; born 1 January, 1881; single; at home.
- 10 Charles Frank Bates; born 6 November, 1886; married Mary Cooper, 22 August, 1902. She was born 17 March, 1888.

Child:

- I Lloyd Cooper Bates; born 18 September, 1907.

*Bates - Miller.*

iii Richard Wade Bates, son of Zerilda C. Nowlin and William D. Bates, was born 14 February, 1847, in Ray Co., Mo., married first Mary Miller. She was born 26 October, 1850.

To Richard Wade and Mary Miller Bates was given one  
Child:

I Sallie Mary Bates; born 30 October, 1871.

*Bates - Craven.*

Sallie M. Bates is a very intelligent young lady. She married R. Allen Craven, 16 April, 1908. He was born 29 April, 1865, in Ray Co., Mo.

She never realized she was an orphan, having been so tenderly cared for by her step-mother from infancy. Thus she was nurtured to womanhood, the only child of well-to-do parents, and in return she is an affectionate daughter and grand daughter of merit and dotes on her aged grandmother. She is an all round woman of influence and worth. She has aided in the family history along her line in completing this record.

Mr. and Mrs. R. Allen Craven reside in Excelsior Springs, Mo.

iii Richard Wade Bates owns a beautiful home about six miles southeast of Excelsior Springs, Mo., and has been engaged in farming and stock raising since his marriage. He is esteemed a man of fine practical judgment; an ardent Democrat, and takes great interest in everything that pertains to advancement of the highest development of his country. He is a good earnest talker, a very zealous worker for what he esteems to be the best good for his community.

He was married the second time to E. V. Gant, 22 March, 1877. She was born 18 March, 1846. They have no children.

*Bates - Petty.*

iv Mary Susan Bates, daughter of Zerilda C. Nowlin and William D. Bates, was born 13 August, 1848, married Joel S. Petty. He was born 7 May, 1844 and died 15 July, 1902. He was a volunteer in the Confederate Army, lost one eye in the service. She is a comfort and blessing to her aged mother. They have no children.

*Bates - Clevenger.*

v Oliva Catherine Bates, daughter of Zerilda C. Nowlin and William D. Bates, married William Clevenger, 14 October, 1866. She had no children. She is dead.

vii Nancy Elizabeth Bates born 26 December, 1853 in Clay Co., Mo., never married. She lives in Kansas City where she conducts a boarding and rooming house. She is an energetic, high-minded, charitable, successful woman, and a mother to the orphan and a blessing to the poor.

*Bates - Craven.*

ix Virginia Eveline Bates, daughter of Zerilda C. Nowlin and Wm. D. Bates, married R. P. Craven, 15 September, 1879, of Clay Co., Mo. They moved to Salina, Kan. She died 24 August, 1892.

They have six  
Children:

- 1 Walter Price Craven; born 11 April, 1882.
- 2 Grace Craven; born 2 April, 1884.
- 3 Harold Craven; born 8 March, 1886.
- 4 Thomas Jewel Craven; born 7 January, 1888.
- 5 Russell Craven; born 26 March, 1890.
- 6 Virginia Eveline Craven; born 20 August, 1892.

6 Virginia Eveline Craven is a beautiful and interesting young lady who has lived since the death of her mother with her aunt, Nancy E. Bates, in Kansas City, who feels a great interest in her education and training.

*Bates - Elston.*

xi William James Bates, son of Zerilda C. Nowlin and William D. Bates, born 23 March, 1864, married first Ella Elston, 16 September, 1885. She was born 10 June, 1864 in Lathrop, Mo., and died 13 September, 1890, leaving two daughters.

## Children:

- 1 Carrie May Bates; born 21 November, 1886; interesting young lady.
- 2 Vera Ella Bates; born 30 May, 1888; died 20 May, 1897.

William James Bates married the second time Lula Adams, 15 December, 1891. She was born 25 December, 1863.

## Children:

- 1 William Nowlin Bates; born 5 December, 1893.
- 2 Kenneth Stanford Bates; born 24 April, 1897.

William James Lives on the farm his father owned and has opened up a large coal mine doing a good business in connection with his farming and stock raising.

*Bates - Craven.*

xii Effie May Bates, daughter and youngest child of Zerilda C. Nowlin and William D. Bates, was born 28 October, 1866 in Clay Co., Mo. She married John Francis Craven, 21 December, 1892 and has two

## Children:

- 1 John Francis Craven; born 30 August, 1900; died in infancy.
- 2 Zerilda Elizabeth Craven; born 7 October, 1902; interesting little girl; ideal of father and mother; comfort to Grandmother Bates.

John F. Craven stands well with all who know him. He is a kind and affectionate father and husband, courteous and liberal to all, and it is "Cousin John" with the kindred for favors and good times.



*Nowlin - Smith.*

XIV Mary Caldwell Nowlin, daughter and youngest child of Richard Wade and Celia Shelton Nowlin, born in Henry Co., Tenn., 5 September, 1826, was married to Robert Jackson Smith of Scotch descent about 1850. He was born 14 April, 1815, near Princeton, Caldwell Co., Ky. He was an orphan from birth and when he was seventeen wears of age he and his mother, her only companion, came to Missouri.

Robert J. Smith was a fine citizen; frugal, industrious, and became a very wealthy planter. He reared an elegant family near Lexington, Mo. Mary C. Nowlin was a patient, loving mother and filled her mission in life as a faithful wife. She died 6 May, 1891, at Lexington, Mo. He died 3 April, 1891, in Lafayette Co., Mo. Both are lying side by side in the cemetery of Lexington, Mo. with their daughter, Lucy C. Ardinger, under a monument with the beautiful inscription, "I am the resurrection and the life."

To Mary Caldwell Nowlin Smith and Robert J. Smith were given  
Children:

- i Lucy Catherine Smith; born 12 February, 1852; died 17 June, 1894.
- ii Susannah Elizabeth Smith; born 9 May, 1853; died 9 April, 1886.
- iii Mary Alice Smith; born 21 March, 1855.
- iv Thomas Bryan Smith, born 2 March, 1857.
- v Sallie Carter Smith; born 5 October, 1861.
- vi Fanny Robert Burns Smith; born 28 October, 1866.

*Smith - Ardinger.*

i Lucy Catherine Smith, oldest child of Mary Caldwell Nowlin and Robert J. Smith, married John P. Ardinger of Virginia, 15 October, 1873 and died in Lexington, Mo., 17 June, 1894.

Children:

- 1 Mary Smith Ardinger; born 3 August, 1874; married

William Gath Thompkins of Kansas City, Mo., 2 December, 1902. He was born 5 April, 1871.

Child:

- I Eugenia Ardinger Thompkins; born 28 July, 1905.
- 2 John P. Ardinger; born 15 April, 1877; died 22 June, 1885; accidentally shot.
- 3 Robert Chalmers Ardinger; born 18 March, 1879; married Estelle Blanchard Shackelford of Nelson, Mo., 15 October, 1902.

Children:

- I Lucy Kathryn Ardinger; born 20 September, 1904.
- II Nell Shackelford Ardinger; born 28 September, 1908.
- 4 Horace Chester Ardinger; born 2 June, 1881; married 3 February, 1908, Frances Elizabeth Tucker of Louisiana, Mo.
- 5 James Berry Ardinger; born 29 April, 1883; married 20 October, 1908, Minnie Bernice Starr of Pittsburg, Kan.
- 6 Eugenia Dixie Ardinger; born 24 June, 1886.

Also three daughters and one son; all died in infancy.

John P. Ardinger was another war veteran of the late Civil War on the Confederate side. He was Major in the Cavalry command of Gen. J. B. Stewart and fought in the first two battles of Bull Run, at Gettysburg, Antietam, Petersburg, and around Richmond, on the Peninsular, at Yorktown, on the South Mountain, through the Valley of Virginia, and other places.

Maj. John P. Ardinger was born 15 August, 1843 in Beddington, Berkeley Co., Va. He was of German and Scotch descent. His parents, James and Eliza Ardinger, died when he was a mere boy. He was a most excellent man, a kind and affectionate father.

### *Smith - Ford.*

ii Susannah Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Mary Caldwell Nowlin and Robert J. Smith, married Charles W. Ford of Kentucky, 1 January, 1875, died 9 April, 1886, at Crystal Falls, Texas.

Children:

- 1 Carrie Mary Ford; born 8 January, 1876; married J. F.

n

5.

5;

ar

15

4.

or,

ed

a.

20

-

e

r

t

-

-

e

3

l

y

t



Country Home of Mr. and Mrs. Berry Hughes  
near Richmond, Mo.





Berry Hughes.





**Mrs. Alice Hughes.**



Thistle of Purcell, Okla.

Child:

- I Ford Thistle; born 11 December, 1905.
- 2 Stella Beeding Ford; born 13 May, 1878; married Maury L. Evans of Oklahoma.
- 3 Clyde Berry Ford; born 2 October, 1881; married Una Lavier, in 1900.

Children:

- Twins {
- I Estella Ford; born 1902.
  - II Nellie Ford; born 1902.
- 4 Anna Brand Ford; born March, 1884; married Tom Brannon of Oklahoma.

Child:

- I Ford Brannon; born 5 October, 1905.

*Smith - Hughes.*

iii Mary Alice Smith, daughter of Mary Caldwell Nowlin and Robert J. Smith, born 21 March, 1855, married Berry Hughes of Missouri, 5 December, 1875. She is a model member from her standard family; had fine opportunities and is educated from many standpoints. Mrs. Mary Alice S. Hughes is another home builder, an affectionate wife, daughter, and mother, whose influence is a power in her family; and with a kindly affection reaching out to her kindred—so lovely and generous.

“The beauties of her mind and heart  
 Surpass the sculptor's work of art;  
 She lives for others' happiness,  
 Their hearts to cheer, to soothe and bless;  
 By noble deed, true joy secures,  
 Soul beauty lives—fore'er endures.”

Mary Alice Smith Hughes and Berry Hughes have a most excellent family.

Children:

- 1 Ernest Quarles Hughes; born 16 April, 1878; married Erna Smith, 4 May, 1905. She was born 30 June, 1878.
- 2 Edward Berry Hughes; born 10 August, 1879; married

Ruby Garner, 31 December, 1902. She was born 11 January, 1882.

Child:

- I Francis Hughes; born 20 October, 1909.
- 3 James Robert Hughes; born 26 August, 1880; married Rachel Asbury of Richmond, Mo. She was born 3 February, 1881.
- 4 Elvira Ann Hughes; born 20 December, 1887.

Berry Hughes was born 28 January, 1850, of wealthy parents. He is a man of unusual ability in a business way; a model from many standpoints. He is a very successful stock man, farmer, and banker. He holds the respect and admiration of all who know him or deal with him. One feels better after having talked with or being associated with him. He is prepossessing and engaging, not puffed up but holding himself meekly as a man of depth of soul and a lover of his fellow man.

### *Smith - Thompkins.*

iv Thomas Bryan Smith, son of Mary C. Nowlin and Robert J. Smith, born 2 March, 1857, married Mattie A. Thompkins of Richmond, Mo., 29 November, 1882.  
Children:

- 1 Eva Whitfield Smith; born 18 September, 1883; married 10 June, 1902, Walter Burke of Kansas City.
- 2 Robert J. Smith, Jr.; born 18 March, 1885; died 30 July, 1885.

### *Smith - Bird.*

v Sallie Carter Smith, daughter of Mary C. Nowlin and Robert J. Smith, born 5 October, 1861, married 11 October, 1882 to Malcom Bird who died February, 1886.

To Sallie Carter Smith Bird and Malcom Bird was born  
Child:

- 1 Anna Bird; born 22 September, 1883; married February, 1909, to Earl Rexroat of Litterbury, Ill.



Annie May Bird Rexroat.







Fanny R. B. Smith Akers.

v Sallie Carter Smith was married the second time to Calvin P. Snoddy of Marshall, Mo., 17 December, 1890. Mrs. Snoddy is a kind and generous woman, whose influence is felt with all who associate with her, and is deservedly termed the ideal sister.

Sallie C. S. and Calvin P. Snoddy have one Child:

- 1 Calvin P. Snoddy, Jr.; born 29 July, 1895.

*Smith - Akers.*

vi Fanny Robert Burns Smith, daughter and youngest child of Mary Caldwell Nowlin and Robert J. Smith, born 28 October, 1866, married John Thomas Akers of Richmond, Mo., 27 October, 1885. He was born 7 October, 1858.

Fanny R. B. Smith Akers and John Thomas Akers were blessed with

Children:

- 1 Berry Hughes Akers; born 8 February, 1887; married 8 February, 1900, Marion Casady of Des Moines, Iowa.
- 2 Susan Smith Akers; born 16 August, 1889.
- 3 Mary Mallinda Akers; born 4 May, 1892.

Fanny R. B. Smith Akers' home is a happy retreat for all who have blues or are depressed in spirit. Her great heart full of hope and comfort casts a gleam of sunshine renewing vitality to mirth again. She is the life and good cheer of her household, happy mother and wife with a willingness to help in every way possible to cheer and comfort her family and kindred and inspire them with a great degree of vitality.

## A PATERNAL ANCESTOR.

MAJ. ARMISTEAD SHELTON AND  
DESCENDANTS.

1 Maj. Armistead Shelton was a veteran of the American Revolution; in colonial days a member of the house of Burgesses. His home was in Pittsylvania Co., Va. He was a slave owner, also had a large territory of land. He was a citizen of high morals and high standard, a devoted member of the Methodist Church South. He was born in 1753, died 16 June, 1844, married Susan \_\_\_\_\_.

The compiler of this history is a great grand son of this ancestor through his father's maternal line, and has as a relic the silver knee buckles worn by this ancestor, also a quaint little trunk in which he kept his special papers.

To Maj. Armistead and Susan Shelton were born six Children:

- I Cella Shelton; married Richard Wade Nowlin.
- II Oliva Shelton.
- III Patty Shelton.
- IV Susan Shelton.
- V Vincent Shelton; married Tertia \_\_\_\_\_.
- VI Westley Shelton; married Emilly \_\_\_\_\_.

*Shelton - Nowlin.*

I Celia Shelton, eldest child of Maj. Armistead and Susan Shelton, married Richard Wade Nowlin and was mother of Armistead Shelton Nowlin, who figures in the Nowlin-Stone Genealogy. (See Nowlin-Shelton).

*Shelton - \_\_\_\_\_.*

V. Vincent Shelton married Tertia \_\_\_\_\_ of Pittsylvania Co., Va.



**Children :**

- i James F. Shelton.
- ii Samuel V. Shelton.
- iii William Howard Shelton.
- iv Edward H. Shelton.
- v Richard J. Shelton.
- vi John E. Shelton.
- vii Elizabeth Shelton.
- viii Martha A. Shelton.
- ix Tazwell H. Shelton.
- x George W. Shelton.

*Shelton* - \_\_\_\_\_

VI Westley Shelton, son and youngest child of Maj. Armistead and Susan Shelton, married Emily \_\_\_\_\_.  
Children :

- i Augustine Shelton.
- ii John A. Shelton, M. D.
- iii Bedford Shelton.
- iv Mary Shelton.
- v Samuel Shelton.

*Shelton* - \_\_\_\_\_.

ii Dr. John A. Shelton, son of Westley and Emily Shelton, married and had three  
Children :

- 1 J. Bently Shelton; lives at Elba, Va.
- 2 A son; lives at Greenborough, N. C.
- 3 A son; lives at Chatham, Va.

*Shelton* - \_\_\_\_\_

1 J. Bently Shelton was born 1859 and married Victoria \_\_\_\_\_ in 1885. She was born in 1865.

To J. Bentley and Victoria Shelton were born  
Children :

- I Edward H. Shelton.
- II John C. Shelton.
- III Charlie Shelton.

The record of Maj. Shelton's descendants is imperfect, although every effort was made to ascertain full names and dates.

### NOWLIN - BERGER.

11 Catherine Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade Nowlin, was born 26 October, 1779 and died 24 December, 1830, was married to ©Jacob Berger (©Jacob and ©Jonathan), 30 January, 1800. Jacob Berger was born 26 December, 1775 and died 13 March, 1833.

Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger were blessed with many

#### Children:

- I Lucy Berger; born 26 October, 1801; died 12 November, 1839; married William Graves.
- II Daniel Berger; born 7 November, 1802; died 4 July, 1878; married Elizabeth Nowlin Jones, 26 February, 1829. She died 1911.
- III Christianna Berger; born 26 November, 1803; died 12 December, 1859; married Crispin Dickerson, 30 November, 1826.
- IV Capt. Samuel Berger; born 17 March, 1804; married Hester Berger.
- V William Berger; born 25 August, 1805; died 7 February, 1806.
- VI Anna Berger; born 5 March, 1807; died 26 April, 1885; married Meacon Ashley Shelton.
- VII Mildred Berger; born 30 December, 1908; died 23 June, 1849; married Washington Graves.
- VIII Mary (Polly) Berger; born 24 March, 1810; died 2 October, 1875; married Nathaniel Wooding.
- IX Rev. David Berger; born 22 October, 1811; married Jane Haney.
- X Elizabeth J. Berger; born 13 July, 1813; died 20 June, 1852; married David William Nowlin.
- XI James Nowlin Berger; born 16 September, 1815; died 10 June, 1880; married Lucy Ann Wade.
- XII Martha Collins Berger; born 30 November, 1817; died 1 April, 1850; married Dr. Saunders.

- XIII George Hope Berger; born 22 November, 1819; married Fanny Berger.
- XIV John Wade Berger; born 22 November, 1821; died 18 June, 1826.
- XV Rainey Catherine Berger; born 9 March, 1825; died 12 January, 1892 at her daughter's, Mrs. O. H. Avery; married first James McHaney and second Booker Jefferson.

Jacob Berger "Uncle Jacob" was a very religious man, but sometimes he would forget to be an example of patience. On one occasion in the fall season, when man's work was over and the delight for church going was made manifest, especially the protracted meetings on hand, Uncle Jacob one Sabbath morning went to church. He and Aunt Catherine enjoyed the sermon highly, was full of the good spirit until on arriving home he found his cider barrel turned over. This quite overwhelmed him, getting closer he found the hogs making squill of his favorite drink. This was too much for Uncle Jacob and he made use of exceedingly strong language, something he never found in the "Sunday School books," to express his displeasure. Aunt Catherine was shocked and said, "Jacob, Jacob, remember where he have been today, that good sermon and what was given us." "Yes, yes, know, but the preacher didn't lose his barrel of cider, nor did he contend with these d—— hogs."

*Berger - Graves.*

I Lucy Berger married William Graves, 14 May, 1818. To Lucy Berger and William Graves were given Children:

- i David S. Graves; born about 1820; married Lucy Dickerson; lives in Virginia.
- ii Peyton Graves; born about 1822.
- iii John P. Graves; born about 1824; family lives in Oregon.
- iv William J. Graves; born 1826; descendants live in San Luis Obispo, Calif.
- v Samuel Graves; born about 1827.
- vi Thomas Graves; born about 1829.
- vii Catherine Graves; born about 1831; family lives in Oregon.

viii Jane Graves; born about 1833; family lives in Oregon.

The present family of Graves must be from names and characteristics, etc., descendants of the New England ancestry. Many on this line have distinguished themselves chiefly as ministers, some in politics, Benjamin Franklin Graves was an able lawyer and circuit judge. He was originally Democratic but became a Free Soiler. William J. Graves was a congressman; Alba F. Graves an artist; Hiram Graves a useful pioneer; John C. Graves an able lawyer; William R. Graves an educator; Anson R. Graves a worthy bishop. The southern line, many of them, lives near the soil, a number are divines.

*Berger - Shelton.*

VI Anna Berger, daughter of Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger, was born 5 March, 1807, died 26 April, 1885 in Montgomery Co., Mo., married Meacon Ashley Shelton, 3 June, 1826 in Pittsylvania Co., Va. They moved to Lincoln Co., Mo., in 1834, and lived there until old age compelled them to break up their home and live with their daughter.

Meacon Ashley Shelton, son of Crispin and Susannah Shelton, was born 7 July, 1797, in Pittsylvania Co., Va., died 11 August, 1873, at his daughter's home in Lincoln Co., Mo., age seventy-six years. He and his wife were members of the Primitive Baptist Church at Sand Run in Lincoln Co., Mo. They were staunch good people. Their children were educated, and settled around them. Meacon Ashley Shelton and Anna Berger Shelton through industry and economy accumulated good means, had a nice home and a well located farm. He was judge of county court for many years in Pittsylvania Co., Va. All the family are dead except Jacob and Nathaniel Meacon.

To Anna Berger Shelton and Meacon Ashley Shelton were born

## Children:

- i Susannah Catherine Shelton; born 2 November, 1829, Pittsylvania Co., Va.
- ii Martha Irby Shelton; born 4 September, 1831; Pittsylvania Co., Va.
- iii Jacob Berger Shelton; born 4 August, 1833, Pittsylvania Co., Va.
- iv Abraham Cowper Shelton; born 29 November, 1834, in Missouri; died 21 October, 1862, in Mississippi.
- v Cloe Elizabeth Shelton; born 18 February, 1836, in Missouri.
- vi Christina Mildred Shelton; born 8 April, 1842, in Missouri.
- vii Mary Leigh Shelton; born 8 September, 1844, in Missouri.
- viii Lucy Anna Shelton; born 28 June, 1847, in Missouri.
- ix Nathaniel Meacon Shelton; born 17 March, 1851, Lincoln Co., Mo.

*Shelton - Shelton.*

i Susannah Catherine Shelton, oldest child of Anna Berger Shelton and Meacon Ashley Shelton, married Peachy Gilmer Shelton, son of Cowper Ashley Shelton and Mary Leigh Claiborne Shelton, 18 October, 1853. Peachy G. Shelton was born 20 September, 1832, in Pittsylvania Co., Va., died 10 September, 1912, at the home of his only surviving child, Mrs. Willie Martin, Troy, Lincoln Co., Mo.

Susan Catherine Shelton died 8 October, 1912, in St. Louis while visiting her brother-in-law. She survived her husband only a few weeks and was laid beside him in Troy Cemetery to await the morning of the first resurrection.

The day Susannah Catherine was five year her parents started with her to Missouri. Her father woke her up saying, "Wake up, Susannah, you are five years old today and we are going to cross the Mississippi River." So they crossed where now stands St. Louis.

To Susannah Catherine S. and Peachy G. Shelton were given

**Children:**

- 1 Willie C. Shelton; born 30 August, 1854, in Lincoln Co., Mo.
- 2 Ashley Cowper Shelton; born 7 October, 1855; died 2 February, 1856.
- 3 Charles Richard Shelton; born 12 December, 1856; died 13 April, 1857.
- 4 Robert Saunders Shelton; born 22 September, 1860, in Lincoln Co., Mo.

*Shelton - Martin.*

1 Willie C. Shelton, only daughter and oldest child of Susannah Catherine Shelton and Peachy Gilmer Shelton, was born 30 August, 1854, in Lincoln Co., Mo.; married Charles Martin 9 May, 1875, at the old home near Troy, Mo. Charles Martin is a son of Judge Charles W. Martin of Lincoln Co., Mo., and was born 24 March, 1845, in Lincoln Co., Mo.

To Willie C. Shelton Martin and Charles Martin were born

**Children:**

- I Mary Leigh Martin; born 24 September, 1876, in Troy, Mo.; died 16 October, 1891, at Troy, Mo.
- II Anna Belle Martin; born 18 December, 1878, in Troy, Mo.; died 10 November, 1896, in Troy, Mo.
- III Robert Saunders Martin; born 4 July, 1880, in Troy, Mo.
- IV Charles Shelton Martin; born 8 September, 1887, in Troy, Mo.
- V William Claiborne Martin; born 5 October, 1891, in Troy, Mo.
- VI Lucy Catherine Martin; born 5 January, 1895, in Troy, Mo.

II Anna Belle Martin died near her eighteenth birthday in the graduating year of her school. Their parents had just moved in their new home, when they were saddened by the death of their darling girl.

III Robert Saunders Martin works with his father in Abstract work.

IV Charles Shelton Martin also works with his father in the abstract office.

V William Claiborne Martin is a stenographer and typewriter in St. Louis, Mo.

VI Lucy Catherine Martin is still in college preparing for her future life's work.

1 Mrs. Willie C. Shelton Martin is a woman of considerable attainments. She has represented her Shelton family in a most pleasing manner and seems gifted along the line of genealogical work; is patriotic in views; a home builder, wife, and mother. In a sum, she answers to the demand of all that is noble and uplifting. We commend her for her kind aid in this work to her kindred and friends and thank her individually.

*Shelton - Grandfield.*

4 Robert Saunders Shelton, son of Susannah C. Shelton and Peachy G. Shelton, was born 22 September, 1860, in Lincoln Co., Mo., married Bird C. Grandfield in Troy, Mo., 19 August, 1890. She was born 29 January, 1866, in Lincoln Co., Mo. She was a daughter of Dennis Grandfield, minister in the Christian Church. Robert S. Shelton died 23 January, 1896, leaving a wife and three children in Troy, where he was Cashier of People's Bank. He was buried in Troy, Mo

To Robert S. and Bird C. G. Shelton were given Children:

I Ruth C. Shelton; born 14 March, 1893, in Troy, Mo.

II Leigh Shelton; born 23 February, 1895, in Troy, Mo.

III Robert Shelton; born 27 July, 1896, in Troy, Mo.

Bird C. G. Shelton and daughters are living in Los Angeles, Cal., where she is in the P. O. Savings Bank and the girls in Lelandford College.

*Shelton - Wells.*

ii Martha Irby Shelton, daughter of Anna Berger and Meacon Ashley Shelton, was married to Thomas F. Wells of Troy, Mo., on the 10 March, 1852. To this union were born four children, but not one left to preserve the name. Martha Irby Shelton Wells died October, 1884. Thomas F. Wells died 23 July, 1880. Thomas J. Wells, one of the sons, died 28 August, 1882, age twenty-one.

*Shelton - Dutton.*

iii Jacob Berger Shelton, son of Anna Berger Shelton and Meacon Ashley Shelton, married Eveline Jane Dutton, daughter of John H. and Mary B. Dutton, 7 November, 1855. She was born 2 February, 1834, died 6 March, 1902.

Jacob B. Shelton was a devout Christian, attending his duties as such continually. He was made clerk of Zion Church, 4 April, 1863, and has held this office every day since, also held other important offices for a number of years.

To Jacob Berger and Eveline J. D. Shelton were added

## Children:

- 1 Ella Crispin Shelton; born 22 March, 1857; died 4 December, 1857.
- 2 Meacon Edwin Shelton; born 22 August, 1858; died 2 February, 1885.
- 3 Mary Anna Shelton; born 31 July, 1860; died 2 January, 1863.
- 4 James Cowper Shelton; born 5 February, 1862.
- 5 Nellie Leigh Shelton; born 24 January, 1864; died 31 December, 1890.
- 6 Charles Emmett Shelton; born 6 October, 1865.
- 7 Peach Nathaniel Shelton; born 17 August, 1867; died 28 July, 1868.
- 8 Josie V. Shelton; born 1 July, 1869.



- 9 Martha Irby Shelton; born 20 August, 1871.
- 10 Susannah Elizabeth Shelton; born 13 February, 1874.

*Shelton - Motly.*

4 James Cowper Shelton, son of Jacob Berger and Eveline Dutton Shelton, married Amy Melvina Motly 6 June, 1894. She was born 2 October, 1875.

To James Cowper and Amy M. Motly Shelton were born

Children:

- I Lucy Lillian Shelton; born 29 January, 1898.
- II Anna Motly Shelton; born 30 September, 1902.
- III James Cowper Shelton; born 27 December, 1908.

*Shelton - Gardener.*

6 Charles Emmett Shelton, son of Jacob Berger and Eveline Jane Shelton, married Sallie B. Gardener, daughter of John and Lucy Pearl Gardener, 1890.

To Charles E. and Sallie B. G. Shelton were born

Children:

- I Sallie Branstella Shelton; born 17 July, 1892.
- II Virginia Eveline Shelton; born 18 October, 1893.
- III Nellie Leigh Shelton; born 14 September, 1895.
- IV Charles Emmett Shelton, Jr.; born 1 September, 1897.
- V Cynthia Duncan Shelton; born 24 June, 1899.
- VI Lucy Catherine Shelton; born 20 May, 1901.
- VII Gertrude Shelton; born 19 July, 1905.
- VIII Jacob Gardener Shelton; born 26 November, 1907.
- IX David Nowlin Shelton; born 3 November, 1910.
- X Graydon Shelton; born 13 November, 1912.

*Shelton - Wagoner.*

8 Josie V. Shelton, daughter of Jacob Berger and Eveline J. Dutton Shelton, married Lloyd Wagoner, son of James F. and Nancy E. Wagoner, 1 January, 1902. Lloyd Wagoner was born 7 April, 1870.

Their home is blessed with three

## Children:

- I Floyd Berkley Wagoner, Jr.; born 9 July, 1905.
- II Millard Cowper Wagoner; born 17 September, 1907.
- III Willie T. Wagoner; born 3 December, 1909.

*Shelton - Jeans.*

9 Martha Irby Shelton, daughter of Jacob Berger and Eveline J. D. Shelton, married W. Virgil Jeans, 24 December, 1896. He was born 18 March, 1873.

## Children:

- I Maurine Jeans; born 29 November, 1899.
- II John Berger Jeans; born 23 February, 1903.
- III Virgil Edward Jeans; born 6 February, 1907.
- IV Robert Lee Jeans; born 5 November, 1909.
- V Charles Hardin Jeans; born 19 June, 1913.

*Shelton - Phillops.*

10 Susannah Elizabeth Shelton, daughter and youngest child of Jacob Berger and Eveline J. D. Shelton was married to Edward Archibold Phillops, 24 November, 1897. He was born 9 September, 1875.

## Children:

- I Roma Josie Phillops; born 25 September, 1899.
- II Shelton Edward Phillops; born 17 August, 1903.
- III Martha Elizabeth Phillops; born 23 October, 1906.
- IV Eveline Virginia Phillops; born 8 May, 1908.
- V Willie Lee Phillops; born 1 October, 1910.

iv Abraham Cowper Shelton, son of Anna Berger Shelton and Meacon Ashley Shelton, graduated in the Medical School of Philadelphia as a surgeon. He served in the Confederate Army and died of fever in Enterprise, Miss.

*Shelton - Machette.*

v Cloe Elizabeth Shelton, daughter of Anna Berger and Meacon Ashley Shelton, married Alexander Machette, son of Charles Chambers and Margarette Brain

**Machette**, 28 August, 1860. He was born 30 November, 1835 at St. Charles, Mo., died 20 December, 1896, at Fredericktown, Mo., and was buried at Sedalia, Mo. with his wife, who died 18 January, 1891.

To this union were born eight  
Children:

- 1 Elizabeth Machette; born 1862; died 1862.
- 2 Lillian Machette; born 1 September, 1864; died 1888.
- 3 Eugene Machette; born 1866; died 1866.
- 4 Anna Jane Machette; born 30 April, 1868.
- 5 Roma Machette; born 1870; died in infancy.
- 6 Annie Machette; born 18 June, 1872.
- 7 Sue Shelton Machette; born 6 May, 1874; died August, 1885.
- 8 Henrietta Harris Machette; born 12 January, 1876; died 18 November, 1898; buried at Los Vegas, New Mexico.

*Machette - Hall.*

1 Lillian Machette, daughter of Cloe E. Shelton Machette and Alexander Machette, was married to C. C. Hall, son of John L. and Kitty Wells Hall, June, 1886. They were married at Booneville, Mo. Her father, pastor of the First Baptist Church, performed the ceremony. She died 1888 in Albuquerque, N. M.

*Machette - Edgar.*

4 Anna Jane Machette married W. L. Edgar, son of Russell and Louvinia Spoke Edgar of Boonville, Mo., 1886. He was born 1863. They now live in Albuquerque, N. M.

Child:

- 1 Lillian Claud Edgar; born 1891.

*Machette - Hall.*

6 Annie Machette, daughter of Cloe E. Shelton Machette and Alexander Machette, married C. C. Hall, son of John L. and Kitty Wells Hall, at Topeka, Kansas,

24 April, 1895. She now resides in Hollywood, Calif. C. C. Hall was born 23 September, 1857, and was married first to his wife's sister, Lillian Machette who died in 1888.

*Shetlon - Hammond.*

vii Mary Leigh Shelton, daughter of Anna Berger and Meacon Ashley Shelton, married 24 March, 1863 Thomas Harrison Hammond near Troy, Mo. Thomas H. Hammond was born 1 August, 1839. She died 6 May, 1878.

To Mary Leigh Shelton and Thomas H. Hammond were added

Children:

- 1 Robert Leigh Hammond; born 19 June, 1864, in St. Louis, Mo.
- 2 Cowper Shelton Hammond; born 22 November, 1866; near Troy, Mo.
- 3 Lucy Claiborne Hammond; born 2 July, 1869, near Troy, Mo.
- 4 Harry B. Hammond; born 6 February, 1872, near Troy, Mo.

*Hammond - Shopshire.*

1 Robert Leigh Hammond married Hattie L. Shopshire. To them were born

Children:

- I Mollie Lorena Hammond; born 5 September, 1891, in St. Louis.
- II Joseph Harrison Hammond; born 16 February, 1893, in St. Louis.
- III Cowper Shelton Hammond; born 2 May, 1895, in St. Louis.
- IV Ethel Jane Hammond; born 28 March, 1903, in St. Louis.
- V Virginia Lee Hammond; born 6 August, 1907, in St. Louis.

*Hammond - Cramond.*

II Joseph Harrison Hammond, son of Robert Leigh and Hattie L. S. Hammond, married Harriet May Cramond, 3 December, 1909, in Nashville, Tenn. She was born 9 February, 1893 in St. Louis, Mo.

To Joseph H. and Harriet M. C. Hammond were born

Children:

- i William Frederick Hammond; born 21 October, 1910, in St. Louis.
- ii George Harrison Hammond; born 4 March, 1912, in St. Louis.

*Hammond - Wheeler.*

2 Cowper Shelton Hammond, son of Mary Leigh Shelton and Thomas Harrison Hammond, married Clara Virginia Wheeler, 11 October, 1898, in Troy, Mo. She was born 18 September, 1874.

*Hammond - Kust.*

4 Harry B. Hammond, son of Mary Leigh Shelton and Thomas Harrison Hammond, married Annie Mary Kust, 21 January, 1897, in St. Louis, Mo. She was born 2, October, 1879.

Child:

- I Thomas Benedict Hammond; born 27 July, 1898, in St. Louis.

*Shelton - Semple.*

viii Lucy Anna Shelton, daughter of Anna Berger Shelton and Meacon Ashley Shelton, grand-daughter of Catherine Nowlin and Jacob Berger, born 28 June, 1847 in Lincoln Co., Mo., was married to Robert Baylor Semple, 17 August, 1870. Robert Baylor Semple was born in Virginia, 6 September, 1842, died February, 1909, in St. Louis. He was a valiant veteran with Robert Lee and stood true to the cause through life. He was at the head of William Jewel College. Lucy Anna S. Semple died 10 September, 1909 in El Paso, Texas at her son's, Bert Semple's home where he had gone to regain his health.

To Lucy A. Shelton Semple and Robert Baylor Semple were added

**Children:**

- 1 Anna Virginia Semple; born 7 June, 1871; died January, 1885.
- 2 Robert Baylor Semple, Jr.; born June, 1873; died October, 1912.
- 3 James Muscoe Semple; born June, 1875; died 9 December, 1903.
- 4 Nathaniel Meacon Semple; born October, 1876.
- 5 Robert Cuthbert Semple; born 14 November, 1878.
- 6 William Tunstoll Semple; born 17 September, 1880.
- 7 Virginia Buckner Semple; born 10 September, 1889.

*Semple - Eubank.*

3 James Muscoe Semple, son of Lucy Anna Shelton and Robert Baylor Semple, married Miss Mollie Eubank, February, 1900. He died 9 December, 1903 at Tombstone, Arizona. He, after taking a course in William Jewel College, studied law and settled in Sherman, Texas, where he married. His wife had taken him to Arizona for his health. She is left a lonely and sad wife to mourn his death.

*Semple - Ferriss.*

4 Nathaniel Meacon Semple was a native of Liberty, Mo., and a graduate of William Jewel College of that city of which his father was at the head. He went to St. Louis and graduated from the Medical department of Washington University, prepared for an eye specialist and became located in the Humboldt Building in St. Louis.

He married Miss Majory Ferriss, daughter of Supreme Judge Franklin Ferris, in 1909. He died November, 1913, leaving his wife and two Children:

- I Robert Baylor Semple; born 1910.
- II Nathaniel Meacon Semple; born 1912.

Dr. Nathaniel Meacon Semple was known and beloved by his many friends. He took an active part

in the many organizations and clubs pertaining to his profession and died in the prime of life when all his energies were being put forth in earnest effort.

*Semple - Shelton.*

5 Robert Cythbert Semple, after completing his education in William Jewel College in Liberty, Mo., settled in El Paso, Texas, and is still there in business.

In 1907 he married Miss Ollie Shelton, and to this union were born two

Children:

I Anna Semple; born 1909.

II Richard Semple; born 1911.

6 William Tunstoll Semple, son of Lucy Anna Shelton and Robert Baylor Semple, was never married. He is now teaching Latin in the University of Cincinnati, Ohio.

7 Virginia Buchner Semple is teaching music in El Paso. She has been East in a Conservatory of Music preparing for teaching.

viii Lucy Anna Shelton Semple and Robert Baylor Semple have past behind the veil leaving their children a rich inheritance, a life of usefulness and devoted Christian characters. Robert Baylor Semple was professor of language in William Jewel from the opening of the college after the Civil War until he was called by death. A most happy recollection is to recall the good our dear ones have done.

*Shelton - Gorges.*

ix ①Nathaniel Meacon Shelton (①Meacon Ashley, ①Crispin, ①Abraham), whose mother was Anna Berger Shelton, was born 17 March, 1851 in Lincoln Co., Mo. His ancestors were natives of Virginia. Meacon Ashley had two brothers, Charles and Abraham Cowper, the

latter a lawyer who practiced in Henry Co., Va. Crispin, grandfather to Nathaniel Meacon Shelton, was born 1761. He was in the War of Independence. Abraham Shelton, great-grandfather, was a member of the house of Burgesses in Colonial days and a member of the lower house of legislature in the days of Jefferson, Patrick Henry, and others, at the first session under the new regime.

ix Nathaniel Meacon Shelton was judge of the Second Judicial Circuit of Missouri for several years serving in that capacity with credit and honor to himself and to the utmost satisfaction and confidence of his constituents.

He married Miss Belle T. Gorges, 21 November, 1878. She was born 4 April, 1858 in Schuyler Co., Mo.

To this union were born four  
Children:

- 1 Mabel Claiborne Shelton; born 27 March, 1880; married Dr. Wilben Maynard French of Chicago, 24 September, 1903.

Child:

I Marjorie French; born 1904.

- 2 Charles William Shelton; born 20 November, 1881, in Schuyler Co., Mo. He is a lawyer.
- 3 Elizabeth Shelton; born 9 March, 1884, in Missouri.

IX Nathaniel Meacon Shelton was educated in Troy, Mo. From there he went to William Jewel College in Liberty, Mo. He then went to Law School at the Missouri University at Columbia.

### *Berger - Graves.*

VII Mildred Berger, daughter of Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger, was born 30 December, 1808, married Washington Graves in 1831. They moved from Virginia to Missouri where they had a very interesting family.



## Children:

- i Daniel Berger Graves; born 25 November, 1833; died 31 May, 1837.
- ii Martha Ann Graves; born 6 December, 1835; died 8 June, 1837.
- iii Rev. David William Graves; born 28 February, 1837.
- iv Lucy Catherine Graves; born 21 August, 1839; died 6 December, 1879.
- v Elizabeth Jane Graves; born 11 November, 1843; died 8 September, 1845.
- vi Dr. James Francis Graves; born 28 May, 1849; died 4 July, 1905.
- vii Son, not named, twin brother to Dr. James Francis.

Washington Graves was a tall, angular built man; an industrious well-to-do farmer. After his wife, Mildred Berger, died he never married; was true to his first martial vows although he survived her twenty-five years. He was stern in his convictions, of few words, but tender hearted. After his death a marigold was found pressed between the leaves of his pocket book he always carried. He had never spoken of this preference, but they remembered his ardeous cultivation of this flower each spring.

*Graves - Crockett.*

iii Rev. David William Graves, son of Mildred Berger Graves and Washington Graves, grand-son on paternal line of Charlotte and Peyton Graves and on maternal line grand-son of Catherine Nowlin and Jacob Berger, born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 28 February, 1837. His grandmother Graves' maiden name was Charlotte Pickard. His grandmother Berger's maiden name was Catherine Nowlin, daughter of Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade Nowlin.

David William Graves and Julia Ann Crockett, daughter of Rev. Dr. William W. and Elizabeth Crockett, were united in marriage by Rev. William H. Burnham, 18 March, 1863.

They are greatly blessed in a large posterity.

## Children:

- 1 Lucy Catherine Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 16 December, 1863; died 22 December, 1884.
- 2 William Washington Graves; born in LaGrange Co., Ky., 13 November, 1865.
- 3 James Samuel Graves; born in LaGrange Co., Ky., 28 July, 1867; died in Montgomery City, Mo., 29 July, 1868.
- 4 Mildred Ann Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 21 December, 1868.
- 5 Elizabeth Smith Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 7 July, 1870.
- 6 Thomas Francis Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 17 December, 1871; died 17 November, 1872.
- 7 Margaret Ramsey Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 7 April, 1873; died in Marble Hill, Mo., 9 June, 1896.
- 8 Susan Belle Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 24 February, 1875.
- 9 David Crockett Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 17 June, 1877; died in Kansas City, Mo., 1 May, 1904.
- 10 Frank Webb Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 4 November, 1878.
- 11 Edwin Benjamin Graves; born in Montgomery Co., Mo., 7 December, 1880.
- 12 Julia Muriel Graves; born in Sedgwickville, now Smithville, Bollinger Co., Mo., 22 May, 1883.
- 13 Nellie Minerva Graves; born near Marble Hill, Mo., 16 December, 1885.

*Groves - Sewinghaus.*

2 William Washington Graves, son of Rev. David William and Julia Ann Crockett Graves, married Helena J. Sewinghaus, daughter of Gustavus and Helen B. Sewinghaus of St. Louis, 9 June, 1891.

To William W. and Helena J. S. Graves were given Child:

- I Helena Graves; born in St. Louis, 20 December, 1892; died 27 May, 1894; 1 year, 5 mos., 7 das.

*Graves - Reck.*

4 Mildred Ann Graves was married to Dr. John A. Reck of Marble Hill, Mo., 21 August, 1895, by Rev. B. L. Bowman.

Children:

- I Helen Elizabeth Reck; born at Whitaker, Ind. Ter., 13 November, 1897.
- II Julia Margaret Reck; born at Oklahoma City, Okla., 17 December, 1903.

*Graves - Bruce.*

5 Elizabeth Smith Graves was married to Rev. Charles H. Bruce of Kansas City, 14 June, 1893, by Rev. B. L. Bowman. To them were given

Children:

- I Mildred Christina Bruce; born 2 September, 1894, in Kansas City.
- II Margaret Elizabeth Bruce; born 12 August, 1896, in Kansas City.
- III Charles Herbert Bruce; born 4 December, 1900, Jersey Shore, Pa.

*Graves - Kinder.*

7 Margaret Ramsey Graves was married to Mason F. Kinder of Marble Hill, Mo., 28 August, 1894, by Rev. Lafferty. She died 1896. To this union was given one Child:

- I Margaret Kinder; born 28 April, 1895. Lives with her grandmother, Mary Kinder, since her mother's death at Marble Hill, Mo.

*Graves - Couper.*

8 Susan Belle Graves married Fred T. Couper of Oklahoma City Okla., 23 May, 1906, by Rev. Thomas Green. To them were given

Children:

- I Arabelle Couper; born in Oklahoma City, 25 February, 1907.
- II Elizabeth Couper; born in Oklahoma City, 25 July, 1908.
- III Fred T. Couper; born in Fort Worth, Texas, 19 June, 1910.

*Graves - Campbell.*

9 David Crockett Graves married Miss Nell Campbell of Columbus, Kansas, 16 April, 1902. To this union were born one

Child:

I David Campbell Graves; born 7 April, 1903 in Kansas City, Mo.

9 David Crockett Graves died 1904. His wife and child live with her parents in Columbus, Kansas.

*Graves - Brown.*

11 Edwin Benjamin Graves married Miss Ethel Brown, Montgomery City, Mo., 15 October, 1911, by Rev. W J. Williamson.

*Graves - Milan.*

13 Nellie Minerva Graves, youngest child of Rev. David William and Julia Ann Crockett Graves, married Prof. Fred T. Milan of Maplewood, Mo., by Rev. Frank Taylor.

iii To Rev. David William Graves and wife, Julia Ann Crockett Graves, were born thirteen children, of whom eight are living and five are dead; and eleven grand children, all living but one and doing well.

2 The eldest son, Dr. William W. Graves of St. Louis, after gaining much prominence as a general physician and surgeon, is a Neurologist and has delivered a number of lectures and is now an assistant Professor of Neurology in St. Louis University School of Medicine. He is an earnest student in his profession and has made several trips to Europe to qualify himself.

9 David Crockett Graves, who died in Kansas City, Mo., in the prime of life, had fine business attainments and regarded by all who knew him as a most worthy man.

There seems to have been a bright future before him when a few days' sickness terminated his earthly career.

10 Frank Webb Graves, whose home is in Chicago, has been quite successful in all his business undertakings and is held in high esteem by all who know him.

11 Edwin Benjamin Graves is connected with R. G. White, Henderson Company in Montgomery City, Mo. He is of pleasing address and very energetic.

12 Julia Muriel Graves was born blind, was educated in the Missouri School for the Blind in St. Louis. She is a great reader and has good literary and musical education; has composed several pieces of music worthy to be published. Though blind she has a most happy disposition.

iii The parents of Rev. David William Graves moved to Missouri in 1840 or 1841, when he was a mere boy. He recalls many incidents pertaining to his childhood in Virginia. He will never forget the immense hogsheads of tobacco his father used to prize and ship to Lynchburg; the river and steep hills in going to Missouri. His father, mother, sister Lucy, and eight negroes constituted the family in their new home in Missouri. They were on the road for six weeks. Their destination was to his Uncle William Graves.

His father, Washington Graves, and uncle, William Graves, married two sisters, Lucy and Mildred Berger, whose mother was Catherine Nowlin Berger. His parents sent him to school at six years of age. His second and best teacher he ever had was his Uncle David William Nowlin who married Elizabeth J. Berger, also his mother's sister. He gave him a good start in Geometry, Philosophy and Latin. David William Nowlin was a thorough Latin scholar and could read at sight. He had a well selected library to which Rev. David William Graves had access and formed a taste for reading Burns, Cowper, Bryon, Scott, Bacon's Essays, etc. He went

out at sixteen years of age to clerk for Wadkins & Dewery Co. in Danville, Va. He was offered advance prices at the end of the year which he declined as he desired to return to his Uncle David William Nowlin's school for cupid was lurking about there. Several years later he entered William Jewel College, Liberty, Mo., where he was a student for four years, then he went to the University of Missouri, graduating in the class of 1862, having gained some honors both in William Jewel College and the University.

After building a house on the land his father gave him he was married to the only girl of his choice in 1863. They lived on the farm for five months when on account of one negro man's going to the army and others likely to soon be freed they decided they could not make a living on the farm so they took charge of the Montgomery City School in 1863 and succeeded well until barred by the iron clad oath allowing no one to teach in Missouri who had sympathy for the Southern cause. He could not take such an oath so in August, 1865, he and wife moved to LaGrange Co., Ky., where he took charge of LaGrange College which had been founded as a Masonic college but was suspended on account of the Civil War. He met with success and remained several years, but being urged by his father and others, he returned to Missouri and took charge of the farm again and succeeded but after a few years he was offered a good position in Montgomery High School which he accepted and continued until 1881 when he moved to Bollinger Co., Mo. and started a school at Sedgewickville, called Graves Academy; remained two years when he accepted a position at Patton and remained one year. Afterward he took the principalship of the Mayfield Smith Academy at Marble Hill; had fine success. In the year 1900, having been in Bollinger nineteen years, he returned to Montgomery City where he will probably spend the remainder of his days.

His life has been one of comparative peace and harmony, somewhat trusting to the higher power, smooth

going with a dreamy, poetic nature reaching out to the infinite. He imparts an inspiring influence to others—one of his marked characteristics. It is his magnificent qualification as a teacher and preacher that has placed him before the public with signal ability; beautiful enthusiasm, tenderness of spirit, and tone of graphic eloquence which constitutes him a gem of epistolary literature which has been to him a power in his avocation.

He with wife and one child, Julia Muriel, is pleasantly situated, having comfortable surroundings, after a life of usefulness as teacher and preacher with some farming. He and wife are spending their golden days in peace and plenty. He was ordained a Baptist Minister in 1858 and has fought the big battles of life that comes to most all who rear a large family and bring them up to fear the Lord, and is now interested in the Old Men's Brotherhood for the pleasure and profit of three score and ten.

---

THOUGHTS SUGGESTED BY THE WEATHER IN THE NIGHT OF  
OCTOBER 30, 1912, BY REV. DAVID WILLIAM GRAVES  
OF MONTGOMERY CITY, MO.

---

At past the midnight hour I hear the rain  
And wind, sounding as a passing train.  
I thought of the shelter for my head  
And my soft downy bed.  
How comfortable here I lie,  
Secure from the howling blasts anigh.  
How thankful I am for the sheltering dome  
And the dwelling I call my home.  
I thought too of others around  
To whom such comforts abound,  
Are we all thankful as we should be  
For blessings so bountiful and free?

From the city of the living to the city of the dead  
My thoughts are suddenly led.  
That white city I view every day  
Whose citizens are wrapped in clay;  
The storms that oft wreck our sky;  
Disturb not those who there do lie—  
But 'tis not they who there abide,  
'Tis but the garments they cast aside.

If not there where are they now?  
To answer correctly who knows how?  
Somewhere in God's domain they must be—  
But just where no mortal eye can see.  
In heaven, some would say—  
But where is heaven, I pray?  
The course and distance, who can tell?  
We know not, but God knows full well.  
The angels that wing our spirits away  
Will not go astray.  
Many questions may arise  
As to where the departed spirit flies,  
But this enough for the Christian to know  
That where Christ is we shall be also. (John 14:3).

*Graves - Jefferson.*

vi Dr. James Francis Graves, son of Mildred Berger Graves and Washington Graves, of Montgomery City, Mo., was born 28 May, 1849 and died 4 July, 1905; married Fannie Jefferson, 15 December, 1868. She was born 20 January, 1849.

This union was blessed with  
Children:

- 1 Lucy Mildred Graves; born 29 December, 1869.
- 2 Anna Jefferson Graves; born 29 November, 1872.
- 3 Fannie Frances Graves; born 27 November, 1874.
- 4 James Washington Graves; born 11 March, 1877.
- 5 William Adams Graves; born 8 June, 1879; died 1 September, 1904.
- 6 Katherine Lewis Graves; born 10 March, 1882.



- 7 Booker Samuel Graves; born 6 August, 1884.
- 8 Dorsett Vandeventer Graves; born 22 November, 1886.
- 9 Charles Evered Graves; born 6 September, 1890; lives in Montgomery City.
- 10 David Berger Graves; born 29 February, 1893; lives with his mother in Montgomery City, Mo.

*Graves - Woodson.*

1 Lucy Mildred Graves, oldest child of Dr. James Francis and Fannie J. Graves, married William Irving Woodson, 21 June, 1899, a teacher in State Normal School at San Marcos, Texas.

To this union were given four Children:

- I Irvin Woodson, Jr.; born 29 April, 1900.
- II Anna Woodson; born 12 May, 1902.
- III Martha Woodson; born 26 January, 1904.
- IV Fannie Woodson; born 18 September, 1905.

*Graves - Hart.*

2 Anna Jefferson Graves, daughter of Dr. James Francis and Fannie Jefferson Graves, born 29 November, 1872, married Samuel Hart, 24 January, 1894. He was a dry goods merchant in Marion, Ill.

They have two Children:

- I Fannie T. Hart; born 26 January, 1897.
- II Eugenia Graves Hart; born 3 December, 1898.

*Graves - Sea.*

3 Fannie Frances Graves, daughter of Dr. James Francis and Fannie Jefferson Graves, born 27 November, 1874, married Dr. Thomas Jefferson Jackson Sea, 18 June, 1907, an astronomer stationed at Mare Island, Calif. He has charge of the U. S. Astronomical Observatory at that place and is regarded as one of the world's greatest astronomers. They had one child, a son who died in infancy.

*Graves - Killam.*

4 James Washington Graves, son of Dr. James Francis Graves and Fannie Jefferson Graves, born 11 March, 1877, married Miss Florence Killam of Lincoln Co., Mo., 29 December, 1909. James Washington Graves is a teacher in the Indian school. Their home is in Tapulsa, Okla.

They have

Children:

- I Mary Lillian Graves; born 18 November, 1910.
- II James W. Graves; born 22 January, 1914.

*Graves - Gladney.*

6 Katherine Lewis Graves, daughter of Dr. James Francis and Fannie Jefferson Graves, born 10 March, 1882, married Franklin Young Gladney of St. Louis, Mo.

Their home is blest with three

Children:

- I J. F. Graves Gladney; born 11 December, 1907.
- II John Franklin Gladney; born 14 July, 1910.
- III Lucy Anna Gladney; born 21 March, 1915.

Franklin Y. Gladney is of Scotch-Irish descent, just two generations out of County Antrim, Ireland, a practicing lawyer and a graduate of law at Columbia University, New York. He is a literature also and has had a recent series of articles in the Out Look and Saturday Evening Post on "Big Business and Trust."

*Graves - Gilliland.*

7 Booker Samuel Graves, son of Dr. James Francis and Fannie Jefferson Graves, married Ethel Gilliland of Montgomery Co., Mo., 24 November, 1907. He is a merchant of Wellesville, Mo.

They have

Children:

- I James Gilliland Graves; born 12 April, 1911.
- II Charles Berger Graves; born 11 December, 1914.

*Graves - Taylor.*

8 Dorsett Vandeventer Graves, son of Dr. James Francis and Fannie Jefferson Graves, born 22 November, 1886, is a teacher in the University at Tuscaloosa, Ala. He married a Miss Taylor of Montgomery City, Mo.

Dr. James Francis Graves was a baby three weeks old when his mother, Mildred Berger Graves, died and remained the baby to his father. After he grew to manhood and married he lived with his father the first year and Washington Graves was to the Doctor's wife a kind and courteous father-in-law.

*Berger - Wooding.*

VIII Mary Berger, daughter of Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger, married Nathaniel Wooding. To them were born

Children:

- i Susan Wooding.
- ii Catherine Wooding.
- iii Mildred Wooding.
- iv Buck Wooding.
- v John Wooding.
- vi Samuel Wooding.

*Berger - Nowlin.*

X Elizabeth J. Berger, daughter of Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger, born 13 July, 1813, died 20 June, 1852, married David William Nowlin. Her history is given more fully in her husband's line. (See Nowlin-Berger).

*Berger - Wade.*

XI ①James Nowlin Berger, (②Jacob, Jr., ③Jacob, Sr., ④Jonathan), whose mother was Catherine Nowlin Berger, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 16 September, 1815; died 10 June, 1880 in Tuolumme Co., Calif.;

married Lucy Ann Wade, 11 January, 1842. She was born 11 October, 1818; died in same county.

To James Nowlin Berger and Lucy Ann Wade Berger were given  
Children:

- i Mary Virginia Berger; born 14 January, 1843, in Montgomery Co., Mo.
- ii Daniel Wade Berger; born 14 December, 1845, in Montgomery Co., Mo.
- iii William Richard Wade Berger; born 14 August, 1849, in Montgomery Co., Mo.
- iv Catherine P. Berger; born 3 April, 1855, in Tuolumme Co., Cal.
- v George Henry Berger; born 9 January, 1857, in Tuolumme Co., Cal.
- vi Harriet Henrietta Berger; born 21 February, 1859; lives in Bishop, Cal.
- vii Martha Ann Berger; born 31 December, 1861; lives in Bishop, Cal.

*Berger - Bourland.*

i Mary Virginia Berger, oldest child of James Nowlin Berger and Lucy Ann Wade Berger, married John L. Bourland in Senora, Tuolumme Co., Calif., 13 April, 1862. He died 11 June, 1905 in Van Buren, Ark. They had no children. Mrs Bourland is author of her line and is loyal to both Nowlin and Berger ancestry, is all of a devoted sister, loving wife, and daughter. Her discernment and loyalty to her family are beautiful.

*Berger - McLane.*

ii Daniel Wade Berger married Dollie E. McLane in Grace M. E. Church, Senora, Calif., 23 June, 1888. They had two children who died in infancy. Daniel Wade and wife live on a farm adjoining the old homestead in California.

*Berger - Gibbs.*

iii William Richard Berger married Flora E. Gibbs

in Morgan Chapel, Tuolumme Co., Calif., 29 January, 1882. He died 25 April, 1897. His wife, Flora E. G. Berger, lives at 1634 Walnut Street, Berkeley, Calif.

They have two

Children:

- 1 James Bourland Berger; born 28 July, 1886.
- 2 William Gibbs Berger; born 1 August, 1890.

*Berger - Rowan.*

iv Catherine P. Berger, born 3 April, 1855, married George W. Rowan in Bishop Ingo Co., Calif., 5 January, 1876.

They were blest with two

Children:

- 1 Lucy Rowan; born 29 May, 1881; died 10 September, 1908, at Bishop, Inco Co., Cal.
- 2 George Bourland Rowan; born 5 June, 1886.

1 Lucy Rowan was a lovely Christian character, highly educated and a great favorite of her kindred. Her death brought sorrow to all of them.

*Berger - Rother.*

vii Martha Ann Berger, youngest child of James Nowlin Berger and Lucy Ann Wade Berger, married John Rother of New Orleans, 18 February, 1880. They have two

Children:

- 1 James Edwin Rother; born 25 August, 1881; married Lavina May Partridge, 7 October, 1903. No children.
- 2 Sophy Lucile Rother; married Adam Martin, January, 1908.

*Berger - Saunders.*

XII Martha Collins Berger, daughter of Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger, born 30 November, 1817, died 1 April, 1850; married Dr. Saunders.

To them were born  
Children:

- i Hopie Saunders; married Lafayette Graves.
- ii Kate Saunders; married Thomas Graves.
- iii John Saunders; died unmarried.
- iv James Saunders; died unmarried.
- v Martha (Patty) Saunders.
- vi William Saunders.
- vii Fanny Saunders.
- viii Ida Saunders.

*Saunders - Graves.*

viii Ida Saunders, youngest in family of Martha Collins Berger Saunders and Dr. Saunders, married David S. Graves. To this union were born  
Children:

- 1 William Graves; a railroad man.
- 2 Rosa Graves; married Tom Berger.
- 3 Ella Graves; married.
- 4 David Graves; died.
- 5 Nina Graves; married a Coon and lives in Washington, D. C.

Ida Saunders Graves married the second time Samuel S. Nowlin. They have no children. He was a widower with six children, eleven in both families.

*Berger - McHaney.*

XV Rainey Catherine Berger, daughter and youngest child of Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger, was born 9 March, 1825 in Virginia; died 12 January, 1892 in Troy, Mo., at the age of sixty-seven years. She was visiting Mrs. Avery and Mrs. Richard, her daughters when called to the other side. She was a faithful member of the Baptist Church. Her body rests in the cemetery at Montgomery City, Mo., with many of her loved ones.

She married first James McHaney in 1842 in Virginia. At this time his home was in Tennessee and they

lived there for several years and came to Montgomery in 1850. He died in 1851.

To Rainey Catherine Berger and James McHaney were given

Children:

- i Mildred McHaney, died young.
- ii Patience McHaney; died young.
- iii Mary Elizabeth McHaney; born 5 May, 1845, Henderson Co., Tenn.
- iv Cornelia McHaney; born 1 October, 1848, Henderson Co., Tenn.
- v Mattie McHaney; born 10 April, 1852, Montgomery Co., Mo.

*McHaney - Young.*

iii Mary Elizabeth McHaney, daughter of Rainey Catherine Berger and James McHaney, married Richard Samuel Young, son of Judge William and Sarah Russell Young, 1 November, 1865 at the Baptist Church in St. Louis, Rev. Hickman officiating. He died 14 September, 1897 and she died 1 March, 1906.

They were blessed with

Children:

- 1 William Randolph Young; born 19 October, 1866, near Troy, Mo.
- 2 Anna Cornelia Young; born 14 April, 1868, near Troy, Mo.
- 3 James McHaney Young; born 4 October, 1869, near Troy, Mo.
- 4 Louisina Young; born 8 June, 1871, near Troy, Mo.

*Young - Easton.*

1 William Randolph Young married Mildred Ellis Easton, daughter of John M. and Agnes P. Easton, 1 January, 1894. She was born 10 July, 1872.

To this union were given

Children:

- I Ellis Easton Young; born 27 August, 1895, Troy Mo.
- II Elizabeth Young; born 21 November, 1898, Troy, Mo.
- III Agness Young; born 25 January, 1902.

*Young - McBurney.*

2 Anna Cornelia Young, daughter of Mary Elizabeth M. and Richard S. Young, married William Joseph McBurney, 5 September, 1888, near Troy. He is the son of Andrew and Matilda Forgery McBurney, deceased, of Florida, and was born 1 November, 1866 in St. Louis, Mo.

## Children:

- I Elizabeth Matilda McBurney; born 3 May, 1890, in St. Louis.
- II Andrew McBurney; born 12 May, 1893, at Troy; died 20 May, 1893.
- III William Young McBurney; born 12 May, 1896, at Troy, Mo.
- IV Anna Dorothy McBurney; born 11 August, 1899; died 4 June, 1900.
- V James Edgar McBurney; born 26 February, 1903, in St. Louis.

*Young - Gram.*

3 James McHaney Young, son of Mary Elizabeth M. and Richard S. Young, married Nora Gram of Denver, Colo., in 1900.

*Young - Martin.*

4 Louisina Young, daughter and youngest child of Mary Elizabeth M. and Richard S. Young, married George N. Martin, 25 December, 1891. He was the son of John Gay and Hattie C. Martin and was born 12 September, 1869 in St. Louis, Mo.

To this union were given

## Children:

- I Wildith Martin; born 2 February, 1897, in St. Louis, Mo.
- II Edna May Martin; born 22 July, 1899, in St. Louis, Mo.
- III Louise Young Martin; born 6 December, 1900.

## OBITUARY OF MARY ELIZABETH McHANEY YOUNG.

Mrs. Mary Elizabeth, wife of the late Richard S.



Young, died at the home of her son, William R. Young, March 1, 1906, after a year's declining health. She was born in Tennessee and came to Missouri early in life. After her marriage she made Troy her home until her death.

By her constant devotion and aimable disposition she had won many happy friends for her declining years. She reunited with the Presbyterians and her interest in the Master's work had grown with her and she felt ready and willing to be separated from her earthly ties to be united in our Father's kingdom.

She has to mourn her loss William R. Young and family of Troy, Mrs. W. J. McBurney, and Mrs. George N. Martin and family and many friends.

#### *McHaney - Shumate.*

iv Cornelia McHaney, daughter of Rainey Catherine Berger and James McHaney, born 1 October, 1848 in Henderson Co., Tenn., married Charles A. Shumate of St. Louis, 1 November, 1865, at the Baptist Church in St. Louis, by Rev. Hickman.

To Cornelia M. and Charles A. Shumate were born Children:

- 1 Albert E. Shumate; born 28 August, 1866, in St. Louis.
- 2 Walker J. Shumate; born 9 May, 1868, in St. Louis.
- 3 Mary A. Shumate; born 4 October, 1869, in St. Louis.
- 4 Thomas E. Shumate; born 1 April, 1871, in St. Louis.
- 5 Susa K. Shumate; born 15 December, 1873, in Montgomery Co., Mo.; married James N. Massie of St. Louis, Mo.
- 6 Anna M. Shumate; born 19 December, 1887, in Troy, Mo.

#### *Shumate - Walker.*

1 Albert E. Shumate married Ida Walker of Colorado in 1889.

Children:

- I Earl Walker Shumate; born 1 December, 1891; died 1902.
- II Helen Agness Shumate; born 10 October, 1902.

*Shumate - Vaughn.*

2 Walter J. Shumate, son of Cornelia McHaney and Charles A. Shumate, was married to Emma Vaughn of Eugene City, Ore., 13 February, 1888. They have one Child:

- I Kathleen Shumate; born 16 July, 1892.

*Shumate - Bland.*

3 Mary A. Shumate, daughter of Cornelia and Charles A. Shumate, was married to Dr. J. H. Bland of Warrensburg, Mo., 15 December, 1886. They moved to Pueblo, Colo. in 1889 and in 1901 to California where she died.

Children:

- I Lottie Lee Bland; born 2 June, 1888.  
II Reba Bland; born 2 February, 1893.

*Shumate - Ortman.*

4 Thomas E. Shumate, son of Cornelia and Charles A. Shumate, married Miss Freda Ortman of San Francisco, Calif., 12 April, 1899. To this union were given Children:

- I Ortaman Shumate; born June, 1901.  
II Charles Albert Shumate; born August, 1904.  
III Virginia Clair Shumate; born 1911.

*Shumate - Holman.*

6 Anna M. Shumate, daughter of Cornelia and Charles A. Shumate, married J. R. Holman of Portland, Ore., 22 December, 1910.

Child:

- I John Cecil Holman; born 9 August, 1913.

iv Cornelia McHaney and Charles A. Shumate lived in St. Louis six years after marriage and then went to Montgomery City and lived a few years; in 1880 they moved to Troy and lived pleasantly and were useful

citizens; in 1891 they went to Pueblo, Colo.; in 1894 went to California where he closed his life in 1910 at their home in Palla Alto.

*McHaney - Ellis.*

v Mattie McHaney, youngest daughter of Rainey Catherine Berger and James McHaney, born 10 April, 1852 in Montgomery Co., Mo.; married Alvin B. Ellis, 12 June, 1872 near Troy, Mo. He was a son of John and Mildred Ellis, who was a Browning, and was born 17 November, 1848; died in Victoria, British Columbia, 12 April, 1914 without children to comfort his lonely wife.

XV Rainey Catherine Berger McHaney married the second time Booker Jefferson, 3 August, 1858. He died 6 November, 1900 at the age of eighty-one years.

Children:

- i Katie Price Jefferson; born 4 January, 1862.
- ii James Jefferson; born 1864; died in infancy.
- iii Thomas Jefferson; born February, 1866.

*Jefferson - Avery.*

i Katie Price Jefferson, oldest daughter of Rainey Catherine Berger McHaney and Booker Jefferson, married O. H. Avery, a prominent merchant of Troy, Mo., son of Samuel Wesley and Mathsam Sheets Avery, 25 May 1881, in Troy, where they still live

They had six children, but only two surviving.

Children:

- 1 Clara Martin Avery; born 14 August, 1885, in Troy, Mo.; married Edwin Killam, young lawyer of Troy and a son of D. T. Killam of Elsberry, Lincoln Co., Mo., 9 June, 1909.

Children:

- I Annie Dudley Killam; born 30 March, 1910.
- II Kate Avery Killam; born 12 October, 1912.
- 2 Ohma H. Avery, Jr.; born 15 June, 1900, in Troy, Mo.

Booker Jefferson was married first to Lucy Anna Berger, daughter of George Berger, a brother to Jacob

who married Catherine Nowlin Berger, making Lucy Anna a niece of Catherine Nowlin Berger and Jacob Berger. He married Lucy Anna Berger, 14 April, 1846. She died 12 March, 1858; age 29 years.

#### Children:

- I Mary Elizabeth Jefferson; born 14 February, 1847; died October, 1863.
- II Frances Jane Jefferson; born 20 January, 1849; married James Graves, 16 December, 1863.
- III Lucy Ann Jefferson; born 3 December, 1852.
- IV George Alexandria Jefferson; born 2 January, 1853; married Sallie Clare of Montgomery, Mo.
- V Julia Ann Jefferson; born 20 May, 1854.
- VI William Booker Jefferson; born 1 May, 1856.
- VII Sallie Stone Jefferson; born 19 February, 1858.

#### BERGER ANCESTORS.

Paternal Ancestor, Jonathan Berger, emigrated from Germany to Lancaster Co., Pa., about 1740. In the year 1776 his son, Jacob Berger, who was a boy twelve years old when they emigrated to America, had grown to manhood and with his family moved to Pittsylvania Co., Va., and settled near Berger's Store. He purchased a small acreage of land from one Ed. Wade, an Indian scout and hunter, and then proceeded to take up some Crown land from the Commonwealth.

There is a tradition in the family that Jacob Berger, Sr., was a mere lad in Germany and, after the fashion of boys, he killed a rabbit which insured the keeper and rather than have any trouble about it, his father Jonathan, picked up his belongings and came to Pennsylvania.

The name of Jacob's wife was not given, but they reared a large family Their children are

#### Children:

- 1 David Berger; married Annie Sutherland.
- 2 Jacob Berger, Jr.; married Catherine Nowlin (See Nowlin-Berger).
- 3 Elizabeth Berger; married Iron Monger.

- 4 John Berger; married Peggie Hedgick.
- 5 Samuel Berger.
- 6 Peter Berger.
- 7 Abraham Berger.
- 8 Catherine Berger.
- 9 Hannah Berger.

*Berger - Sutherland.*

1③David Berger, (②Jacob, Sr., ①Jonathan), married Miss Sutherland of Franklin Co., Va., and they have six Children:

- I Hester Ann Berger; married Capt. Sam Berger, who built Clifton and was associated with David W. Nowlin in the store.
- II Susan Berger; married Rev. John Hank and moved to West Virginia.
- III George Tyree Berger; married Nilla Luck Dickerson; was bookkeeper for Berger and Nowlin.
- IV Reid Berger; died young.
- V Samuel David Berger; died at commencement of Civil War.
- VI Fannie Berger; married Dr. George Hoper Berger.

*Berger Dickerson.*

III ④George Tyree Berger (③David, ②Jacob, Sr., ①Jonathan), was married to Nilla Luck Dickerson about 1845 in Virginia, near the Berger Store at Clifton He died at this place.

To this union were added eight Children:

- i Allison Berger; born 1847; married Susan Pullen, 1875; lives in Elba, Pittsylvania Co., Va.; has nine children.
- ii Reid Berger; born 1849; died 1875; single.
- iii David Crispin Berger; born 1857; married a Dudley; has four daughters.
- iv Samuel Berger; born 1861; married a Phillips, near Lynchburg; has three sons.
- v Thomas Carson Berger; born 1863; married Rose Martha Graves, 1885, in Montgomery City, Mo.
- vi Lucy Alice Berger; born 1865; married Dr. George W. Cocke.

vii Hettie R. Berger; born 1869; married Alfred D. Bennett, 1888; three children.

viii Annie Berger; born 1872; married Winburn Ramsey, 1894.

She is a widow with two boys and a girl.

*Berger - Graves.*

v Thomas Carson Berger, son of George Tyree and Nilla L. D. Berger, born 1863, married Rose Martha Graves, 1885 in Montgomery City, Mo.

Children:

1 Virginia Luck Berger; born 1897.

2 Paul Berger; born 1899.

3 Martha Carson Berger, born 1904.

v Thomas Carson Berger was secretary and treasurer of miners and shippers of the Buffalo White Ash Coal Co., and was in general merchandise business at Chattaroy, Mingo Co., West Va. He was trader to the Sax and Fox Indians of the Sax and Fox Agency of Indian Territory, now Oklahoma. He was grandson of David Berger and son of George Tyree Berger, who was bookkeeper of the old firm of Nowlin and Berger. His wife's mother was Christianna Berger, the daughter of Catherine Nowlin and Jacob Berger, who married Crispin Dickerson

The Berger home, Clifton, Pittsylvania Co., Va., has passed through several hands. It was here that David William Nowlin and Sam Berger were associated together as merchants after which Nowlin went to Missouri. Capt. Sam Berger built a beautiful home and reared a large family here and it became the social and intellectual center of the country for a long time for the young and old—a real historic place—and the second home of and where the first American ancestor of the Berger line, Jacob Berger, Sr., found refuge and reared a large family.

The author of this record, Thomas Carson Berger, owns the home. It was here he began business in life





Samuel Nowlin  
First Mayor of Lynchburg.



and no doubt the trees that furnished shade for his ancestor, Jacob, and the fruit for same remains to mark the hallowed spot, and without doubt there are many historic truths existing concerning this once gathering place that unborn generations might love to listen if known.

### NOWLIN - PANNEL.

14 ④Samuel Nowlin (③Bryan Ward, ③James the Carpenter, ①James of Ireland), whose mother was Lucy Wade Nowlin, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 9 December, 1784, married first Fannie Pannel in Campbell Co., Va, in 1808. She was born about 1788; died 22 October, 1816. He died 13 December, 1863.

To Samuel and Fannie Pannel were added  
Children:

I Joseph Bryan Nowlin; born 5 June, 1810.

II Rev. David William Nowlin; born 11 April, 1812.

14 Samuel Nowlin was married the second time to Elizabeth Iverson. Se was born about 1797. She died 1827 in Pittsylvania Co., Va. They had two  
Children:

I Fannie Elizabeth Nowlin; married Alex Garland.  
Child:

1 Fannie Garland; married Maj. Gassett.

II Lucy Catherine Nowlin; married Elder David Shafer, 17 August, 1843, at Abbingdon, Va.

14 Samuel Nowlin married the third time Belinda B. Mosley of Campbell Co., Va. She was born 17 November, 1785; died 1 February, 1848. They had no children.

Samuel Nowlin lived at Straight Store, Pittsylvania Co., Va., and began life as a farmer; once owned and conducted the store at Clifton; afterwards became the first mayor of Lynchburg, Va. He drifted into business at this place where he became a commission merchant, buying and selling tobacco for a large circle of friends and kindred, which he kept up until his death in 1863.

The memory of this great man cannot be obliterated from those who once knew him. He was a grand and noble man with that firmness of character and purity of soul that drew the honest in heart to him. His manners were impressive and dignified; his countenance displayed in a remarkable way the great intelligence for which he was distinguished. He was a councillor, advised in wisdom from experience coupled with intellectual ability and his advise was sought after. He was so amiable and with such a depth of sympathy, love, and sweet fatherly kindness. One grand-daughter in speaking of him recalls the time when she was a mere tot, how she loved him and held his hand in walking around in her childish thoughts wished that God looked like him. His whole life was one of epaceful endurance, keeping in with surrounding conditions, and living to the end

“Like one who wraps the drapery of his couch  
Around him, and lies down to pleasant dreams.”

*Nowlin - Jones.*

I    ⓈJoseph Bryan Nowlin (ⓈSamuel, ⓈBryan Ward, ⓈJames the Carpenter, ⓈJames of Ireland), whose mother was Fannie Pannel, was born 15 June, 1810; married Susan B. Jones, 1835. She was the daughter of Roland Jones.

To Joseph Bryan and Susan B. Jones Nowlin were added

Children:

- i    William David Nowlin; born 1 September, 1836; married 24 November, 1863.
- ii   Fannie Pannel Nowlin; born 1838; married, 1861.
- iii   Samuel T. Nowlin; born October, 1839; died 3 May, 18—.
- iv   Nannie Roland Nowlin; born 1845; married Lowery Albert of Baltimore, 22 April, 1887; died 2 April, 1910; no children.

*Nowlin - Pool.*

i    ⓈWilliam David Nowlin, (ⓈJoseph Bryan, ⓈSamuel, ⓈBryan Ward, ⓈJames, ⓈJames), oldest child of





William David Nowlin with Brother and Sisters  
of Lynchburg, Va.

Joseph Bryan and Susan B. Jones Nowlin, married Ella Pool of Wheeling, Va., 1863. To this union were added Children:

- 1 Joseph Christian Nowlin; married Blanch Burke.  
Children:
  - I Blanche Preston Nowlin.
  - II Joseph Christian Nowlin, Jr.
- 2 Elizabeth T. Nowlin.
- 3 Lula W. Nowlin; teacher in High School.
- 4 Nannie Roland Nowlin.
- 5 Samuel T. Nowlin; unmarried; died.

i William David Nowlin of Lynchburg, Va., is a true veteran of the Civil War of the Confederate States of America. He joined the artillery service and was in various engagements in Virginia, Pennsylvania, and at Sharpsburg, Md., called by the Federals, Antietum, and yet he survives and was at liberty to go over the historic and greatest battle ground at Gettysburg at the time of the Union of the Blues and Greys at that place.

After the war was over he went into the express business, finally came into the Treasurer's office and is now working in that department.

William David Nowlin has many of the characteristics of his noble ancestors; partakes more of the honest sturdy Irish spirit of true loyalty to the principals of right, casting his lot with his kindred and friends and making the best of conditions around him; has much of that clan Irish spirit that reaches out to his neighbor as well as his kindred. He is very accommodating, almost to a fault, and stands well with his kindred, friends and fellowman. Taking him altogether he is a fair type of the American Nowlin.

His wife, Ella Pool Nowlin, who was sent South during the Civil War on account of her active sympathy for the Southern cause; was entertained by his mother and sisters and while he was at home on furlough, hav-

ing been wounded, he met and married her, thus converting the horrors of war through wounds into a honey moon of peace.

*Nowlin - White.*

ii Fannie Pannel, daughter of Joseph Bryan and Susan B. J. Nowlin married Rawly W. White.

Child:

1 Josephine White; married Charles Holcomb.

Children:

I Rawly W. B. Nowlin Holcomb.

II Richard Holcomb.

III James I. Holcomb.

IV John H. Holcomb.

V F. Rebecca Holcomb.

(Note:—The names David William and William David Nowlin are different men in the same family as uncle and nephew).

*Nowlin-- Berger.*

II ⑥Rev. David William Nowlin (④Samuel, ⑥Bryan Ward, ⑥James the Carpenter, ⑥James of Ireland), whose mother was Fannie Pannel, was born 11 April, 1812 and married Elizabeth Joseph Berger, 19 November, 1835. She was born 13 July, 1813; died 20 June, 1852, and was a daughter of Catherine Nowlin and Jacob Berger, Jr.

To Rev. David William and Elizabeth Joseph Berger Nowlin were added

Children:

i Fannie Pannel Nowlin; born 8 July, 1836; married William T. Owing, 9 April, 1879; died 28 April, 1893; no children.

ii Samuel Sherod Nowlin; born 9 January, 1838.

iii William Scott Nowlin; born 28 August, 1839; died October, 1850.

iv Joseph Bryan Nowlin; born 26 February, 1841; wounded at Battle of Pea Ridge and died of camp measles on way home, 1863.

v Catherine Berger Nowlin; born 30 April, 1842.



Rev. David William Nowlin.





- vi James Morten Nowlin; born 4 March, 1844; fell at Corinth, Miss., 4 October, 1862.
- vii Belinda Elizabeth Nowlin; born 4 December, 1847.
- viii Mildred Ann Nowlin; born 3 April, 1849.

*Nowlin - Graves.*

ii Samuel Sherod Nowlin, son of Rev. David William and Elizabeth J. Berger Nowlin, married first Lucy Catherine Graves, 19 September, 1860.

To Samuel Sherod and Lucy Catherine Graves Nowlin were given

Children:

- 1 Elizabeth Mildred Nowlin; born 1862; died young.
- 2 David Morten Nowlin; born about 1864.
- 3 Fannie Belinda Nowlin; born about 1866; married Dr. Wittwer; no children.
- 4 Annie Nowlin; born 1868.
- 5 Samuel S. Nowlin; born about 1870.
- 6 Lucy Scott Nowlin; born about 1872.

*Nowlin - Sharp.*

2 David Morten Nowlin is quite an eminent physician. After that which he acquired in America he attended the best medical schools in Germany. He has an extensive practice and lives in Montgomery City, Mo. He and Dr. William W. Graves, his cousin of St. Louis, are high in the profession and both are fine looking men—Nowlin in make up. They are both Baptist religiously.

David Morten married Mary Sharp of Willsville, and to them were given

Children:

- I Samuel Scott Nowlin.
- II Fannie Pannel Nowlin.
- III Catherine Sharp Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Wittwer.*

3 Fannie Belinda Nowlin, daughter of Samuel Sherod and Lucy Catherine Graves Nowlin, married Dr.

Wittwer of Los Lunas, New Mexico. After three years she died and about three years after her death, Dr. Wittwer married the second time Annie Nowlin, her sister.

Annie Nowlin and Dr. Wittwer have one Child:

I Fannie Belle Wittwer.

They still reside in Los Lunas, N. M.

*Nowlin - Eastman.*

5 Samuel S Nowlin, son of Samuel Sherod and Lucy Catherine G. Nowlin, is an attorney in Texas where he married Louise Eastman. They have a beautiful home, and he is a lawyer of considerable ability. They have no children.

*Nowlin - Hensley.*

6 Lucy Scott Nowlin, last child of Samuel Sherod and Lucy Catherine G. Nowlin, married Buell F. Hensley. The town of Buell on the Burlington route was named for her husband. Their home is in Buell, Montgomery Co., Mo.

ii Samuel Sherod Nowlin married the second time Mrs. Ida V. Graves, nee Saunders, October 18, 1880 They have no children. He died in 1893.

*Nowlin - Roper.*

v Catherine Berger Nowlin, daughter of Rev. David William and Elizabeth J. Berger Nowlin, married William H. Roper, 5 April, 1863.

Children:

1 John Gunter Roper; killed in a R. R. accident.

2 Mary Catherine Roper; married Benj. White in 1886, in Montgomery, Mo. They have

Children:

I Joseph Roper White; died at 2 years.

II Gladis White; married an Underwood. They have one child and live in Needles, Cal.





**Belinda E. Nowlin Jones.**

2 Mary Catherine Roper White was a literary woman, very intelligent, and a profound thinker. She died under an operation in St. Louis, 18 July, 1913. She was an ardent member of the Baptist Church and devoted much of her time to church duties. She was reared in Montgomery City, Mo., and educated there and in St. Louis. She moved from Montgomery City where her husband was engaged in business to New Mexico and then to Colorado for about ten years, after which she returned to St. Louis. She took keen interest in directing the footsteps of others in the path of righteousness. She had established Zion in her heart and reflected this peace to others. She was a teacher by nature and by practice, had every tact of character to make her successful, and was for several years a teacher in the public schools of St. Louis.

*Nowlin - Jones.*

vii Belinda Elizabeth Nowlin, daughter of Rev. David William and Elizabeth Joseph Berger Nowlin, was born 4 December, 1847, at Tiviot, Montgomery Co., Mo. She was educated in her father's private school, but after his death she attended Stephens College, Columbia, Mo. from which she graduated, June 1868. She taught two years in this college after which she entered the St. Louis Public Schools until 1879.

She has been an earnest student acquiring a fairly good knowledge both of law and medicine and an extended knowledge of literature of modern nations—is said to be the best instructor in history in the state of Missouri. She contributes to news papers, journals and as a writer, her style is clear, smooth, and pleasing; as a speaker she is engaging both in manner and voice and blest with an easy flow of language to express her thoughts and feelings. In this she commands a hearing. Standing, as it were, on the pedestal of oratory she arises to the occasion as though inspired with sublime

emotion when an attack is made upon any principle or institution that she conceives to be right, but readily yields when she finds herself in error. She is far from any ill conceived idea of her own greatness or anything that would attend to egotism. Self depreciation only serves to enhance her value. She is an athlete mentally with an unselfish devotion to true education and morality.

Her character is so well rounded she is an inspiration as a helper in her different avenues of advancement and is fully alive to all that tends to progression. She has great adaptability to the capacity of teaching the young with an infinite power to draw them to her. Her manner of conveying the truth, like her father, Rev. David William Nowlin, is of itself convincing, making her students attentive auditors. She is a zealous laborer in the school room and by natural endowment and varied experience a teacher thoroughly fitted for her position she has attained. Her strong point has been earnest work, always seeking the betterment of conditions and with ideals high her time has been well spent along life's journey.

Belinda Elizabeth Nowlin was married to Judge Robert William Jones, 4 October, 1879, and to this union was born one

Child:

- 1 Robert William Jones, Jr.; born 22 March, 1884, at Seneca, Newton Co., Mo.

Judge Robert William Jones was born 5 May, 1840 in Calloway Co., Mo.; died at Neoshe, Mo., 13 August, 1886. He served successfully as editor of newspaper for six years; was elected Probate Judge of Montgomery Co., Mo., and at the time of his death was Prosecuting Attorney.

He was broad and liberal in his views as well as brilliant; was an able advocate and had that kind of attractive personality that gained the admiration of all

men wherever he lived. It was his tactful sympathetic manner that won the confidence of his associates.. He was a ready, forcible speaker and writer. Tis abilities and broadened views rendered him equal to any position in life tendered him. He published one book entitled, "Money is Power" which won for him several voluntary letters from leading thinkers.

*Jones - Tyler.*

1 Robert William Jones, Jr., son and only child of Belinda E. Nowlin Jones and Judge Robert William Jones, was married to Miss Alice Tyler of St. Louis, Mo., October, 1909. He graduated at the University in 1906.

This union was blessed with two  
Children:

- I Robert William Jones III; born 2 March, 1912. (His grandfather, Rev. David William Nowlin, was born in 1812, one hundred his senior).
- II Alice Barbara Jones; born 2 March, 1916.

1 Robert William Jones, Jr., was born at Seneca, Newton Co., Mo., 22 March, 1884. His elementary education was received in the public schools at Neoshe, Montgomery Co., and a private school conducted by his mother, Belinda E. Nowlin Jones, at Olney, Mo. In 1897 he entered the Columbia High School, graduating in 1901, after which he went to Colorado where he spent a year at the printer's trade which he learned at Columbia while in school. He joined the International Typographical Union in 1901. In the fall of 1902 he entered the academic department and graduated in June, 1906. He was a member of the Asterisk Literary Society, New Era Debating Club, Y. M. C. A., Cabinet Savetor Staff (Editor-in Chief), Staff Lawyers' Independent Class, Poet Winner of the Post Dispatch Prize, and Fellowship Economics at Chicago Universtiy.

Robert William, Jr., has been a great student and is a rustling newspaper man, making his reputation in lit-

erary pursuits something after the manner of his mother and father. He too is a forcible speaker and writer. To have known his father is to understand why he is such an entertainer.

viii Mildred Anna Nowlin, daughter and youngest child of Rev. David William and Elizabeth J. Berger Nowlin, is also a teacher of merit, having graduated in the same class of her sister, Mrs. Jones, at Stephens College, then in the St. Louis Normal School where she taught for thirteen years before entering the high school work. While in St. Louis she took a course in pharmacy and after coming to Columbia she took two years' course in Latin, German, French, and Spanish. She is also said to be a good nurse, but teaching is her profession. She is broad in views, liberal, and considerate. Her progressive spirit, enterprise, and deep religious devotion, with forceful magnetism, stamps her a notable figure in her many callings.

II One of the most profound thinkers in the Baptist ministry in eastern Missouri was Rev. David William Nowlin. He was a native of Pittsylvania Co., Va., and was born 11 April, 1812. He was the son of Samuel and Fannie Pannel Nowlin, who was the daughter of William Pannel of Orange Co., Va., and of Scotch or English origin.

Before completing his fifth year, Rev. David William's mother died. She had, however, given him lessons in morality and religion and his mind was early impressed with his own responsibility. His father also was in the habit of calling his children around him to read the Bible and pray with them. Of this part of his life, Rev. David William subsequently wrote, "With all these means and opportunities and efforts of grace bestowed upon me the first fourteen years of my life passed, my heart would, indeed, have been harder than the hether millstone to have passed all these without any impression.". His father gave him a liberal education.



When twenty-two years old he read law under Cowper Shelton; attended the University of Virginia during the session of 1835-36, and was admitted to the bar in his native state.

His first marriage was with Elizabeth J. Berger of his native state, 19 November, 1835. In the fall of 1836 he removed to Missouri and in the following spring settled at Tiviot, Montgomery Co. After opening a farm he divided his time between the school room and law, having been admitted to the Missouri bar soon after his removal to the state.

It was the wish and prayer of his father's family that he might be a minister. He was ordained and set apart for the ministry in 1856. He labored as pastor with but few churches but kept stated appointments in destitute neighborhoods. His influence was second to no one in the association. For years he was Recording Clerk of the association and in 1862 was Moderator. He was a doctrinal preacher, very earnest, pointed, and logical. His sermons were all natural and full of Bible truths; convincing in judgment and always securing the attention of the intelligent part of his audience.

In June, 1852, the wife of his early manhood died and three years afterwards he was married to Mrs. Eleanor M. Adams.

One of the trials of his life was his banishment as a political prisoner in 1863. This was done by a military commission. His two sons, Joseph Bryan and James Morten, had joined Price in 1861 and his presence was supposed to endanger the cause of the Federal authorities in the state.

Rev. David William Nowlin was a man of broad literary culture and his social qualities and conversational powers were superb; had a wonderful ability to speak dialect, both Irish and Scotch. On one occasion a new arrival from Ireland heard him talking dialect

who listening to him said, "It is plain that you are directly from Cork." As an educated descendent from Erin it was not hard for him to learn his ancient mother tongue. He was always welcome as an important member of social circles and left the impress of his noble character upon the hearts and minds of a large circle of acquaintances and friends. After retiring from the practice of law his advice was sought by the lawyers of the circuit, and his judgment respected. For purity of motive, for disinterested friendship, and magnanimous loyalty to his friends, he had no peer. The loss of his sons in the war broke his health and, while to the last he maintained a cheerful serenity of mind, yet grief rendered him a pray to disease and he died of intermittent fever that at first did not threaten to be fatal, 17 October, 1865, in the fifty-fourth year of his life.

#### NOWLIN - JONES.

15 Anna Nowlin, daughter and youngest child of Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade Nowlin, was born 8 October, 1785 and married John Jones, 15 March, 1810; died at Arrow Rock, Mo., 14 August, 1864. He was born 3 June, 1786; died March, 1863; was a wealthy and highly respectable citizen of Pittsylvania Co., Va. He served in the War of 1812 with honors and died at Arrow Rock also.

To Anna Nowlin Jones and John Jones were added Children:

- I Catherine Bryan Jones; born 22 December, 1810; married Freeman Wing.
- II Elizabeth Nowlin Jones; born 30 January, 1812; married Daniel Berger, son of Jacob and Catherine Nowlin Berger, 26 February, 1829. He was born 7 November, 1802; died 4 July, 1878. She died 1911.
- III Lucy Ann Jones; born about 1814, Albemarle Co., Va.
- IV David Jones; married Martha Townsend.
- V Rebecca Jones; married a Smith.





Freeman Wing.

*Jones - Wing.*

I Catherine Bryan Jones, eldest daughter of Anna Nowlin and John Jones, was born Saturday, 22 December, 1810; married Freeman Wing, 10 November, 1831. ©Freeman Wing, (©John, ©John, ©Joseph), was the only son of John and Jane Prescott Wing, and was born near Boston, 12 January, 1800. In early life he traveled extensively in New York and Virginia. While teaching in Virginia he met and married his wife at the age of twenty-one years.

The Wing family is an old one in the history of nations and dates its early settlements in this country back to the times of Plymouth Rock. The remote ancestry came from England to this country about the year 1639. John Wing was the original progenitor of nearly all who now bear the family name in America. Among the few prominent and active business men who early settled the country, who bore a conspicuous share of the labor and management conducive to the development, none were more energetic than he or understood the promising greatness of this country, nor better comprehended the proper use of the means to be employed in the basis, in the social and material prosperity than he. Even a condensed sketch of this pioneer by the coming generation tells much. We cheerfully devote a portion of our biographical space to a brief epitome of his life.

In the spring of 1832 he turned his face to what was then termed the Far West and settled in Cooper Co., Mo. He made the entire trip by wagon through Illinois and Indiana. He located several places, but finally settled at the old homestead where now lives David Warner Wing, his son, near Boonville and spent his last days there with his family and large circle of friends. This fine farm he bought of General Ashley, a tract then including four hundred eighty acres. He soon purchased other lands and during his whole life he traded much

in real estate and at times owned thousands of acres. He became agent for General Ashley and confidential advisor to Mrs. Ashley after his death and was sole agent after her second marriage in winding up the estate. It can be truthfully recorded that he was the largest operator for Cooper Co. in his day.

He was a man of great physical energy, acquired an excellent education by his own effort. From circumstances he was almost compelled to familiarize himself with both law and medicine and prescribed extensively in both departments. In rearing his children he kept them under subjection without effort, and took great interest in instructing them. Most of them have a high school education. He was a friend to the poor, preferred best of all to put things in their reach so they could help themselves. Would frequently sell them a piece of land and lend them the money to make their first payment.

Freeman Wing came down the line of honest Quaker parentage, imbibed honest principles from his youth. Nothing could turn him from that which seemed right. The order of his lineage is Joseph, John, and his son John, the author of this sketch. While his history may have not yet been told it is a priceless inheritance to his grand posterity.

In 1843 he became charter member of the Christian Church at Pleasant Grove, Mo., and was a worker in all charitable labors. He died 21 January, 1868, age sixty-nine. His wife survived him several years. She died 8 January, 1885.

To Catherine Bryan Jones Wing and Freeman Wing was born a large family of  
Children:

- i Mary Jane Wing; born 28 October, 1832.
- ii Ann Eliza Wing; born 1 October, 1833.
- iii Dewitt Clinton Wing; born 15 October, 1834.
- iv Virginia Rozanna Wing; born 21 February, 1836; died 12 May, 1857.

- v John Quincy Wing; born 20 April, 1837; died 4 June, 1860.
- vi William Ashley Wing; born 9 February, 1839.
- vii Lucy Catherine Wing; born 28 June, 1840.
- viii Sarah Elizabeth Wing; born 1 December, 1841.
- ix Henry Clay Wing; born 28 February, 1843; died 31 October, 1874.
- x Benjamin Franklin Wing; born 7 September, 1845.
- xi Emily Freeman Wing; born 26 April, 1846; died in infancy.
- xii James Austin Wing; born 9 July, 1847; died in infancy.
- xiii David Warner Wing; born 5 January, 1849.
- xiv Annette Wing; born 15 May, 1850.
- xv Rebecca Edwards Wing; born 20 November, 1852; died 10 April, 1866.

*Wing - Bernard.*

i Mary Jane Wing, oldest child of Catherine Bryan Jones and Freeman Wing, married B. F. Bernard. They have six

**Children:**

- 1 Ernest C. Bernard; married Jennie West.
  - 2 Anna Virginia Bernard; married L. P. Douglas, 1873.
- Child:
- I Virginia Douglas.
- 3 Charles Edmund Bernard; married first May Emma Ansell, second Mattie Robertson.
  - 4 Robert Lee Bernard; married Carrie Lyn.
- Children:
- I Maybelle Bernard.
  - II Lanetta Bernard.
  - III Willie Bernard; dead.
  - IV Lillie Bernard; dead.

*Wing - Miller.*

ii Ann Eliza Wing married H. C. Miller in 1850; died 13 January, 1872.

**Children:**

- 1 Louise Miller.
- 2 Mary Virginia Miller; married E. D. Sappington.
- 3 Daisy Miller.

*Wing - Kencklehan.*

iii Dewitt Clinton Wing, born 15 October, 1834, married 19 December, 1873, Bettie Kencklehan, and died 10 January, 1886. To them were born

## Children:

- 1 Helen Wing; married a Hansford.
- 2 Virgil Wing; married Dr. Schuck.
- 3 Dewitt C. Osgrove Wing.
- 4 Ida Percy Wing; married Robert Neill.

*Wing - ———.*

vi William Ashley Wing married and had the following

## Children:

- 1 O. K. Ashley Wing.
- 2 Maria Wing.

*Wing - Kencklehan.*

vii Lucy Catherine Wing married O'Brien Kencklehan, 1862 and died 11 December, 1873. They had four

## Children:

- 1 William Kelly Kencklehan.
- 2 Annetta Wing Kencklehan.
- 3 Lucy Margaret Kencklehan.
- 4 Ashley Kencklehan.

*Wing - McMahan.*

viii Sarah Elizabeth Wing married Robert J. McMahan of Marshall Co., Mo., 1 November, 1859. They have seven children, two dead and five living.

## Children:

- 1 Virginia Catherine McMahan.
- 2 Helena McMahan.
- 3 Stella Belle McMahan.
- 4 Robert Wood McMahan.
- 5 Sophia Adell McMahan.



Robert J. McMahan was the son of James McMahan and was born 23 June, 1833. His father, James McMahan, was born 19 December, 1788, and died 17 October, 1857. His father was a prominent and successful farmer of Lamine, Mo., who on the 10 June, 1812 was married to Helena Jones. She was born 26 January, 1792; died 27 October, 1867.

James McMahan and Helena Jones McMahan had Children:

- 1 Azenith C. McMahan; born 10 April, 1814; married Robert K. Taylor.

Children:

- I Nannie Taylor.
- II Mary Taylor.
- III Lizzie Taylor.
- IV Thomas Taylor.

- 2 Araminta D. McMahan; born 31 August, 1816; married John H. Sutherland, 25 March, 1838.

Children:

- I William H. Sutherland.
- II Robert N. Sutherland.
- III Janie Sutherland.
- IV Luther Sutherland.

- 3 Jessie N. McMahan; born 13 July, 1819; died 24 April, 1857.

- 4 Eliza J. McMahan; born 14 February, 1822; married William H. Wallace, 21 November, 1854; died 3 December, 1856.

- 5 Malissa A. McMahan; born 15 August, 1825; married William H. Wallace, 1859; died in the fall of 1892.

- 6 Mary E. McMahan; born 15 November, 1829; died 3 March, 1838.

- 7 Laura L. McMahan; born 10 June, 1830; married John C. Oldham, 2 October, 1852.

I Estelle Oldham.

After his death, she married second Dr. Wald Howard, 5 October, 1875, and died 16 July, 1889.

- 8 Robert J. McMahan; born 23 June, 1833; married Sarah Elizabeth Wing, 1 November, 1859.

- 9 Sophia T. McMahan; born 7 February, 1836; married George A. Murrell, 16 February, 1859; died 18 April, 1875.

Children:

- I Leonard D. Murrell.
- II William B. Murrell.
- III George Murrell.

*Wing - Kincade.*

x Benjamin F. Wing married Sarah Kincade. They have

**Children:**

- 1 Walter Campbell Wing.
- 2 Charles Henry Wing; married Alma H. ———.
- 3 Nellie Kate Wing.

*Wing - Parker.*

xiii ②David Warner Wing (②Freeman, ②John, ②John, ①Joseph), whose mother was Catherine Bryan Jones, was born 5 January, 1849, married first Ella Parker, 21 December, 1870. She died December, 1882.

David Warner Wing and Ella Parker Wing were blessed with

**Children:**

- 1 Maggie Parker Wing; born 1871.
- 2 Joseph Freeman Wing; born July, 1872; died 1888.
- 3 Mary Louise Wing; born 1874.
- 4 Lillie K. Wing; born 1876.
- 5 Henry Moss Wing; born 1878.

*Wing - Harris.*

1 Maggie Parker Wing, oldest child of David Warner and Ella Parker Wing, married Thomas A. Harris.

**Children:**

- I Wilbur Harris.
- II Robert Harris.
- III Ella Louise Harris.
- IV Sarah Lillian Harris.
- V Thomas A. Harris, Jr.

*Wing - Cott.*

3 Mary Louise Wing married Dr. W. M. Cott.

**Children:**

- I Dorsey Wing Cott.
- II Margaret Cott.
- III William Warren Cott.

*Wing - Cramer.*

4 Lillian Kate Wing married Roy Cramer.

## Children:

- I David Marian Cramer.
- II William Russell Cramer.

*Wing - Fray.*

5 Henry Moss Wing, youngest in the family of David Warner and Ella Parker Wing, married Martha Fray in 1906. He has taken charge of the old Freeman Wing homestead.

xiii David Warner Wing married the second time Lucy C. Brown, 5 November, 1884. She was a daughter of Col. William Brechenridge Brown and Leona V. Thomson Brown. Her father was killed in the second battle of Boonville in 1862. Her mother was a daughter of Peyton and Lucy Nowlin.

Lucy C. Brown Wing is the author of her line back to her grand-father, Peyton Nowlin, and also of her husband's line, the Wing family. She is an estimable woman, broad and liberal in views, a home builder whose capacity for this is acknowledged and one who has this thought in view:

“Home is not merely four square walls,  
Though with pictures shining and gilded;  
Home is where affection calls,  
Filled with shrines the heart hath builded.”

She has considerable ability and literary attainments and is of high ideals and one whose ambitions and aspirations might have lead her to seek other positions than that which seemed to present themselves; but like some great personality imbued with the kindest maternal attributes, she meekly bowed to the inevitable. Rich in thought and action with willing hands and senses

awaken to their intensity, she has filled her station in life as a mother to the motherless, a dutiful daughter to an invalid mother, and a faithful and devoted wife. "To fame unknown" what more with duty, faith, and love in anchor, could she have done to immortalize her name or call forth the rich blessings of our Heavenly Father.

xiii David Warner Wing, after receiving graded school education, attended business college in Poukeepsie, N. Y., then at Columbia, Mo. It was here he met and married Ella Parker before he was twenty-one years of age. He spent one year on a farm in Boon Co., Mo., then he returned to Cooper Co., bought out the heirs' interest in his father's home and has lived there until a few years since. His only son living, Henry Moss Wing, has taken charge and it the desire of the family that a Wing may always live at the "Homestead."

David Warner Wing began life in a very energetic manner and continued the same. He has been a thriftly, successful farmer, raising all kinds of grain and stock until a few years ago. He is now a retired farmer yet he looks after his farm, cannot relinquish all rights fully—force of habit and love of the work. His having descended from an ancestral line of truly honest Quakers fitted to enjoy his religion and, as a member of the Christian Church, he is quiet and unassuming, but happy and contented spiritually. He is loyal to Democracy and Southern rights, is charitable and helpful in every good cause, liberal donator to all institutions of worthy character. In a sum he is a good citizen, husband, father, and patriot, deserving and worthy of the blessings which come to him, and in every way exemplary.

*Wing - Wilson.*

xiv Annette Wing, youngest daughter of Catherine Bryan Jones and Freeman Wing, married Dr. T. H. Wilson, a dentist, in 1870.

They have  
Children:

- 1 Mary Catherine Wilson.
- 2 Wing Wilson.
- 3 Clara Belle Wilson.

### WING FAMILY REUNION.

Lucy C. Brown Wing (Mrs. David Warner Wing) with her nieces, Kate and Sophia McMahan, attended the eighth annual Wing reunion in 1912 in the Auditorium Hotel in Chicago—a unique gathering of kindred. As a family the Wings are founders of cities, leaders in religion and educational work, etc. Sir Arthur Wing Pinero, the playwright was represented by literary contribution at the Chicago Reunion. They claim that there are 100,000 lineal descendants of the Wing family in America governed by a president and board of seven directors incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts, maintaining an office in Boston devoted to genealogical and historical interest to its members.

Rev. John Wing, from whom the family descended, was a graduate of Oxford in 1599. He is one of the six freemen to whom King James granted the Charter of Banberry Cross, famous in English literature, the place where the old woman rode the white horse, the original home of hot cross buns. He married Deborah Bachiler, daughter of another famous character in Colonial history, Stephen Bachiler. Rev. John Wing was court minister to Queen Elizabeth of Bohemia and wrote books of interest, some now among the kindred.

There were six hundred present at this reunion and each member wore a button bearing the coat-of-arms and the Wing badge. At the top of each badge appeared the name of one of the four brothers which showed from which the wearer was descended. The

reception of the last evening was very impressive. All formed a circle singing "Till We Meet Again" and final prayer.

*Jones - Field.*

III Lucy Ann Jones, daughter of Anna Nowlin and John Jones, married William Walker Field. She is still living at Slater, Mo., about one hundred years old. She has only one child living, Willie Field.

Lucy Ann Jones Field and William Walker Field had ten

Children:

- i Rebecca Field; dead.
- ii Myra Field; dead.
- iii Anna Field; dead.
- iv Elizabeth Field; dead.
- v Henry Walker Field; dead.
- vi Susan Field; dead.
- vii Mildred Field; dead.
- viii Dr. Joseph Field; dead.
- ix Willie Field; living.
- x J. W. Field; dead.

*Field - ———.*

viii Dr. Joseph Field left three

Children:

- 1 Henry Field lives on a farm in Saline Co., Mo.
- 2 Percy Field practices law in Kansas City, Mo.
- 3 Lucile Field married Clide Silveston. She graduated at Vassar. Spends the summers abroad.

*Jones - Townsend.*

IV David Jones, son of Anna Nowlin and John Jones, married first Martha Townsend. They had one Child:

- 1 John Saunders Jones; born 28 January, 1839; died 5 December, 1854.

(END OF THE DESCENDANTS OF BRYAN WARD  
NOWLIN I).  
(THE SOUTHERN BRANCH).

CHAPTER 3.  
UNCLASSIFIED RECORDS.  
(SOUTHERN BRANCH).  
DESCENDANTS OF ABRAHAM NOWLIN.

NOWLIN-WATKINS.

1 Abraham Nowlin was a native of the State of Virginia and was in the Revolution in 1776. He lived to be forty years of age. He married Mildred Watkins. She was born in 1765 and died in 1838 at Appomattox, Va.

To Abraham and Mildred Watkins were given  
Children:

- I Bryan Watkins Nowlin.
- II Abraham Perkins Nowlin.
- III William Nowlin.
- IV Samuel Nowlin.
- V Thomas Watkins Nowlin.
- VI Sallie Nowlin; married Jonathan Christian.
- VII Pollie Nowlin; married Turned Patterson.
- VIII Pattie Nowlin; married Jack Sears.

*Nowlin - Spencer.*

I Bryan Watkins Nowlin, oldest child of Abraham and Mildred Watkins Nowlin, married Mary Spencer the first time.

Children:

- i Virginia C. Nowlin; married John P. Hughes.
- ii Marie E. Nowlin; married Capt. S. H. Overton.
- iii John H. Nowlin; married Sallie Woodson.
- iv Julia Nowlin; died in infancy.
- v Bryan Ward Nowlin; died in infancy.
- vi William C. Nowlin; married Virginia Watkins.

vii S. Walker Nowlin; married Emma Chapman.  
Children:

- 1 Manville Susie Nowlin.
- 2 Walker Nowlin.
- 3 Eugenia Nowlin.
- 4 Lelith Nowlin.
- 5 Harold C. Nowlin.
- 6 Warren S. Nowlin.

I Bryan Watkins Nowlin married the second time Jane Harris. They had  
Children:

- i Robert S. Nowlin.
- ii Rose Nowlin; married Alex Tomkins.
- iii Lula Nowlin; married Frank Tomkins.

All this family are dead.

*Nowlin - Wills.*

II Abraham Perkins Nowlin, son of Abraham and Mildred Watkins Nowlin, married Miss Wills.  
Children:

- i Mary Nowlin; married Robert Todd of Richmond, Va.
- ii Bettie Nowlin; married John A. Patterson.
- iii Charles W. Nowlin; single.
- iv William C. Nowlin; married Miss Woolridge.

*Nowlin - Carnifix.*

V Thomas Watkins Nowlin, son of Abraham and Mildred Watkins Nowlin of Appomattox Co., Va., was born 9 January, 1795, married Ann Tombs Carnifix of Campbell Co., Va. She was a daughter of Chesler Carnifix and born 2 March, 1814; died 7 April, 1888. He died 2 February, 1872.

Thomas Watkins and Ann T. Carnifix Nowlin were blessed with a large family of  
Children:

- i Elizabeth Mildred Nowlin; born 14 July, 1830; died 2 June, 1834.



- ii Martha Jane Nowlin; born 28 September, 1834; died 2 June, 1869.
- iii George W. Perkins Nowlin; born 18 February, 1836; died January, 1909.
- iv Thomas Edward Nowlin; born 23 April, 1838; died November, 1908.
- v Samuel Mosely Nowlin; born 2 February, 1840; married a Rodgers.
- vi Mary Susan Nowlin; born 11 April, 1841; died 15 March, 1880.
- vii Sarah Frances Nowlin; born 10 October, 1842; married a Rodgers.
- viii John William Nowlin; born 28 October, 1844; died 12 November, 1851.
- ix Bryan Hunter Nowlin; born 19 October, 1846; living.
- x James Benjamin Nowlin; born 9 February, 1849; married a Windfield.
- Triplets { xi Daniel Adams Christian Nowlin; born 25 May, 1851;
- { xii Stephen H. Patterson Nowlin; born 25 May, 1851; died 14 May,, 1852.
- { xiii Ann Bransford Gibbs Nowlin; born 25 May, 1851.
- xiv David Hunter Nowlin; born 31 August, 1855; died 14 January, 1856.
- xv Robert Chesley Nowlin; born 30 January, 1857; died 24 June, 1857.

V Thomas Watkins Nowlin was a soldier of the war of 1812, the father of fifteen noble sons and daughters and best of all honored with triplets. Thomas Watkins must have been a good man to have been given so many choice spirits for time's protecting care. Several are living today to testify to their father's noble disposition.

*Nowlin - Patterson.*

ix Bryan Hunter Nowlin (Thomas, Abraham, ———), was born in Appomattox, Va., 19 October, 1846, married Mollie Cordelia Patterson, 19 August, 1884. She was born 30 April, 1868, a daughter of Charles E. Patterson, grand-daughter of William Patterson, who was Va.

To Bryan Hunter and Mollie C. Patterson Nowlin  
were given

**Children:**

- I Annie May Nowlin; born 10 May, 1885.
- II Charlie Thomas Nowlin; born 14 May, 1889.
- III Emma Rosa Nowlin; born 20 March, 1893; married Sam  
Gleaves Foster, 11 August, 1910, at Wythville, Va.

In Bryan Hunter Nowlin flows the true blood of Irish Ancestry. He is a veteran of the late Civil War, a veteran of merit, clinging to the principles of Southern rights and Democracy, having come down the patriotic line of valiant parentage whose father was a soldier of 1812, grandfather of 1776. There are few sons so highly favored with patriotism or have a truer purpose in the cause of justice in protecting their country. Long may such live to defend the land that was given them for an inheritance!

---

DESCENDANTS OF PATRICK NOWLIN.

NOWLIN - JONES.

The lineage given below is strictly of the Southern branch but does not run through the house of Bryan Ward and Lucy Wade Nowlin, who were the Abrahamic ancestors of the Southern branch.

1 Patrick Nowlin, supposed to be the son of James of Ireland and brother of James the Carpenter, came to Kentucky at an early date from Lynchburg, Va. He married Nancy Jones of Baltimore, M. D. and had two brothers, David and James.

Patrick and Nancy Jones Nowlin had one in family, possibly more not named.

**Child:**

- I William James Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Wells.*

I William James Nowlin, son of Patrick and Nancy Jones Nowlin, settled in Calloway Co., Ky.; was a farmer. He married Julia Wells and lived to be about sixty-five years of age.

To William James and Julia Wells Nowlin were given

**Children:**

- i David Nowlin; born 1834; veteran of Civil War.
- ii Nancy J. Nowlin; born 1836.
- iii Patrick Riley; born 1838.
- iv John W. Nowlin; born 1840.
- v (Rev. William J. Nowlin, Jr.; born 29 August, 1842; lives in Paducah, Ky.
- vi Richard Nowlin; born 1844; died young.
- vii Edward Nowlin; born 1846; died at age of 25 years.
- viii Sallie Nowlin; born 1848.

*Nowlin - Bonner.*

i David Nowlin was a teacher and later in life engaged in the mercantile business. He served as captain of the Seventh Kentucky Regiment on the Confederate side of the Civil War and was killed in the Battle of Pulaski, Tenn.

He married Salina Bonner and three children were born to them.

**Children:**

- 1 Julia Nowlin.
- 2 William Patrick Nowlin.
- 3 David L. Nowlin.

All the above are married and have families. Julia and David L. live at Carmack, Ky., and are engaged in the mercantile business. William Patrick lives in Arkansas.

*Nowlin - Rowland.*

ii Nancy J. Nowlin, daughter of William James and Julia Wells Nowlin, married William L. Rowland, united baptist preacher. They had no children and are both dead.

*Nowlin - Newel.*

iii Patrick Riley Nowlin, son of William James and Julia Wells Nowlin, followed school teaching, later studied and practiced law in Greenboro, Miss. He married Sophia Newel. They have no children and both are dead.

*Nowlin - Bonner.*

iv John W. Nowlin, another son of William James and Julia Wells Nowlin, married Virginia Bonner. They have

Children:

- 1 Grace Nowlin.
- 2 Faith Nowlin.
- 3 Patrick Riley Nowlin.
- 4 Magness Nowlin.

John W. Nowlin died in Kentucky. His two sons died in Arkansas and his widow and two daughters live in Dennisen, Texas.

*Nowlin - Stone.*

v ©Rev. William J. Nowlin, Jr. (©William James, ©Patrick) of Kentucky, was born 29 August, 1842. He was a veteran of the Civil War in the Confederate States of America, principally in Virginia in the First Kentucky Infantry, Company "F". At the close of the war he followed teaching, later practiced dentistry, also engaged in the mercantile business. He is in the minis-

terial work, having been a Baptist minister for a great many years.

He was married first to Elizabeth Stone of Birmingham, Ky. This union was blessed with Children:

- 1 Ida Nowlin.
- 2 Elizabeth Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Smith.*

1 Ida Nowlin married Porter Smith and located in Texas where she died.

*Nowlin - Baswell.*

2 Elizabeth Nowlin married John W. Baswell, Fort Henry, Tenn. They were blessed with Children:

- 1 Leland Baswell.
- 2 George Baswell.
- 3 Emma Baswell.

v William J. Nowlin married the second time Mary Stone of Birmingham, Ky. They had no children, and he married the third time Maggie B. Love of the same place. She was of Scotch descent.

William J. and Maggie B. Love Nowlin were given Children:

- 1 Wilbert Nowlin; born 19 February, 1887.
- 2 Walter W. Nowlin; died at age nine.

*Nowlin - Bryan.*

1 Wilbert Nowlin, son and oldest child of William J. and Maggie B. Love Nowlin, is a commercial traveler and was married 18 November, 1908 to Nell Bryan of Paducah, Ky., and they are now living at 326 North Fourth Street at Paducah.

## DESCENDANTS OF BURWELL NOWLIN.

## NOWLIN - HALL.

1 Burwell Nowlin was born in Lynchburg, Va. about the year 1796. His mother's name was Rosina Wright and his father, whose name was unascertained, died when Burwell was yet young. At twelve he became an apprentice to an uncle to remain until twenty-one years of age, but at eighteen he ran away and went to Ohio. He married Annie Hall about 1816 and settled near Chambersburg, Ohio, his Post Office being Eureka, Ohio. He died in Kansas 1872, at the age of seventy-six.

Born to Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin were twelve

## Children:

- I Morris Nowlin; born about 1817, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died at age three.
- II Ellis Nowlin; born 1819, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1891.
- III Ellen Nowlin; born about 1821, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1876.
- IV Sallie Nowlin; born about 1824, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1864.
- V Enos Nowlin; born 1830, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1851; unmarried.
- VI James Nowlin; born 1832, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1912.
- VII Cynthia Nowlin; born 1834, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1854; unmarried.
- VIII Josephine Nowlin; born 1836, in Gallia Co., Ohio.
- IX Charles A. Nowlin; born 1838, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1911.
- X Levi Nowlin; born 1 July, 1843, in Gallia Co., Ohio.
- XI Andrew Nowlin; born 1845, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1867, in Memphis, Tenn.; unmarried. Was a War veteran.
- XII Marie Ann Nowlin; born 1847, in Gallia Co., Ohio; died 1885.

*Nowlin - Saunders.*

II Ellis Nowlin, son of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, was born in Gallia Co., Ohio, and lived contin-

uously in that county until his death in 1891 at the age of seventy-two. He followed the vocation of farming.

He married Sallie Saunders and they had three Children:

- i Amos Nowlin.
- ii Galliton Nowlin.
- iii James Nowlin.

Ellis Nowlin married the second time but had no children.

*Nowlin - Morris.*

III Ellen Nowlin, daughter of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, married Henry Morris. She died at Parawan, Kansas at the age of fifty-five, in 1876.

Children:

- i Annie Morris.
- ii Charlie Morris; lives at Athenia, Ore.

i Annie Morris graduated with honors in the State College at Ames, Iowa. She lived with her uncle after her mother and father's deaths. She married a promising lawyer and died twelve months after her marriage.

*Nowlin - Stewart.*

IV Sallie Nowlin, a daughter of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, married John Stewart. She lived at Marion, Ohio, where she died 1864, at the age of forty.

Children:

- i Edward Stewart; died unmarried.
- ii Ellis Stewart; died unmarried.

*Nowlin - Blankenship.*

VI James Nowlin, son of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, was born in Gallia Co., Ohio, and lived in vari-

ous places. His occupation was a cooper. He married Fannie Blankenship and died at the age of eighty, in Tyrone, Ky., in 1912.

**Children:**

- i Louis Nowlin; died age 48 yrs., at Tyrone, Ky.
- ii Enos Nowlin; died age 14 yrs.
- iii John Nowlin; died age 48 yrs.
- iv Ellen Nowlin.
- v Andrew J. Nowlin; lives in Tyrone, Ky.
- vi James Nowlin; died at age 38 yrs., in Tyrone, Ky.
- vii Hettie Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Thacker.*

VIII Josephine Nowlin was born 1836, a daughter of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, married at the age of twenty-two, Rev. Elisha Thacker. She is now a widow living at Gateway, Ohio.

**Children:**

- i Edith Thacker; married Israel Ellis Thacker; lives at Proctorville, Ohio.
- ii Ella Thacker; married Charles Benedict; home at Culoden, West Va.
- iii Ida Thacker; married Frank Savine; home at Hurrican, West Va.
- iv Anna Thacker; married a McAllister; home at Chesepeak Bay, O.
- v Electa Thacker; married a ranchman in Idaho.
- vi Iona Thacker; married Wade Waldeck, a merchant in Gateway, Ohio; home in Chesepeak, Ohio.
- vii James Thacker; unmarried.

*Nowlin - McCarthy.*

IX Charles A. Nowlin, a son of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, married at the age of twenty-four, Jane McCarthy of Ames, Iowa. At the age of twenty-two he volunteered in the Thirty-sixth Regiment, Company "I" of the Ohio Voluteers Infantry and served four years in the Civil War. At the close of the War he settled at Ames, Iowa, followed farming and was very



prosperous. He died in 1911, age seventy-three and his wife in 1912, at the age of seventy-seven, at Ames, Iowa.

**Children:**

- i Herbert Nowlin; married and living at Ames, Iowa.
- ii Benjamin Nowlin; married and living at Ames, Iowa.

*Nowlin - Wolfe.*

X Levi Nowlin, tenth child of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, was born in Clay Township, Gallia Co., Ohio, Post Office Eureka, 1 July, 1843. He followed farming until the Civil War broke out when he enlisted at the age of eighteen in the Thirty-sixth Ohio Volunteers Infantry, 8 January, 1862, and served three years. He was wounded at the Battle of Chicamauga and left on the battle field for dead. He was taken prisoner at Richmond, Va. and after two months exchanged and joined his regiment at Winchester, Shenandoah Valley, Va. He was again captured July 24, 1864 and later imprisoned at Danville, Va. On the 6th of October in same year made his escape, working his way over the Blue Ridge and Allegheny Mountains to the head waters of the Kanawha River at Ganby Bridge, the junction of Ganby River and New River which two form the Kanawha twenty-five miles above Charleston, now the capital of West Virginia. He was one month and four days working his way to the Federal lines.

He has engaged in many things since the close of the War. His present occupation is Court Attendant, Municipal Court of the City of New York. He married Carrie Wolfe of Racine, Ohio in the year 1866. She died 6 July, 1912 at the age of sixty-five. He now lives with son Edgar C. Nowlin in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Levi and Carrie Wolfe Nowlin were blessed with three

## Children :

- i Gertrude Nowlin; died in infancy.
- ii Bertie Nowlin; died at age of 37 yrs.
- iii Edgar C. Nowlin; married and resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.

X Levi Nowlin is the author of the Nowlin-Hall line and thinks there is no doubt as to the relationship between Burwell Nowlin, his father, and the early Virginia Nowlins. The names and dates also places where born all are evidences of the fact that Burwell is a descendant of James the Founder either through David or Patrick who moved to Kentucky in pioneer days. There is a nucleus at this point of the early Virginia Nowlins that has not been fully correlated and from many stand points there is reason to think this line a branch from that nucleus.

Levi Nowlin is a genuine Nowlin of Celtic type, showing the characteristics of them in a most marked manner; in the poise of the head, cut of the eye, and that sure tread of the foot that bespeaks nobility and firmness of character. All the energizing spirit within him seems to have lost nothing through the encircling years. He is still as full of romantic sentiment as when a boy in his teens; all his life is crowned with dreamy visions, hoping and waiting for something that would make life idealistic. The heavens and all beneath them are throbbing with beauties and it is the beauties of nature that appeal to him, and he dwells among the sunny spots and gathers happiness from them—so much easier to love than to hate.

*Nowlin - Anderson.*

XII Marie Ann Nowlin, the youngest child of Burwell and Annie Hall Nowlin, married Fred Anderson. She died 1885 at the age of thirty-eight in Athenia, Ore.

To Marie A. Nowlin Anderson and Fred Anderson were given

**Children:**

- i Carrie Anderson; lives 1226 Shattuck Ave., Berkeley, Calif.
- ii Stella Anderson.
- iii Andrew Anderson.
- iv Burwell Anderson.
- v Fred Anderson; lives 1226 Shattuck Ave., Berkeley, Calif.

i Carrie Anderson is styled by hospital doctors the best professional nurse in the state of California. She possesses that sympathy for the suffering and self sacrificing which makes her by nature adapted for this particular avocation. She possesses the capacity to have won laurels in literary pursuits and is highly educated.

She is a most lovable woman with all the graces of an education and refinement; is very emotional, all sunshine among the joyous, then suddenly weeping with the sad; an all around congenial spirit, scattering sunshine as she goes, and rejoices that Nowlin blood courses her veins.

She is keeping house with her youngest brother, Fred, in Berkely, Calif., and rearing two orphan children whose father she is nursing and whose mother is dead. She is a home builder in every sense.

## SECTION II.

### THE NORTHERN BRANCH OF THE NOWLIN FAMILY.

#### CHAPTER I.

##### DESCENDANTS OF MICHEAL NOWLIN I.

##### NOWLIN - VAUGHN.

1 Micheal Nowlin I of Ireland, came over to America about 1740 to 1750. He had been at sea for a number of years, principally on whaling vessels. He was a man of sterling qualities and marked ability, an athlete physically, and with that same individuality and characteristics of the first of the name who preceded him to this country. While the exact relationship has not been able to be traced yet it is evident that Micheal is closely connected with the Southern family. All who spell their name with the terminus, "lin," are related in some degree. He perpetuates in his family the names of the three brothers who came over about 1700, being William, John, and James. He is thought to be a descendant of John, one of the three brothers who went North after the landing. Many of his descendants were brave veterans of the Civil War in the Federal Army. There is individuality, tradition, characteristic, synonymous name that insures a near tie by consanguinity while history is not definite. He is at the head of his family who represent the other distinctive political line, the North.

His mother was a widow with an estate. It is probable that she, like some other widows in Ireland, was allowed her land, having taken no part in the war, as all the men who were in the service lost their lands.

Fearing punishment for some boyish prank, Micheal ran away from home and went to sea. Micheal had a beautiful sword, fine in workmanship and a priceless treasure, which he could handle with skill even to the clipping of the collar button without injury. It is handed down his line to those who wear the name, Micheal, and is said that one Micheal of the third generation is in possession of this treasure now.

Micheal Nowlin I married about 1765 Nancy Vaughn. To them were added six Children:

- I William Nowlin; born about 1768; married Rachel Smith.
- II John Nowlin; born about 1771; married Dorothy Hoyt.
- III Rebecca Nowlin; born about 1773; married Thomas McKargar.
- IV James Nowlin; born about 1775; married Katie Darby.
- V Polly Nowlin; born about 1777; married Richard Whally.
- VI Bardine Nowlin; born about 1780; never married; gathered considerable an estate in Canada.

1 Micheal Nowlin settled in Dutchess, New York and was a grand ancestor and brave spirit. One of his descendants adds:

“We will sing a joyful song,  
It shall ring both loud and long,  
Of those stalwart, old first Nowlins, ever true.  
We will skim a line or so  
From the dim, dark, long ago  
When all the Grandfather Nowlins were but few.

And a gladsome note of praise  
Let us ever fondly raise  
For that green clad island floating on the blue.  
And the westward shining light

Of that early morning bright  
 When our stirring Nowlin blood was just brand new.  
 Ne'er forget those Nowlin boys  
 Who left home and youthful joys  
 For the West o'er old Atlantic's treacherous wave,  
 They unsheathed the trusty sword  
 When the captain gave the word  
 And they fought their way to glory 'mong the brave.

Those who reached the Western side  
 Soon were scattered far and wide,  
 But were ready to help conquer this new world,  
 And today our hearts may thrill,  
 For they're working with a will  
 Wheresoe'er our starry banner is unfurled."  
 —Frank Nowlin, Gaylord, Mich.

### NOWLIN - SMITH.

I William Nowlin, son and oldest child of Micheal I. and Nancy Vaughn, was born 1768 and married Racheal Smith.

To William and Racheal Smith Nowlin were born five  
 Children:

- i John Nowlin; married Malinda Light.
- ii Nancy Nowlin; married Samuel Covey.
- iii Flenna Nowlin; married a Barrows; no children.
- iv James Nowlin; married twice.
- v Betsy Nowlin; married Elias Field; no children.

### *Nowlin - Light.*

i John Nowlin, first born of William and Racheal Smith Nowlin, married Malinda Light. To them were born six  
 Children:

- 1 William Nowlin; married first Della Traverse; second Anna Crandall.
- 2 Rachel Nowlin; married Reuben Crandall.

- 3 Sarah Nowlin; married Michael Nowlin.
- 4 Smith Nowlin; married Nancy Beadleston.
- 5 Betsy Nowlin; never married.
- 6 Abby Nowlin; married Martin Whitmore.

*Nowlin - Traverse.*

1 William Nowlin, son of John and Malinda Light Nowlin, was nick-named "Short Will" not because he was so short but because he was so tall. He was author of the "Bark Covered House" which was said to be the history of his father's family. He was a fine singer. He married first Delia Traverse, second Anna Crandall, lived at Dearborn, Mich.

He was the father of seven  
Children:

- I Angela Nowlin; married William Stephen.
- II John Nowlin; died young.
- III Harriet Nowlin; died young.
- IV Allen Nowlin; married Margaret Miller.
- V Arthur Nowlin; married Gussie Long.
- VI Henry Nowlin; married Carrie Cotton.

*Nowlin - Crandall.*

2 Racheal Nowlin married Reuben Crandall. To them were added six

Children:

- I George Crandall; married Emma Elliott.
- II Malinda Crandall; married Leonard Martin.
- III Sarah Crandall; married Clifton Tilden.
- IV Anna Crandall; died young.
- V John Crandall; married Ellen Lanard.
- VI Ida Crandall; died young.

*Nowlin - Nowlin.*

3 Sarah Nowlin married Micheal Nowlin. They had four

**Children:**

- I Laura Nowlin; died young.
- II Mary Nowlin; married Andrew Patten.
- III Anna Nowlin; married James Whitmore.
- IV John Nowlin; married Hattie Horner.

*Nowlin - Beadleston.*

4 Smith Nowlin married Nancy Beadleston the first time. They have three

**Children:**

- I Mary E. Nowlin; married Alton Tilden.
- II George Nowlin; married Nancy Harvey.
- III Silas Nowlin.

4 Smith Nowlin married the second time Eunice Martin. They have two

**Children:**

- I Harriett Nowlin; married Samuel Erma.
- II John Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Whitmore.*

6 Abby Nowlin, youngest child of John and Malinda Light Nowlin, married Martin Whitmore. They were given one

**Child:**

- I Laura Whitmore; lives in Detroit, Mich.

*Nowlin - Covey.*

ii Nancy Nowlin, daughter of William and Racheal Smith Nowlin, married Samuel Covey, and to them were born ten

**Children:**

- 1 Albert Covey.
- 2 Hannah Covey.
- 3 Jane Covey.
- 4 Sallie Covey.
- 5 Malinda Covey.



- 6 Clarinda Covey.
- 7 John Covey.
- 8 Griffin Covey.
- 9 Samuel Covey.
- 10 William Covey.

*Nowlin - \_\_\_\_\_.*

iv James Nowlin, son of William and Racheal Smith Nowlin, was married twice but names of wives were not ascertained. He had two Children:

- 1 Betsy Nowlin.
- 2 Malvina Nowlin.

NOWLIN - HOYT.

II John Nowlin, son of Micheal Nowlin I. and Nancy Vaughn Nowlin, was born 22 December, 1771, died 19 September, 1852. He married Dorothy Hoyt about 1791.

To John and Dorothy Hoyt Nowlin were given ten Children:

- i Michael Nowlin II; born 14 November, 1793; served in Mexican War.
- ii James Harry Nowlin; born 20 April, 1796.
- iii Hannah Nowlin; born 11 June, 1798.
- iv Rosanah Nowlin; born 21 March, 1800.
- v Martha (Patty) Nowlin; born 19 March, 1802.
- vi William Nowlin; born 25 June, 1804.
- vii Henry Nowlin; born 27 August, 1806.
- viii Nepelean Nowlin; born 24 September, 1808.
- ix Silas Nowlin; born 21 July, 1812.
- x Addison Nowlin; born 8 May, 1814.

*Nowlin - Thompson.*

i Micheal Nowlin II, first born of John and Dorothy (Dolly) Hoyt, served in the War of 1812, being present at the retaking of Fort Niagara and Buffalo.

He worked two years in the construction of the Erie Canal and later kept a hotel for eight years in Alleghany Co., N. Y. This hotel built eighty years still stands, located at Black Creek, N. Y. He was also a teacher, a justice of peace, and later a farmer. He moved to Pulaski Township, Jackson Co., Mich. in 1836, being of the earliest settlers and organizers of that township. He interested his brothers and sisters in the then Territory of Michigan, helping them more or less in getting a start there. In 1842 he was Township Clerk, an office held in 1845 by James Nowlin, in 1857 by Levi Nowlin, and in 1869 by Lorenzo Nowlin.

In politics Micheal II was a Whig, in religion for more than forty years he was a consistant and valued member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He was a good citizen, father and veteran. He died recognized in the community as a true and noble character in Layton, Calif.

Micheal Nowlin II married Elizabeth Thompson, daughter of John and Elizabeth Thompson in 1817, and to this union were born

Children:

- 1 Irene Nowlin; married James Mott.
- 2 Levi Nowlin; married Parmella A. Hubbard.
- 3 Hiram Nowlin; married Hannah Mott.
- 4 Elizabeth Nowlin; married Anthony Ingalls.
- 5 Mary Nowlin; died young.
- 6 Silas Nowlin; died young.
- 7 John Nowlin; married Anna Brail.
- 8 Emma Nowlin; married John Beadleston; no children.
- 9 Harrison Nowlin; died young.
- 10 Harriet Nowlin; married Nile Weston.
- 11 Lucy Nowlin; died in infancy.

*Nowlin - Mott.*

"Oh! tell me a tale of the early days  
Of the times as they used to be;  
Tell me of the old log house, about

1  
 2  
 3  
 4  
 5  
 6  
 7  
 8  
 9  
 10  
 11  
 12  
 13  
 14  
 15  
 16  
 17  
 18  
 19  
 20  
 21  
 22  
 23  
 24  
 25  
 26  
 27  
 28  
 29  
 30  
 31  
 32  
 33  
 34  
 35  
 36  
 37  
 38  
 39  
 40  
 41  
 42  
 43  
 44  
 45  
 46  
 47  
 48  
 49  
 50  
 51  
 52  
 53  
 54  
 55  
 56  
 57  
 58  
 59  
 60  
 61  
 62  
 63  
 64  
 65  
 66  
 67  
 68  
 69  
 70  
 71  
 72  
 73  
 74  
 75  
 76  
 77  
 78  
 79  
 80  
 81  
 82  
 83  
 84  
 85  
 86  
 87  
 88  
 89  
 90  
 91  
 92  
 93  
 94  
 95  
 96  
 97  
 98  
 99  
 100  
 101  
 102  
 103  
 104  
 105  
 106  
 107  
 108  
 109  
 110  
 111  
 112  
 113  
 114  
 115  
 116  
 117  
 118  
 119  
 120  
 121  
 122  
 123  
 124  
 125  
 126  
 127  
 128  
 129  
 130  
 131  
 132  
 133  
 134  
 135  
 136  
 137  
 138  
 139  
 140  
 141  
 142  
 143  
 144  
 145  
 146  
 147  
 148  
 149  
 150  
 151  
 152  
 153  
 154  
 155  
 156  
 157  
 158  
 159  
 160  
 161  
 162  
 163  
 164  
 165  
 166  
 167  
 168  
 169  
 170  
 171  
 172  
 173  
 174  
 175  
 176  
 177  
 178  
 179  
 180  
 181  
 182  
 183  
 184  
 185  
 186  
 187  
 188  
 189  
 190  
 191  
 192  
 193  
 194  
 195  
 196  
 197  
 198  
 199  
 200  
 201  
 202  
 203  
 204  
 205  
 206  
 207  
 208  
 209  
 210  
 211  
 212  
 213  
 214  
 215  
 216  
 217  
 218  
 219  
 220  
 221  
 222  
 223  
 224  
 225  
 226  
 227  
 228  
 229  
 230  
 231  
 232  
 233  
 234  
 235  
 236  
 237  
 238  
 239  
 240  
 241  
 242  
 243  
 244  
 245  
 246  
 247  
 248  
 249  
 250  
 251  
 252  
 253  
 254  
 255  
 256  
 257  
 258  
 259  
 260  
 261  
 262  
 263  
 264  
 265  
 266  
 267  
 268  
 269  
 270  
 271  
 272  
 273  
 274  
 275  
 276  
 277  
 278  
 279  
 280  
 281  
 282  
 283  
 284  
 285  
 286  
 287  
 288  
 289  
 290  
 291  
 292  
 293  
 294  
 295  
 296  
 297  
 298  
 299  
 300  
 301  
 302  
 303  
 304  
 305  
 306  
 307  
 308  
 309  
 310  
 311  
 312  
 313  
 314  
 315  
 316  
 317  
 318  
 319  
 320  
 321  
 322  
 323  
 324  
 325  
 326  
 327  
 328  
 329  
 330  
 331  
 332  
 333  
 334  
 335  
 336  
 337  
 338  
 339  
 340  
 341  
 342  
 343  
 344  
 345  
 346  
 347  
 348  
 349  
 350  
 351  
 352  
 353  
 354  
 355  
 356  
 357  
 358  
 359  
 360  
 361  
 362  
 363  
 364  
 365  
 366  
 367  
 368  
 369  
 370  
 371  
 372  
 373  
 374  
 375  
 376  
 377  
 378  
 379  
 380  
 381  
 382  
 383  
 384  
 385  
 386  
 387  
 388  
 389  
 390  
 391  
 392  
 393  
 394  
 395  
 396  
 397  
 398  
 399  
 400  
 401  
 402  
 403  
 404  
 405  
 406  
 407  
 408  
 409  
 410  
 411  
 412  
 413  
 414  
 415  
 416  
 417  
 418  
 419  
 420  
 421  
 422  
 423  
 424  
 425  
 426  
 427  
 428  
 429  
 430  
 431  
 432  
 433  
 434  
 435  
 436  
 437  
 438  
 439  
 440  
 441  
 442  
 443  
 444  
 445  
 446  
 447  
 448  
 449  
 450  
 451  
 452  
 453  
 454  
 455  
 456  
 457  
 458  
 459  
 460  
 461  
 462  
 463  
 464  
 465  
 466  
 467  
 468  
 469  
 470  
 471  
 472  
 473  
 474  
 475  
 476  
 477  
 478  
 479  
 480  
 481  
 482  
 483  
 484  
 485  
 486  
 487  
 488  
 489  
 490  
 491  
 492  
 493  
 494  
 495  
 496  
 497  
 498  
 499  
 500  
 501  
 502  
 503  
 504  
 505  
 506  
 507  
 508  
 509  
 510  
 511  
 512  
 513  
 514  
 515  
 516  
 517  
 518  
 519  
 520  
 521  
 522  
 523  
 524  
 525



Irene Nowlin Mott.  
"She who bore the cross unflinching,  
Walking in God's chosen way."

The loft and the puncheon floor,  
 The old fire-place with the crane swung out  
 And the latch string through the door."

1 Irene Nowlin, eldest daughter of Micheal II and Elizabeth (Lizzy) Thompson, was born in Monroe Co., N. Y., 12 December, 1818, and was brought up in pioneer days in Michigan, her father having moved his family there in her childhood days. She was educated in the log school house with big fire-place with the huge back log put in the evening before for the comfort of the following day.

She was a leader in her circle and a test speller in the spelling match. She became a teacher and taught two years. Afterward she married Joseph B. Mott, 17 August, 1745 in Concord, Jackson Co., Mich. and reared a large family of children, all of whom are teachers in literary and musical lines. Irene Nowlin Mott's history has been one of tact and energy and force of character. Her leading traits are evidence of a generous and noble disposition. She has been permitted at the age of ninety to furnish the record of her family and that of her father for the history of the Nowlin family, with the help of her daughter, Mrs. Mary Maxwell, under her own signature.

Irene Nowlin Mott and Joseph B. Mott were blessed with eight

Children:

- I James Mott; born 11 March, 1847, in Pulaski, Mich.; died 22 December, 1879.
- II Edward Mott; born 7 February, 1849; at North Wayne, Cass Co., Mich.; married Nellie Taylor, 10 May, 1872.
- III Daniel Mott; born 6 April, 1851; married Ellen M. Baldwin; died 12 August, 1907.
- IV Mary Mott; born 18 September, 1854, at North Wayne, Cass Co., Mich.; married William Maxwell, 10 April, 1876.
- V Simon Mott; born 15 May, 1855, in Cass Co., Mich.; married Libbie Oliver, October, 1875.

- VI Hannah Mott; born 20 July, 1857, in Cass Co., Mich.; a teacher; taught at Salt Lake City, Utah.
- VII Emma Mott; born 14 May, 1859; married Edward F. Buchan, 14 May, 1881; died 2 November, 1901.
- VIII Alford Mott; born 24 March, 1861; died 1863, in Michigan.

*Mott - Taylor.*

II Edward Mott, son of Irene Nowlin Mott and Joseph B. Mott, married Nellie Taylor in 1872. Added to them were six

Children:

- i Alford Mott; born 11 October, 1873.
- ii Grace M. Mott; born 20 February, 1880.
- iii Dwight B. Mott; born 8 May, 1883.
- iv Eva D. Mott; born 7 February, 1885.
- v James G. Mott; born 1 April, 1887.
- vi Hazel Mott; born 1 January, 1889.

*Mott - Baldwin.*

III Daniel Mott, a son of Irene Nowlin Mott and Joseph B. Mott, married Ellen Baldwin, 8 October, 1888. He was a builder and contractor and draftsman. He was thrown by an engine in 1907 and killed in Oklahoma.

Children:

- i Ida L. Mott; born 17 August, 1889.
- ii Everett Mott; born 4 May, 1893.
- iii Bernice Irene Mott; born 28 January, 1896.
- iv Lee E. Mott; born 17 February, 1897.

*Mott - Maxwell.*

IV Mary Mott, daughter of Irene Nowlin Mott and Joseph B. Mott, married William Maxwell, 10 April, 1876. They reside in Estherville, Iowa, and have Child:

- i Arthur C. Maxwell; born 17 September, 1877.

Mary Mott was a Nowlin in make-up, five feet two inches high, hazel eyes and brown hair. This is the

early American type, drifts back to the Irish coloring. She has a kind daughter and a friend to the orphan. She represented her mother's family in history. She taught school in her girlhood days and married a railroad man. Her husband worked for the railroad fourteen years then severed his connection and is now engaged along other lines. She is interesting herself in her little niece, Verna Buchan, whose mother is dead.

*Mott - Oliver.*

V Simon Mott, a son of Irene Nowlin Mott and Joseph B. Mott, married Libbie Oliver, October, 1875. They have four

Children:

- i Frank O. Mott; born 2 May, 1878.
- ii Stella Mott; born 20 November, 1887.
- iii Ethel Mott; born 5 November, 1889.
- iv Ruby Mott; born about 1890.

Simon Mott was a congenial and jolly fellow, very witty, a real Irishman in completion and wit. He was County Surveyor in Oklahoma for six years; also a stone mason and has built many fine buildings in different places.

VI Hannah Mott, daughter of Irene Nowlin and Joseph B. Mott, graduated from the State Normal School of Winona, Minn. She taught at Cedar Rapids, Iowa for several years, and at one time in the Salt Lake City schools. She has made considerable reputation as a thorough up to date teacher.

*Mott - Buchan.*

VII Emma Mott, youngest daughter of Irene Nowlin Mott and Joseph B. Mott, married Edward F. Buchan. They had one

Child:

- I Verna Buchan is living with her aunt, Mary Maxwell.

Emma was a proficient musician, taught music before her marriage and was a very successful teacher in that capacity. She died 2 November, 1901.

*Nowlin - Hubbard.*

2 Levi Nowlin, second child and eldest son of Micheal II. and Elizabeth Thompson Nowlin, was born 12 April, 1820 in Alleghany Co., N. Y., married Parmelia A. Hubbard in 1847, died in Cass Co., Mich.

Levi and Parmelia A. Hubbard Nowlin were given Children:

- I Silas B. Nowlin.
- II Florence Nowlin.
- III Alice Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Mott.*

3 Hiram Nowlin, son of Micheal II and Elizabeth Thompson Nowlin, was born 8 October 1822 at Allen, Alleghany Co., N. Y., married Hannah Mott, 21 September, 1848 at Jackson Co., Mich.

To this union of Hiram and Hannah Mott Nowlin were added an intelligent family of Children:

- I Flora A. Nowlin; born 8 December, 1851; married Jerome Palmer at Dowagiac, Mich.  
Child:
  - 1 Bertha Palmer.
- II Ida M. Nowlin; born 28 April, 1855; married James Hart, 21 October, 1873; died 2 November, 1874. They have one Child:
  - 1 Claud N. Hart.
- III Anna B. Nowlin; born 29 October, 1857; is a teacher in Marshall, Mich.
- IV Irene C. Nowlin; born 1 August, 1860; married 1 September, 1882 Stephen Couch; died 26 September, 1902. She was a teacher of merit and distinction.  
Children:
  - 1 Harold Couch.





Hiram Nowlin  
of the Northern Line.



II Howard Couch.

III Maurine Couch.

V Clifford H. Nowlin; born 7 December, 1863; married 1 August, 1889, Alice Cary Smith. He is a teacher in Kansas City, Mo.

VI Dr. John H. Nowlin; born 5 May, 1867; a practicing physician in Chicago.

Hiram Nowlin is nearing ninety-four years of age. When a mere boy of twelve his father moved from New York to Jackson Co., Mich. Hiram walked across western New York to Ohio and a part of Michigan, helping to drive a herd of cattle. After reaching Michigan he attended the district school in an old log school house when he was not engaged in the hard work of clearing, fencing, and farming. At the age of twenty he worked for five months on Lakes Erie and Huron; first on the sailing boat, "John Richard," then in the propeller, "Detroit," receiving \$17 per month. He returned to the farm and married Hannah J. Mott. (See Diary of Capt. Daniel Row by Alford Roe, Worcester, Mass.

2 January, 1853 he sailed from New York City on the steamship "Star of the West," crossed the Isthmus of Panama on mule back, then sailed on "Brother Jonathan," and reaching San Francisco, 2 February, 1853. The cost of the passage from New York City was \$140. While in California he worked at mining at Santa Clara, Nevada City, and Morris Flat at \$4 to \$6 per day. In the summer of 1854 he returned by the Panama route on the "Pacific" and "Prometheus" and resumed the work of a farmer.

In 1865 he moved to Wayne Township, Cass Co., Mich., of which he was supervisor about the year 1879. From 1881 to 1903 he was a successful farmer at Hesper, Douglas Co., Kan. While there he lost his wife, Hannah Mott Nowlin, since which time he has retired from active work. He has revisited New York City once, California twice, and spent two winters in Florida. His residence now is Marshall, Mich.

In politics Hiram Nowlin began a Whig, voting first in 1848. Since that time he became a Republican Green Backer and is now a Republican. He has taken a deep interest in political issues, but not in being an office holder. During his many years he has had remarkable health. This vitality he attributes in part to hard work, plain, wholesome food, and temperate habits. He is a firm believer in total abstinence. In 1882 he was religiously connected at North Wayne, Mich. He joined the Methodist E. Church and continues an active member of this denomination. Of his children, four are teachers; Anna B. taught six years, Irene C. six, and John four years.

*Nowlin - Smith.*

V ⑤Clifford H. Nowlin (④Hiram, ③Micheal II, ②John, ①Micheal I), whose mother was Hannah Mott, is a graduate from Kansas City and is at present a teacher in Central High School of that city and conductor of Kansas Teachers' Institute. For the last fifteen years Clifford H. has been the superintendent of the Independence Ave. Methodist E. Sunday School, one of the largest in Kansas City.

Clifford H. Nowlin was born 7 December, 1863, in Jackson Co., Mich., married Alice Cary Smith, 1 August, 1889, in Jefferson Co., Kansas. She was born 8 December, 1858, in Richland Co., Ohio.

Children:

- i Mabel Ruth Nowlin; born 2 May, 1891, in Wlandott Co., Kansas.
- ii Harold Nowlin; born 26 June, 1892, in Wlandott Co., Kansas; died 8 October, 1892.
- iii Genevieve Alice Nowlin; born 28 July, 1893, in Wlandott Co., Kansas.
- iv Lucile Ida Nowlin; born 25 September, 1895, in Wlandott Co., Kansas.
- v Ethel Frances Nowlin; born 26 May, 1897, in Wlandott Co., Kansas.





Dr. John H. Nowlin of Chicago.

The above family lives in Kansas City. The two oldest living, Mabel R. and Genevieve A., are teachers.

VI ③Dr. John H. Nowlin (④Hiram, ③Micheal II, ②John, ①Micheal I), youngest child of Hiram and Hannah Mott Nowlin, received his education in the county schools up to 1888, then attended and graduated from Hesper Academy, also attended one year at Baker University, Baldwin, Kan., three and one-half years in the Kansas State University. He then in 1899 entered the North Western University Medical School and graduated in 1902, since which time he has been practicing medicine successfully in Chicago, Ill.

(The Northern and Southern families are in many respects alike, have great proclivity for teachers and doctors).

*Nowlin - Ingalls.*

4 Elizabeth Nowlin, daughter of Micheal II and Elizabeth Thompson Nowlin, born 30 April, 1826, married Anthony Ingalls in 1850 at Jackson, Mich. She died in Cass Co. Mich. about 1872.

Children:

- I Jurries Ingalls.
- II Hattie Ingalls.
- III Edward Ingalls.
- IV Clarence Ingalls.

*Nowlin - Brail.*

7 ③John Nowlin (③Micheal II, ②John, ①Micheal I), son of Micheal II and Elizabeth Thompson Nowlin, was born 24 April, 1831 at Allen, Alleghany Co., N. Y., married Anna Brail in 1850 at Pulaski, Jackson Co., Mich. He died in 1909 at Layton, Calif.

Children:

- I Lucy Nowlin.
- II Libbie Nowlin.
- III Hattie Nowlin.

- IV George Nowlin.
- V Albert Nowlin.
- VI Artimitia Nowlin.
- VII Dora Nowlin.
- VIII Andrew Nowlin.
- IX Ernest Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Kellog.*

ii ©James Harry Nowlin (©John, ©Micheal I), born 20 April, 1796, whose mother was Dorothy Hoyt, married Julia Kellog first. She died 1830.

To James Harry and Julia Kellog Nowlin were given four

Children:

- 1 James Nowlin; born 14 April, 1824; died 3 June, 1887; married Catherine Penroyar.

Children:

- I Venie Nowlin.
- II Lucy Nowlin.
- III Stella Nowlin.
- IV Eunice Nowlin.

James Nowlin married the second time Elizabeth Hurling.

Children:

- I Flora Nowlin; married Dexter Wheeler; has one child.
  - II James Harry Nowlin; died young.
- 2 Rowena Nowlin; born 4 September, 1826; died 4 May, 1849; married George Woodward.
- Child:
- I George Woodward, Jr.
- 3 Emiline Nowlin; born 27 April, 1828; died 27 May, 1850; married Alonzo Hathaway.
- Child:
- I Delos Hathaway; died young.
- 4 Benjamin Nowlin; born 22 May, 1830; died 15 January, 1907; unmarried.

ii James Harry Nowlin married the second time Eunice Kellog, born in Waterbury, Conn., 25 August, 1806, died 22 April, 1862. To them were given



**Children:**

- 1 Eli Nowlin; born 23 April, 1832; died 5 July, 1907; married Mary Beadleston. They had four  
Children:
  - I Stephen Nowlin, a lawyer in Grand Rapids, Mich.
  - II Herbert E. Nowlin, married Georgia Myrta Smith.  
Children:
    - i Leone Nowlin.
    - ii Miles Nowlin.
  - III Fred Nowlin; married and has children.
  - IV Floyd Nowlin.
- 2 Lorenzo Nowlin; born 28 December, 1833; married Ann Cregg.  
Children:
  - I Bernie Nowlin.
  - II Montie Nowlin.
  - III Lela Nowlin; married a Seely.  
Children:
    - i Howard Seely.
    - ii Cressy Seely.
- 3 Jane Nowlin; married John Wilbur.  
Children:
  - I Ettie Wilbur.
  - II Goodel Wilbur.
  - III Louis Wilbur.
- 4 Janett Nowlin; born 19 March, 1842; died 2 March, 1909; married James Nowlin.
- 5 Maria Nowlin; born 8 February, 1844; died 26 July, 1905; married William Piper. To them were born  
Children:
  - I Cora Piper; married Freeman Hubbard.  
Children:
    - i Dorothy Hubbard.
    - ii Helen Hubbard.
    - iii Marian Hubbard.
  - II Grace Piper; died in infancy.
  - III Celia Agnes Piper.
- 6 Floretta Nowlin; born 11 January, 1847; married Henry Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Thompson.*

- iii Hannah Nowlin, daughter of John and Dorothy Hoyt Nowlin, married Rial Thompson in Monroe Co., N. Y., and they had

## Children:

- 1 Cyrus Thompson; married Lucretia Blaine.
- 2 Horace Thompson; married Catherine Dey.
- 3 James Thompson; married Sarah Boulds.
- 4 Cornelius Thompson.
- 5 Lavina Thompson; married Joe Dey; one child.
- 6 Almira Thompson; died young.
- 7 Lucy Thompson; married Manning Arnonld.
- 8 Eli Thompson; married Harriet Richardson.
- 9 Charlie Thompson is an engineer in Iowa.
- 10 Mary Thompson.

*Nowlin - Baxter.*

iv Rosanah Nowlin, daughter of John and Dorothy Hoyt Nowlin, married Stephen Baxter.

## Children:

- 1 Raswell Baxter.
- 2 Harrison Baxter.
- 3 Joseph Baxter.
- 4 Lovica Baxter; married Joseph Smith.
- 5 Damila Baxter; married first a Hollenbeck; second an Allen.
- 6 Lavina Baxter.

*Nowlin - Beadleston.*

v Martha (Patty) Nowlin, daughter of John and Dorothy Hoyt Nowlin, married Thomas Beadleston. They had

## Children:

- 1 George Beadleston; married Thoda Lappeus; no children.
- 2 John Beadleston; married Emma Nowlin; no children.
- 3 Stephen Beadleston; married Harriet Lappeus Tyler.

## Children:

- I Thomas Beadles..ton; died at age 31 years.
- II Gracie Beadleston; died at age 2 years.
- III Stephen Beadleston.
- IV Hattie Beadleston; married John W. Keimer, 16 February, 1908.

## Children:

- 1 Harold Keimer.

11 Archie Klemer.

4 Mary Jane Beadleston; died in infancy.

5 Olive Beadleston; married Edwin Nowlin.

Children:

I Orlando Nowlin.

II Gustavus Nowlin; died young.

Second time a Eurick.

Child:

I Thomas Eurick; died.

Third time a Whitlow.

Fourth time a Draper.

6 Nancy Beadleston married Smith Nowlin; had three children; married second time a Lappeus.

Children:

I Ida Lappeus.

II Ada Lappeus.

7 Rowena Beadleston; married William Carson.

8 Malisa Beadleston; died at age 14 years.

Twins { 9 Mary J. Beadleston; married Eli Nowlin. They have children.

10 Silas Beadleston; died in infancy.

### *Nowlin - Morey.*

vi ⓈWilliam Nowlin (ⓈJohn, ⓈMicheal I), whose mother was Dorothy Hoyt, born 25 June, 1804, died 5 April, 1881. He married Eliza Morey in 1830 in Monroe Co., N. Y. She was born 26 July 1811, died 5 May, 1905. She was a business woman, looking after the finances as long as she lived. She held family reunion and was "Aunt Eliza" to all the kindred. She had tact and energy and a great love of vitality.

To the union of William and Eliza Morey Nowlin were added

Children:

1 Henry Nowlin; born 1831.

2 William Nowlin; born 17 October, 1833; died 28 May, 1893.

3 Napoleon Nowlin; died a young man in California.

4 Charles Nowlin; born 1842; married Ellen Hoffman.

Child:

1 Irving Nowlin.

5 Mary Nowlin; born 4 March, 1846; died 30 April, 1905 in Michigan.

6 Sarah Nowlin; married Ephraim McQueen.

Child:

1 William McQueen.

*Nowlin - Taylor.*

1    ⓄMajor Henry Nowlin(ⓄWilliam, ⓄJohn, ⓄMichael I), eldest son of William and Eliza Morey Nowlin, was born on the Island of Corfu, 1831, and entered the Military Academy in New York. He died 10 November, 1898. He was a courageous and valiant Federal soldier in the late Civil War.

At the close of the War he was transferred by the government to South Dakota. During his term of service he so won the confidence and esteem of those people that when the legislature met at Bismark, No. Dakota they determined to perpetuate his name by naming a county for him and proceeded to confer the honor upon him. The name was written "Nowlan" on the journal and afterward he discovered the mistake and took the responsibility to correct it without bringing it before the legislature and spelled the name "Nowlin," and when discovered no one could explain the mystery as to how the change came about. When Mr. Robertson, secretary of the historical department, examined it the change became an established riddle, no one knowing how to account for the different termination of the name. Another honor conferred upon this Henry Nowlin was the naming of a certain station on the Northern Pacific Railroad.

Major Henry Nowlin was married first to Mary Taylor. Had one

Child:

1 James Nowlin; married Mary Bartlett. They had four children and live in North Dakota.

Major Henry Nowlin married the second time Mary Caywood, born in 1841 and is living. To this union were

given three

Children:

- I Byron Nowlin.
- II Lillie M. Nowlin; married a Hoag; lives in Jonesville, Mich.
- III Effie Nowlin; married Cyrus Hungerford. Had three Children:
  - i Dana Hungerford. . . .
  - ii Irene Hungerford.
  - iii Child; name unascertained.

*Nowlin - Mott.*

2 William Nowlin, son of William and Eliza Morey Nowlin, called "Bib," born in Monroe Co., N. Y., 17 October, 1833, died 28 May, 1893 in Pedeski, Jackson Co., Mich., married Sarah Mott. They had three

Children:

- I Lena Nowlin.
- II Charles Nowlin.
- III William Nowlin; born 23 January, 1857; died 20 January, 1864.

*Nowlin - Kellog.*

vii ©Henry Nowlin (©John, ©Micheal I), married Ann Kellogg, sister of Julia Kellog, wife of James Harry Nowlin. To them were given

Children:

- 1 Edwin Nowlin; married first Olive Beadleston.  
Children:
  - I Orlando Nowlin.
  - II Gustavus Nowlin; died young.
 Edwin Nowlin married the second time Electa Hopkins.
- 2 Louise Nowlin; married William Penroyar. Had three children; names not ascertained.
- 3 Henry Nowlin; nicknamed "Big Hank"; married Elizabeth Thorne. They had  
Children:
  - I Harriet Nowlin; married Clark French.  
Children:
    - i Louis French.

- ii Fred French.
- iii Alice French.
- iv Hazel French.
- 4 Charles Nowlin; died young.
- 5 Andrew Nowlin; married Phebie Rice.
- 6 Franklin Nowlin; married a Wyatt.
- 7 Susan Nowlin; married James Freeman.
- 8 Rosella Nowlin; married \_\_\_\_\_.

*Nowlin - Mathews.*

viii Napoleon Nowlin, son of John and Dorothy Hoyt Nowlin, married Maria Ann Mathews and were blest with seven

Children:

- 1 James Nowlin; never married.
- 2 William Nowlin; married Harriet Crego.
- 3 Harriet Nowlin; married Ed. Wattsworth.
- 4 Abby Nowlin; married \_\_\_\_\_.
- 5 Fred Nowlin; married \_\_\_\_\_ in Oakland, Calif.
- 6 George Nowlin; married \_\_\_\_\_.
- 7 John Nowlin.

ix Silas Nowlin, ninth child of John and Dorothy Hoyt Nowlin, never married. He was a great bee hunter. Is said to have been able to see a bee as far as some could see a hawk. To the last he lived with his name sake, Silas Nowlin, son of Smith and Nancy Beadleston Nowlin.

*Nowlin - McConaghy.*

x ©Addison Nowlin (©John, ©Micheal I), whose mother was Dorothy Hoyt, was born 8 May, 1814 in Dutchess Co., N. Y. He married 5 October, 1840 to Mary McConaghy by Rev. Father O'Reily, at St. Patrick's Church, Rochester, N. Y. He died November, 1892 at Coutcheon, Mich.

To Addison and Mary McConaghy Nowlin were given Children:

- 1 James Nowlin; born 24 July, 1842, Clarkson Co., N. Y.

## DESCENDANTS OF MICHEAL NOWLIN I 331

- 2 Cecelia Nowlin; born 23 January, 1845 in Rochester, N. Y.
- 3 Henry Nowlin; born 16 November, 1847, Brighton, N. Y.
- 4 Mary Eliza Nowlin; born 17 January, 1850, Brighton, N. Y.

### *Nowlin - Nowlin.*

1 James Nowlin, oldest child of Addison and Mary McConaghy Nowlin, married Jenette Nowlin. To this union were born eight

Children:

- I Mira Nowlin; died in infancy.
- II Minnie Nowlin.
- III Mildred Nowlin; married a Foster and had three children; married the second time M. Donovan.
- IV Mercy Nowlin; died young.
- V Mark Nowlin; died young.
- VI Luther Nowlin; married and had one child.
- VII Inez Nowlin.
- VIII Clarence Nowlin.

### *Nowlin - Conley.*

2 Cecelia Nowlin, daughter and second child of Addison and Mary McConaghy Nowlin, born 23 January, 1845 in Rochester, N. Y., was married 22 June, 1863 to George E. Conley in Dearborn, Mich. He died 6 June, 1870 at Battle Creek, Mich.

To Cecelia Nowlin Conley and George E. Conley were born two

Children:

- I M. Celia Conley; born 3 January, 1866, at Battle Creek, Mich.
- II George A. Conley; born 14 April, 1869, at Battle Creek, Mich.; died 26 October, 1871.

### *Conley - Johnston.*

I M. Celia Conley, daughter of Cecelia Nowlin Conley and George E. Conley, born 3 January, 1866 in Battle Creek, Mich., married 3 April, 1888 Andrew Glass Johnston at Mt. Pelier, Ind. They have

**Children:**

- I Hilda Johnston; born 25 August, 1891, Montpelier, Ind.
- II James Conley; born 3 April, 1900.
- III Edward Nowlin Johnston; born 23 April, 1908.

**2 Cecelia Nowlin Conley married the second time**

**Hiram Tewksberry, 22 January, 1880. He died 4 June, 1905.**

**Cecelia Nowlin C. Tewksberry and Hiram Tewksberry were blessed with three**

**Children:**

- I M. Evangeline Tewksberry; born 17 November, 1880, Mont Peller, Ind.
- II Joy Ernest Tewksberry; born 19 February, 1884.
- III Helen Hope Tewksberry; born 20 November, 1887.

*Tewksberry - Hungerford.*

**I M. Evangeline Tewksberry, daughter of Cecelia Nowlin C. Tewksberry and Hiram Tewksberry, born 17 November, 1880 in Montpelier, Ind., married 25 August, 1902 Harold Hopkins Hungerford at Montpelier, Ind.**

**Child:**

- I Richard Hopkins Hungerford; born 3 September, 1903 in Concord, Mich.

*Tewksberry - Lacy.*

**II Joy Ernest Tewksberry, son of Cecelia Nowlin and Hiram Tewksberry, was married 24 October, 1906 to Dean Ethel Lacy at Mt. Pelier, Ind.**

**Child:**

- I Robert Ernest Tewksberry; born 9 October, 1907, in Montpelier, Ind.

*Nowlin - Nowlin.*

**3 Henry Nowlin, son of Addison and Mary McConaghy Nowlin, married Floretta A. Nowlin at Albion,**



Mich. He died 2 March, 1908. They had three Children:

- I Ethel Nowlin; born 3 March, 1872, Waverly, Van Buren Co., Mich.
- II Dennis Nowlin; born 4 September, 1879, Cutcheon, Missauka Co., Mich.
- III Gladys Nowlin; born 10 April, 1883, Cutcheon, Missauka Co., Mich.

*Nowlin - Norton.*

I Ethel Nowlin married Andrew Norton in 1891. She died 29 September, 1907 in Lake City, Missauka Co., Mich. They had no children.

*Nowlin - Cavanaugh.*

III Gladys Nowlin, youngest child of Henry and Floretta A. Nowlin married Ernest Cavanaugh in 1903 in Cutcheon, Missauka Co., Mich. He died at Roseburg, Ore.

Children:

- I Carlton Cavanaugh; born 1 December, 1905, McBain Missauka Co., Mich.
- II Lloyd Cavanaugh; born 16 August, 1907, Lake City, Missauka Co., Mich.

*Nowlin - Parker.*

4 Mary Eliza Nowlin, youngest child of Addison and Mary McConaghy Nowlin born 7 January, 1850 in Brighton, N. Y., was married 13 April, 1874 to Orlow John Parker in Missauka Co., Mich. He is a contractor and builder, and they are now residing in Oklahoma City.

Mary Eliza Nowlin Parker and Orlow J. Parker were blessed with one daughter.

Child:

- I Eloise Parker; born 17 December, 1882, in Fife Lake

Township, Grand Travis Co., Mich.

Mrs. Orlow J. Parker and daughter, Eloise, in connection with Mrs. Hiram Tewksberry, her sister, is author of much of the Northern Line, and they have manifested great interest in portraying the lives of their kindred and are patriotic in their views of their worthy lineage.

x Addison Nowlin was married to Mary Nowlin as his second wife and Mrs. Harriet Thorn the third time. He had no children by either.

### NOWLIN - McKARGAR.

III Rebecca Nowlin, daughter of Micheal Nowlin I, and Nancy Vaughn Nowlin, born 1773, married Thomas McKargar.

To Rebecca Nowlin McKargar and Thomas McKargar were two  
Children:

- i Joseph McKargar.
- ii William McKargar.

#### *McKargar - Robinson.*

i Joseph McKargar married Emma Robinson. To them were born  
Children:

- 1 Rossilla McKargar; married a Robison.
- 2 Hannah McKargar; married Cyrus Allen.
- 3 Phebe McKargar; married John Ford.
- 4 Daniel McKargar; married Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.
- 5 John McKargar; married Frances Moore.
- 6 Henry McKargar.
- 7 Jackson McKargar.

#### *McKargar - \_\_\_\_\_*

ii William McKargar, youngest son of Rebecca

Nowlin and Thomas McKargar, married and lived in Vermontville, Mich. He was blest with five Children:

- 1 Warren McKargar.
- 2 Mary Ann McKargar.
- 3 Harriet McKargar.
- 4 James McKargar.
- 5 Betsy McKargar.

### NOWLIN - DARBY.

IV James Nowlin, son of Micheal I. and Nancy Vaughn Nowlin, born 1775, married Katie Darby and settled in McComb, Mich.

James and Katie Darby Nowlin were blessed with eight Children:

- i Laura Ann Nowlin; married Samuel Whitmore.
- ii Harmon Nowlin; married Ann Beadleston.
- iii Betsy Nowlin; married William Phillips.
- iv Nancy Nowlin; married William Phillips.
- v Micheal Nowlin; married Sarah Nowlin.
- vi Eliza Nowlin; never married.
- vii Mary Nowlin; married an Addison; no children.
- viii William Nowlin; married Roxy Bates.

IV James Nowlin possessed a great deal of Irish wit, was good at a joke and exceedingly fond of nick-naming. He called his son William "Probable" and himself "Game Rooster," his cousin "Big Bully" and so on. He was a great tease in many ways. It was said on one occasion he was walking along with a kinsman he called "Lingham," and in going to town they came to a bridge and just then they heard and saw a neighbor coming through the falling darkness bucking from one side of the road to the other very drunk but still able to carry two gallons of whisky for future use which at that time cost the princely sum of 25c per gallon for the clear squill. These two Nowlins held a hasty consulta-

tion and decided that one should crawl under the bridge and the other climb a tree that stood close by. When the neighbor's unsteady foot struck the bridge he stopped suddenly for he heard a terrible groan coming from the ground under his feet and his name called out in loud unnatural voice from above and again groans from under the bridge, "I am Micheal, the Arch Angel! In one week hence thy life shall be required of thee"—loud and prolonged groanings from below. The poor superstitious man, nearly scared to death, dropped his jug and ran home at the best speed his condition would allow. Whether these two practical jokers had any design on the two gallons is not a question to be asked in this day and age. Suffice to say the owner thereof from that day became a faithful, steady worker, and a good provider for his family, and was never known to taste liquor again.

*Nowlin - Whitmore.*

i Laura Ann Nowlin, first born of James and Katie Darby, married Samuel Whitmore.

Children:

1 Mary Ann Whitmore.

2 Andrew Jackson Whitmore; married ———.

Children:

I Ben Whitmore.

II Bert Whitmore.

III Carrie Whitmore.

3 Martin Whitmore; married first Libbie Reynolds; no children; second Abbie Nowlin.

Child:

I Laura Whitmore of Detroit, Mich.

4 James Whitmore of Stoneham, Mass., was a war veteran and highly educated man; married Laura Ann Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Beadleston.*

ii Harmon Nowlin, son of James and Katie Darby Nowlin, married Ann Beadleston. To them were given eight

**Children :**

- 1 James Nowlin; died young.
- 2 Laura Ann Nowlin; died young.
- 3 Thomas Nowlin; died of cancer on neck, was exceptionally fine man. He married Phoebe Brown, no children
- 4 Micheal Nowlin; war veteran. He married first a Harris Children:
  - I Clifford Nowlin; married.
  - II Orville Nowlin; married twice.
  - III Herbert Nowlin; married.
  - IV Elmer Nowlin; married a Brown.

Micheal Nowlin; married the second time, Rilla Fox; no children.
- 5 Catherine Nowlin; married James Raiment. Children:
  - I Harmon Raiment; died young.
  - II James Raiment; died.
- 6 George Nowlin; was a war veteran and married Martha Adams. Children:
  - I Thomas Nowlin.
  - II Charles Nowlin; married Jennie Nowlin.
  - III Maggie Nowlin; married John Gallaway.
  - IV Mack Nowlin; married Etta Richardson.
  - V Clara Nowlin; married Walter Billman.
  - VI Edward Nowlin; married.
- 7 Stephen Nowlin; was a war veteran, married Retta Kinney. They had no children.
- 8 Mary Nowlin; died young.

*Nowlin - Phillips.*

iii Betsy Nowlin, daughter of James and Katie Darby Nowlin, married William Phillips. There were given to them three

**Children :**

- 1 Edwin Phillips; married Sarah Robison. Children:
  - I Hoyt Phillips; married.
  - II Clifford Phillips; married.
  - III Dora Phillips; married.
  - IV Sarah Phillips; married.
- 2 Franklin Phillips; died young.
- 3 Myron Phillips; married Betsy Brown, no children. He was posted in the news of the day, a farmer and school teacher. He married second time, Alfreda Spencer.

## Children:

- I Franklin Phillips.
- II Katie Phillips.
- III May Phillips.

*Nowlin - Phillips.*

iv Nancy Nowlin, daughter of James and Katie Darby Nowlin, married William Phillips. She had no children of her own but reared her sister's children.

*Nowlin - Nowlin.*

v Michael Nowlin, son of James and Katie Darby Nowlin, married Sarah Nowlin.

## Children:

- 1 Laura Ann Nowlin; died young.
- 2 Mary Nowlin; married Andrew Patten. Lives in Ann Harbor, Mich. She was blest with five Children:
  - I Esther Patten; died young.
  - II Arthur Patten.
  - III Marion Patten.
  - IV William Patten.
  - V Robert Patten.
- 3 Laura Ann Nowlin; married James Whitmore of Stoneham, Mass.
- 4 John Nowlin; married Hattie Horner of Denton, Mich.

*Nowlin - Bates,*

viii ⓈWilliam Nowlin (ⓈJames, ⓈMicheal I.), youngest child of James and Katie Darby Nowlin, married Roxey Bates.

To the union of William and Roxey Bates Nowlin were added six

## Children:

- 1 Frank Nowlin; born 10 February, 1851.
- 2 Henry Nowlin; died in infancy.
- 3 Lucy A. Nowlin; born 15 March, 1856.
- 4 Charles Nowlin; born 12 April, 1857.
- 5 Ezra J. Nowlin; born 22 March, 1862.
- 6 Maggie Nowlin; born 25 April, 1865.

*Nowlin - Pierson.*

I ©Frank Nowlin (©William, ©James, ©Micheal I), eldest child of William and Roxey Bates Nowlin, born 10 Feb., 1851, is a successful business man, a jeweler of Gaylord, Mich. He is one who takes an interest and is well posted in the history of his people, the Northern Branch, and is the means of connecting this branch up to the original American ancestor, Micheal I. He is also a poet, has furnished well fitting thoughts along the ancestral lines in rhyme.

He married Nettie E. Pierson 5 Feb., 1880. They have five

## Children :

- I Hugh E. Nowlin; born 11 November, 1880.
- II Mary R. Nowlin; born 19 February, 1883, died young.
- III Bessie H. Nowlin; born 16 July, 1885.
- IV George F. Nowlin; born 17 March, 1891.
- V Lucy E. Nowlin; born 16 July, 1893.

*Nowlin - Townsend.*

I Hugh E. Nowlin, eldest child of Frank and Nettie E. Pierson Nowlin, is a jeweler and general merchant in Hadley, Mich.

He married Ola Townsend and their

## Children :

- i Marjorie Nowlin.
- ii Arthur Brice Nowlin.

*Nowlin - Buckingdale.*

4 Charles W. Nowlin, son of William and Roxey Bates Nowlin, is a farmer in Fostoria, Mich., married Minda Buckingdale.

## Children :

- I Homer Nowlin; Born 20 October, 1893.
- II Oscar Nowlin; born 29 June, 1896.
- III Laura Nowlin; born 5 November, 1899.
- IV Ethel Nowlin; born 11 December, 1903.

*Nowlin - Vandermark.*

5 Ezra J. Nowlin, son of William and Roxey Bates Nowlin, is a farmer in Mayville, Mich. He married Alta Vandermark.

**Children:**

- I Ray Edward Nowlin; born 22 July, 1894.
- II Eugene Nowlin; born 14 February, 1897.
- III Celia Nowlin; born 1 December, 1906.

*Nowlin - Tuttle.*

6 Maggie Nowlin, youngest child of William and Roxey Bates Nowlin, born 25 April, 1865, married Frank Tuttle. They had one

**Child:**

- I Claire Tuttle.

**NOWLIN - WHALLEY.**

V Polly Nowlin, daughter of Micheal Nowlin I. and Nancy Vaughn, born in 1777, married Richard Whalley. They have two

**Children:**

- i James Whalley; married.....
- ii Elsie Whalley; married John Houselander.

VI Bardine Nowlin, youngest child of Micheal Nowlin I. and Nancy Vaughn Nowlin, born in 1780, never married. His record comes to us as a very good man, kind to every one; a writer of poetry and an eloquent speaker. He accumulated some considerable property in Canada near Windsor, Ontario.

(End of the Descendants of Micheal Nowlin I.)  
(The Northern Branch.)



## CHAPTER 2.

### UNCLASSIFIED RECORDS.

(Northern Branch.)

#### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM NOWLAND

##### *NOWLAND - RUMBSEY.*

1 William Nowland was born about 1760. He moved to Michigan in early days and was in the War of 1812. He married a Rumbsey.

To the union of William Nowland and ——— Rumbsey Nowland were added the following

##### Children:

- I Andrew Nowland; born 1810.
- II Thomas Russell Nowland; born 2 December, 1812.
- III Micheal Nowland; born 1814.
- IV William Nowland; born 1816.
- V George Nowland; born 1818.
- VI Henry Nowland; born 1820.
- VII Moses Nowland; born 1822.
- VIII Nathaniel Nowland; born 1824.
- IX David Nowland; born 1825.
- X Mahalia Nowland; born 1827.
- XI Elizabeth Nowland; born 1829.
- XII Mary Ann Nowland; born 1832.
- XIII Hariett Nowland; born 1834.

1 William Nowland was a pioneer in the early days of Michigan, endured much hardship in helping to settle the country, clearing, building, populating and paving the way for future generations.

##### *Nowland - Hale.*

II Thomas Russell Nowland, second son of William Nowland, and whose mother was a Rumbsey, was born 2 Dec., 1812, and married Experience Hale in 1844.

##### Children:

- i Lydia Ann Nowland; born 5 November, 1845, married a Ward.
- ii James Perry Nowland; born 27 April, 1847.
- iii Sedate Case Nowland; born 29 April, 1849.

- iv Cornelia Elizabeth Nowland; born 25 March, 1850.
- v Lovina M. Nowland; born 5 December, 1852.
- vi Betsy Jane Nowland; born 25 February, 1855.
- vii Thomas F. Nowland; born 5 April, 1857.
- viii Amos H. Nowland; born 30 June, 1859.
- ix Abraham P. Nowland; born 10 October, 1861.
- x Alba A. Nowland; born 17 October, 1863.
- xi Mary C. Nowland; born 20 August, 1865.
- xii William E. Nowland; born 17 November, 1868.
- xiii David M. Nowland; born 2 June, 1871.

*Nowland - Spittle.*

One of the Northern Branch in Idaho.

ii    ♂James Perry Nowland (♂Thomas Russell, ♂William), son of Thomas Russell and Experiance Hall, was born in Wayne Co., Mich., 27 April, 1847. He enlisted in the First Michigan Volunteer Cavalry 25 Sept., 1863, at seventeen years of age. His first experience in battle was in the Wilderness May 6 and 7, also fought at Cold Harbor, and all the battles of Shanandoah Valley, Va., to the surrender of Lee. After the grand parade and review at Washington his regiment was ordered over the plains to Utah. He was discharged at Fort Bridgy, Utah, 25 March, 1866. He went to Montana and lived there nine years, then came to Brigham City, Utah, and joined the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in 1875.

He married in 1876 Sarah Spittle. She was born 29 Feb., 1860. Their Children:

- 1 William Perry Nowland; born 22 May, 1877, married 26 June, 1901.
- 2 Henry George Nowland; born 24 August, 1879, married 27 September, 1904, died 17 November, 1907.
- 3 Sarah Emily Nowland; born 27 April, 1882, married 26 October, 1904.
- 4 Mary Amanda Nowland; born 20 August, 1884, married 3 July, 1906.
- 5 Thomas Arthur Nowland; born 17 November, 1886.
- 6 Eli Lester Nowland; born 4 March, 1889.
- 7 Charles Ezra Nowland; born 15 October, 1892.
- 8 Myrtle May Nowland; born 25 June, 1894.

- 9 Alba Lorena Nowland; born 13 December, 1896.
- 10 Semer Berton Nowland; born 21 May, 1899.
- 11 Mable Irene Nowland; born 13 September, 1901.

ii James Perry Nowland still retains the Irish termination, "land," to his name as do some of the northern line. He is a fair quotation of the original ancestral family; has many of the characteristics of the early American line; a little of the adventure about him, a firmness and stability of character with all that leads him to search into great truths, weighing them carefully and applying to his purpose. He is firm in his opinion of right and wrong, choosing always to be on the safe side, and is held in high esteem by those best acquainted with him, and in a business relation he is a leader. He is a good, all-round citizen, having seen much of the rough side of life which has given him an insight to both good and bad and he is better able to detect error in consequence.

He has a large family and is very paternal in his make-up. He is drawing a pension for services in the Civil War. He has a mail route which pays him \$500 a year and is County Coroner. He is a faithful Latter-day Saint in Bear Lake Stake, Idaho, Post office Dingle, Bear Lake Co., Idaho.

DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL NOWLEN.  
NOWLEN - —————

1 Samuel Nowlen of the Northern Branch uses the termination, "len." He was born in 1736 and died 1805 in the state of New York. He married Mary—————, who was born 1739 and died 1806.

Samuel and Mary ————— Nowlen were blessed with Children:

- I Mary Nowlen; born 1771.
- II Joshua Nowlen; born 1773.
- III Lovona Nowlen; born 1777.
- IV Samuel Nowlen; born 1781..
- V Honer Nowlen; born 1784.
- VI Amy Nowlen; born 1786.
- VII Noah Nowlen; born 1788.

VIII Betsy Nowlen; born 1790, married a Scoville of New York.

IX Dudley Nowlen; born 1793, married Rhoda Norton.

There is a tradition that Samuel Nowlen was of Irish nobility and when a small boy was sent here by his uncle. There was a large estate left which came through Mary, eldest daughter of Samuel. She was a woman of great ability.

It would seem from names that this family line belongs strictly to the Northern Branch, but the dates are to the contrary. William Nowlin, one of the three brothers who came over in 1700, went to the New England States and it is thought these are the descendants of this William. In an old account book of Samuel Nowlen's the first entries made at Glastonburg in this book, one Richard Nowlen died 1805, also one Asa Nowlen died 1808, supposed to be his brothers.

*Nowlen - —————*

VII Noah Nowlen, son of Samuel and Mary Nowlen, had a large family. His son, Stephen Henry Nowlen, moved to Colorado, and Charles A. Nowlen of Longmont, Colo., is a son of Stephen Henry, son of Noah, son of Samuel.

*Nowlen - Norton.*

IX Dudley Nowlen, youngest child of Samuel and Mary Nowlen, married Rhoda Norton 2 Dec., 1820. To them were born

**Children:**

- i Fannie Nowlen; dead.
- ii Honer Nowlen; living, mother of Judge Reynolds, author of this line.
- iii Edward Nowlen; dead.
- iv Clinton Nowlen; dead.
- v Maranda Nowlen; dead.
- vi Rhoda Nowlen; dead.
- vii Solon Nowlen; living.

Dudley Nowlen came to Ohio from New York in 1813 and his sister and brother, Mary and Noah, came about the same time.

**SECTION III.**  
**THE ANCIENT LINEAGE**  
**OF**  
***THE NOWLAN - NOWLIN FAMILY***  
**OF**  
**COUNTY CARLOW, IRELAND, AND OF VIRGINIA.**

**Authorities:**

- History of Ireland by Abbe McGeoghegan.
- History of Ireland by Keating.
- History of Ireland by Thomas Leland.
- History of Ireland by John Mitchell.
- Ireland in the Seventeenth Century by Mary Hickson.
- History of the Cromwellian Survey by Thomas A. Larkin.
- Calendar of the Patent and Close Rolls by James Morrison.
- Irish Emigration in the Seventeenth Century.
- History of Carlow County by John Ryan.
- Irish Pedigrees by John O'Hart.
- Landed Gentry by Sir Bernard Burks.
- Linea Antiqua.
- Bible.
- White Book.
- Records of Pittsylvania County, Virginia.
- The tables to follow were compiled by Dr. J. Burton Nowlin of Richmond, Va., and J. Graham Nowlin of Lynchburg, Va.

**CHAPTER 1.**

**ANCIENT NOWLAN - NOWLIN FAMILY TREE.**

Now we close the records of the modern Nowlin family and introduce the tree and history of the ancient lineage which excells all other lines. The ancient lineage is the life line extended over many ages, connected in a most characteristic way and linked together in one long unbroken chain, not only going back to the house of Jacob, but even to Adam according to the tables.

History, tradition, the tables, legends, and the Bible all agree upon this family line so full of interest, noble achievements, so replete with lofty aims, so stayed with royalty, powers, and principalities.

“Ah! it seems a bright, bright vision  
Full of love and joy divine,  
Sweetest foretaste of Elysium—  
This awakening thought of mine.”

The lineage herein contained is the same as that given by the records of the Ulster King-at-Arms, Dublin Castle, Ireland, having been carefully compared with the records in the above office and found correct. While the lineage may seem traditional it is substantiated by ancient manuscripts and histories and is as accurate as it is possible to have a line which covers so long a period. The earliest Gaelic manuscripts as compiled in the White Book, which is the Scotie “The Leaver-dron-sneachta” and “Conquests and Invasion,” are the authorities for the greater portion of the early history. These manuscripts were the earliest written productions in Gaelic and were the compositions of the traveling historians, which corresponded to the bards and troubadours of other countries.

| CHARACTER-<br>TION | NAME                   | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY  |
|--------------------|------------------------|---|------------|
| 1                  | Adam . . . . .         |   | The Bible  |
| 2                  | Seth . . . . .         |   | The Bible  |
| 3                  | Enos . . . . .         |   | The Bible  |
| 4                  | Canaan . . . . .       |   | The Bible  |
| 5                  | Mahaleel . . . . .     |   | The Bible  |
| 6                  | Jared . . . . .        |   | The Bible  |
| 7                  | Enoch . . . . .        |   | The Bible  |
| 8                  | Methusaleh . . . . .   |   | The Bible  |
| 9                  | Lamech . . . . .       |   | The Bible  |
| 10                 | Noah . . . . .         |   | The Bible  |
| 11                 | Japhet . . . . .       |   | The Bible  |
| 12                 | Magog . . . . .        |   | The Bible  |
| 13                 | Boath . . . . .        |   | The Bible  |
| 14                 | Fenius-Farsa . . . . . | King of Scythia.  | White Book |
| 15                 | Niul . . . . .         | Married Scota, daughter of Pharoah Cincris.   | White Book |
| 16                 | Gadhal-Glas . . . . .  | The word Glas means green. It is said that he was bitten by a snake and on being healed by Moses with his wand, the place remained green ever afterward. Moses foretold that where his descendants should settle should be free of snakes and venomous serpents . . . . . | White Book |
| 17                 | Asruth . . . . .       | Lived in Crete.   | White Book |
| 18                 | Sruth . . . . .        | Lived in Crete.   | White Book |
| 19                 | Heber-Scut . . . . .   | Lived in Crete.   | White Book |
| 20                 | Beouman . . . . .      | Lived in Scythia.   | White Book |
| 21                 | Ogaman . . . . .       | Lived in Scythia.   | White Book |
| 22                 | Tait . . . . .         | Lived in Scythia.   | White Book |

| GENEALOGY | NAME                          | REMARKS  | AUTHORITY  |
|-----------|-------------------------------|--|------------|
| 23        | Agnon . . . . .               | Lived in Scythia . . . . .   | White Book |
| 24        | Lehnfionn . . . . .           | Lived in Scythia . . . . .   | White Book |
| 25        | Heber Glunfionn . . . . .     | Lived in Africa . . . . .  | White Book |
| 26        | Agnon Fionn . . . . .         | Lived in Africa . . . . .  | White Book |
| 27        | Febrie Glas . . . . .         |  | White Book |
| 28        | Nenuall . . . . .             |  | White Book |
| 29        | Nuadhad . . . . .             |  | White Book |
| 30        | Alladh . . . . .              |  | White Book |
| 31        | Arcadh . . . . .              |  | White Book |
| 32        | Deag . . . . .                | Lived in Spain, was a monarch . . . . .  | White Book |
| 33        | Brath . . . . .               | Lived in Spain, was a monarch . . . . .  | White Book |
| 34        | Breoghan or Brisius . . . . . | Lived in Spain, was a monarch . . . . .  | White Book |
| 35        | Bille . . . . .               | Lived in Spain, was a monarch . . . . .  | White Book |
| 36        | Milesius . . . . .            | Was the immediate ancestor of the Irish Nation. He made several long voyages, on one of which to Scythia he obtained Seaug, the daughter of the king. His second wife was Scots, daughter of Pharoah Nectonebus. On another of his expeditions he discovered Ireland and settled there. . . . .  | White Book |
| 37        | Heremon . . . . .             | Seventh son of Milesius of Spain, but the third of the three sons who left issue. At the death of his father Ireland was divided into three provinces and were given to Heremon, Heber and Ir. Heber was afterwards killed in battle. From Heremon are descended the kings, nobility, and gentry of the kingdoms of Connaught, Dalriada, Leinster, Meath, Orgiall, and Ossory in Ireland; of Scotland since the fifth century; of Ulster | White Book |



| NUMBER | NAME                         | REMARKS  | AUTHORITY                    |
|--------|------------------------------|--|------------------------------|
| 37     | Heremon.....<br>(Continued.) | .....since the fourth century; of England from Henry II to the present. Heremon reigned 1699-88 B. C.....  | .....Keating and McGeoghegan |
| 38     | Irial Faidh.....             | .....Meaning a prophet. He was tenth monarch, died B. C. 1670. He was very learned and had many accomplishments. During his time he won four large battles and built seven royal palaces. He was buried at Magh Muagh.....   | .....Keating and McGeoghegan |
| 39     | Eithrial .....               | .....Eleventh monarch and reigned twenty years. Slain at the battle of Sorreon in Leinster B. C. 1650. He was also very learned and wrote with his own hands the History of the Gadelians. During his time much advance was made in agriculture and many forests cut down.....   | .....Keating and McGeoghegan |
| 40     | Fall-Aich .....              | .....He had Did not reign.....<br>.....He had  | .....Keating and McGeoghegan |
| 41     | Tigurnmas .....              | .....13th monarch. Reigned seventy-seven years, fought and won twenty-seven battles. In his reign gold mining and smithing were carried on. He also divided the people into different classes and prescribed the fashion and quality of clothing. He died B. C. 1543 on the evening of the 1st of November with two-thirds of the Irish people at Magh Sleight (or Field of Adoration) in the County of Leitrim, as they worshipped the Sun God, Crom Cruach. He was the king who introduced image worship in Ireland..... | .....Keating and McGeoghegan |

| CHAR-<br>ACTER | NAME                                       | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY                  |
|----------------|--|---|----------------------------|
| 42             | Envoath . . . . .                          | During his reign the kingdom was divided.   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 43             | Smionghall . . . . .                       | During his lifetime the Scottish Picts were forced to pay<br>homage to the Irish monarch, and seven large forests were cut<br>down . . . . .<br>He had                            | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 44             | Fiacha Labhrainn . . . . .                 | 18th monarch of Ireland. During his lifetime all Scotland was<br>forced to pay tribute. He died B. C. 1428. . . . .<br>He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 45             | Aongus Olmucah . . . . .                   | Was with the Picts and was slain at Carmon by Enona, 1409<br>B. C. . . . .<br>He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 46             | Moni . . . . .                             | Was kept from the monarchy by Enona. During his time silver<br>shields were given as a reward for bravery and golden chains<br>were worn as a sign of nobility. . . . .<br>He had | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 47             | Rotheachtach . . . . .                     | Was slain 1357 B. C. by Sedne of the line of<br>Ir . . . . .<br>He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 48             | Dein . . . . .                             | He was kept from the monarchy by his father's slayer. During<br>his time golden helmets were given as a reward for bravery. . . . .<br>He had                                     | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 49             | Siorna Saoghalsch<br>(Longaevus) . . . . . | 34th monarch. Was slain B. C. 1030 at Aillin by Rotheachta of<br>the line of Heber Fionn. . . . .<br>He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |

| CHIEF.<br>TIT. | NAME              | REMARKS  | AUTHORITY                  |
|----------------|-------------------|--|----------------------------|
| 50             | Oliall Aolcheoin  | He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 51             | Gialchadh         | 37th monarch. Was killed by Art Imleach at Moighe Muadh<br>B. C. 1013.   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 52             | Nuadhas Fionfaill | He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 53             | Aedon Glas        | 39th monarch. Was slain by Breas Riaghacta B. C. 961<br>He had<br>During his time a dreadful plague swept away a great portion<br>of the Irish people.   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 54             | Simeon Greac      | He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 57             |                   | 44th monarch. He inhumanly caused his predecessor to be<br>dragged asunder by horses, but after a reign of six years he<br>suffered the same fate by order of Duach Fionn, a son of the<br>murdered king, B. C. 903. | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 55             | Muredach Balgach  | He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 56             | Fiacha Tolgrach   | 46th monarch<br>He had<br>55th monarch. Was killed B. C. 795 by sword of Oiliall Fionn.  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 57             | Luach Ladrach     | He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 58             | Eochaidh Buadhach | 59th monarch. Was killed by Luglaidh Laighe B. C. 737.<br>He had<br>During his time the kingdom was twice visited by a plague.   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 59             | Ugane More        | He had<br>66th monarch. Married Ceasair, the daughter of the King of<br>France. He has 22 sons and three daughters. Was contem-<br>porary with Alexander the Great. He sailed with the fleet                         | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |

| GENEAL-<br>TION | NAME  | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY                  |
|-----------------|---|---|----------------------------|
| 59              | Ugane More.....<br>(Continued.)             | .....into the Mediterranean Sea. He landed his forces in Africa and also attacked Sicily. It was during his time that the Punic War occurred and the Irish sent auxiliary troops to help their Celtic brethren, the Gauls, in their alliance with Carthaginians under Hannibal; they fought the Romans in Spain and Italy. He divided the kingdom among his children, and their descendants ruled Ireland for three hundred years. He was slain 593 B. C. by Babdth Chadh. He was buried at Cruachan. Among others..... | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 60              | Colethach Caolbhreagh.....                  | 69th monarch. Was assassinated by his brother Laegheire to gain the throne. After a long reign he in turn was slain by his nephew, Maion, B. C. 541.....  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 61              | Melg Molbthach.....                         | 71st monarch. Was slain by Nodhchorb 541 B. C.....  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 62              | Isran Gleofathac.....                       | 74th monarch. Was a king of great justice and wisdom. Was very learned and accomplished. Was slain 473 B. C.....  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 63              | Conla Caomh.....                            | Died a natural death.....   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 64              | Oliall Cas-Fiachlach.....                   | 77th monarch. Slain 417 B. C.....   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 65              | Eochaibh Alt-Leathon.....                   | 79th monarch. Slain 395 B. C.....   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 66              | Aongus or Aeneus<br>Tuirmeach-Teamrach..... | 81st monarch. Slain 324 B. C. at Tara.....  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |

| NUMBER | NAME                        | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY                  |
|--------|-----------------------------|---|----------------------------|
| 67     | Enna Aigneach.....          | 84th monarch. Was very bountiful. Slain by Criomthan Corgrach, B. C. 292.<br>He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 68     | Assoman Eauhna.....         | Did not reign, being kept from the throne by his father's murderer.<br>He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 69     | Boighen Ruadh.....          | In his time most of the cattle died of murrain.<br>He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 70     | Fionnlogh . . . . .         | He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 71     | Fionn . . . . .             | Married Benia, daughter of Criomtham.<br>He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 72     | Eochaidh Feidlioch.....     | 93rd monarch. Married Cloth Fionn, daughter of Eochadh Uchleathon. She was very virtuous woman and had triplets the first time. This monarch died at Tara 130 B. C.<br>He had | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 73     | Bress-Nar-Lothar . . . . .  | He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 74     | Lughaidh Sriabhna Darg..... | 98th monarch. Married daughter of King of Denmark. Killed by falling on his own sword.<br>He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |
| 75     | Crimthann-Niadh-Nar.....    | 100th monarch of Ireland. Was styled "the heroic." Was killed by falling from his horse.<br>He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan |

| GENERAL<br>ITEM | NAME  | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY                         |
|-----------------|---|---|-----------------------------------|
| 76              | Feredach Fionn-<br>Feachtuach . . . . .       | 102nd monarch. Last name was given him on account his truth-<br>fulness and sincerity. Died a natural death at the regal city of<br>Tara A. D. 36. . . . .<br>He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan        |
| 77              | Fiacha Fionn Ola. . . . .                     | 104th monarch. Was slain A. D. 56. Married Eithna, who<br>being near confinement at death of her husband went to his<br>burial and there gave birth to a son. . . . .   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan        |
| 78              | Tuathal Tachtmar. . . . .<br>(The Legitimate) | Was the 106th monarch. This is the prince whom Tacitus<br>in his "Life of Agricola" mentions as coming to the Roman<br>General while in Britain to solicit his aid in regaining the king-<br>dom of Ireland from which he had been banished. Married<br>Baine, daughter of Sgaile Baldh, king of England. . . . .<br>He had | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan        |
| 79              | Fedhlímidh Reachtmár. . . . .                 | He was a just lawmaker. He revised the existing code of<br>laws. He died of thirst A. D. 119. He married Ughna, the<br>daughter of the king of Denmark. . . . .<br>He had   | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan        |
| 80              | Eocha Fionn Fohart. . . . .                   | He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan        |
| 81              | Aeneas . . . . .                              | He had  | Keating and<br>McGeoghegan        |
| 82              | Cormac . . . . .                              | He had  | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 83              | Cairbre . . . . .                             | He had  | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |

| CHRON-<br>TUN | NAME               | REMARKS | AUTHORITY       |
|---------------|--------------------|---------|-----------------|
| 84            | Art-Corb . . . . . | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 85            | Mughna . . . . .   | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 86            | Cuibhe . . . . .   | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 87            | Iar . . . . .      | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 88            | Feach . . . . .    | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 89            | Nunneadh . . . . . | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 90            | Baithne . . . . .  | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 91            | Eocha . . . . .    | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 92            | Ronan . . . . .    | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 93            | Fiannan . . . . .  | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 94            | Maonach . . . . .  | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |
| 95            | Fergus . . . . .   | He had  | by John O'Hart  |
|               |                    |         | Irish Pedigrees |

| CHRON-<br>OLOGY | NAME                      | REMARKS  | AUTHORITY                         |
|-----------------|---------------------------|--|-----------------------------------|
| 96              | Congal . . . . .          | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 97              | Dungus . . . . .          | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 98              | Dunon . . . . .           | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 99              | Faelon . . . . .          | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 100             | Nuallain . . . . .        | From the Irish "Nuall," meaning famous, and "an," meaning<br>one who | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 101             | Moroch . . . . .          | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 102             | Dungus II . . . . .       | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 103             | Cuinee . . . . .          | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 104             | Eile . . . . .            | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 105             | Dunlong . . . . .         | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 106             | Eocha III Fionn . . . . . | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |
| 107             | Eocha IV . . . . .        | He had   | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart |



| CIRCU-<br>LATION | NAME           | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY                             |
|------------------|----------------|---|---------------------------------------|
| 108              | Eocha V        | He had  | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart     |
| 109              | Melaghlin      | He had  | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart     |
| 110              | Ughare         | He had  | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart     |
| 111              | Awly           | He had  | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart     |
| 112              | Donogh (Hugh)  | He had  | Irish Pedigrees<br>by John O'Hart     |
| 113              | John Nowlan    | Had two sons<br>Cahir and   | History of Carlow Co.<br>by John Ryan |
| 114              | Daniel Nowlan  | Married twice; last time to Anastase O'Brien.<br>By whom he had   | History of Carlow                     |
| 115              | Patrick Nowlan | Their estate is mentioned as having been in the Barony of<br>Forth, County Carlow. After the rebellion 1641-1662, in which<br>the Nowlans took side with the Catholic party, had been sup-<br>pressed, the Nowlans lost a great deal of their property which<br>was included in the grants made to James Butler, Earl of<br>Ormonde, Lieut. General of the Protestant forces.<br>Extract from History of Carlow County by John Ryan,<br>published 1833:<br>On the 23 October, 1641, after a prolonged period of rest<br>and quiet, Ireland was plunged into all the horrors of blood-<br>shed and massacre. After twenty-one years of bloodshed the<br>rebellion was put down by Cromwell's forces. After quiet had |                                       |

| CEN-<br>TION | NAME                                | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY         |
|--------------|-------------------------------------|---|-------------------|
| 115          | Patrick Nowlan.....<br>(Continued.) | <p>been produced the lands of the rebels were declared forfeited and distributed among the loyal Protestant adherents. The Earl of Ormonde, who had been Lieutenant General of the loyal troops, received large grants in Carlow County. Included in these grants were the estates of the Nowlan family of this county. In one of the suits against the Duke to recover the land was Capt. James Nowlan, whose ancestor, Hugh Nowlan, had divided his estate in Shangarry in the same Barony of Forth between his two sons, Cahir and Daniel.</p> <p>The latter, Daniel Nowlin, married twice. By his first wife was Edmund, the father of James. In the rebellion, James had been made captain of a small force of the Irish body and led an excursion in 1652 from the garrison of Clonmullin. After the restoration James came back into Ireland from England and attempted to regain the Nowlan estates in Carlow. After a long series of lawsuits, the Duke of Ormonde won out. Having lost his suit James settled in Connaught.</p> <p>Patrick Nowlan, who was a first cousin of the above mentioned Capt. James Nowlan, sided with the Duke of Ormonde in the various controversies and as a reward had his land re-affirmed to him by the Duke.</p> |                   |
| 115          | Patrick Nowlan.....                 | <p>Had at least two children, John and Margaret. Patrick probably died about 1670 as he is not mentioned after that date. His daughter, Margaret, remained single.....</p>  | History of Carlow |
| 116          | John Nowlan.....                    | <p>At the special court held August 13, 1700, just after the rebellion in the time of William of Orange, John and his sister,</p>   |                   |

| NUMBER | NAME                        | REMARKS   | AUTHORITY   |
|--------|-----------------------------|---|---|
| 116    | John Nowlan<br>(Continued.) | Margaret, are mentioned as being claimants for the land formerly held by them in the Barony of Forth. For some reason, either for his own participation in the rebellion or that of his son, James, his claim was not allowed, but Margaret's was granted her .....<br>John Nowlan had  | History of Carlow   |
| 117    | James Nowlan<br>(Nowlin)    | In 1655-1725 because probably of the family loss of property, James decided to try his fortune in the colonies. To secure his passage he indentured himself to the captain of the vessel, came to Virginia, and was sold to a Mr. Ward of Pittsylvania Co. to pay his passage money. He afterwards married Mr. Ward's daughter .....<br>And had | History of Carlow<br>Pittsylvania Records                       |
| 118    | James Nowlin II.            | Was born 13 November, 1715, in Goochland Co., Va., on Beaverdam Creek, died 18 July, 1808. He had brothers and sisters, but names not ascertained. He was a first class carpenter and became known as James the Carpenter. He married Martha Collins about 1738.....<br>And had   | History of Carlow<br>Pittsylvania Records                       |
| 119    | Bryan Ward Nowlin           | Was born about 1740 in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; married Lucy Wade and had fifteen sons and daughters. He was a builder by trade. He was our great American Abrahamic Father of the Southern Line whose sons and daughters have spread out largely in the South and West .....   | History of Carlow<br>Pittsylvania Records<br>and Family Records |

**Note—Authors agree upon the history of the entire overlines except as to dates which are very different. The writer has made wide search for correct data, and from historical evidence there is no doubt but that King Milesius founded Ireland 580 before Christ and that King Heremon, his son, was the first ruler.**





Historic 5-4-1, Salt Lake City.

## CHAPTER 2.

### HISTORY OF THE ANCIENT NOWLAN-NOWLIN FAMILY.

Volumes might be written relative to the Nowlin family, so multitudinous and vast, but we have bridged over many minor details and confined ourselves to points of interest and importance.

The Nowlins have been patriots as well as colonists and have immortalized their name by their heroic deeds as given heretofore. Imbued with a lofty ambition their career has been one of picturesque and hazardous adventure of a proud people with a harder fate to accept than can be imagined. At one time a field of great political usefulness was open to them in which a high key note was struck and sustained that showed a great command of character, and to such we may ascribe the power and strength of an expanding civilization unparalleled in the annals of man, who had been guided by the iron hand of destiny.

Any one who studies the history of Ireland is early impressed with the antiquity and the completeness of many manuscripts written in the Gaelic; some antedate the Christian era many years. The large mounds at Tara, which is only a small hamlet, marks the sight which was once the splendid palaces of Irish kings devoted to higher ideals and lofty aspirations, which are priceless endowments. At this palace, the regal city of Tara, were many ancestors of the family located during Ireland's most palmy days, and were there from the rise to the fall. The highest type of rulers of Ireland were the kings who lived at this place, called High King or Over Kings who ruled over kings of minor places. "The Psalter of Tara" was a record of chief events in Ireland from the most remote time compiled by Cormac in the third century.

No nation has left a greater impress, none has been more in touch with divine inspiration, or more directed by

those who had been mighty in the kingdom than Ireland. In other words, this people was a continued house of the descendants of David just emerging from the light of former times to be resuscitated according to prophecies in the Far Off Isle. She is recognized as putting on her royalty to become a mother to a mighty people, settling up and forming a people of character, the nucleus of a grand country that in no far distant day should be honored with the foot prints of apostles. Paul was especially mentioned as leading many into the light of the Christian dispensation, thus laying the foundation of an enlightened nation that excelled all others through a long and continued period of time, two thousand years.

*Harp of David in Tara.*

Rev. William H. Poole, LL.D., author of *Anglo Israel*, says:

"In Tara the Harp of David was in use, which was considered a sacred instrument in the Schools of Prophets from Samuel down to Jeremiah. When transferred to Ireland it became a universal favorite in Ireland, Scotland, and Wales as it had been famous on Mount Zion and Judea."

It was handled by those of consummate taste, chief instructors in the royal family, and we find traces of the Harp later in the Hebrew colonies.

O, Thou Sacred Harp, the sad and gay have rejoiced in thee. Thy hallowed influence has been cast over many. How great thy charms that calls forth such sublime emotions, indescribable but exalted feelings! O, Thou of Celestial Birth, transplanted from the throne to Erin's bright shore, the Virgin Isle of numerous souls, the abode of kings and rulers of noble deeds and of mildest, gentlest sway!

This Island, the university of all Europe, bade them come to Tara to live in the parting radiance of a great period of popular development, for behind them lay chronicles, musty archives of rare manuscripts of history.



O, Thou long winded muse, demands each votaries continuance! As a result of example Ireland became distinguished for her schools of music which has furnished a treasure house in which the souls of men's best gifts have been poured. It has received the contribution of kings, philosophers, pastors, teachers without end. It has set before men the noblest theme in the universe and has been an illumination of the Church since the reign of David. O, Thou Spark from Heaven, sent to cheer the sad, despondent, to inspire zeal and vigor from sublime possibilities!

David was a born poet and musician of the highest type. He appointed four thousand Levites to furnish music in the temple with instruments of new invention, or modification of his own. His Harp, he loved so well, became a national emblem for Ireland floating on banners, stamped on coins; was known in all heraldry as the ensign of Ireland, the only standard she would own until the realms of England, Scotland and Ireland were united. It connects the sacred melody of the divine glory of Mount Zion with the transplanted throne of David and the sacred service throughout public worship.

The loftiest aspiration which human lips have ever breathed, the most glorious imaginings which thoughts were ever pictured, have had their rise in the effects of adoration.

The Harp was David's loving companion as he lead Israel's sweet singers, whose mission was to make music celestial, to tune the golden Harp for the universal song to our Glorious Immanuel in the beautiful world on high. Oh! that thy power and influence might be felt from pole to pole, for many stand in need of thee! Thou wast originally a part of the celestial band that filled heaven's dome, sweet minister of peace that evoked the melody in praising God.

Poetry, painting, and music, the three great interpreters, of these music is the mightiest, purest, truest, most heavenly. Painting is smiling, resting, moving, beautiful. Poetry is nature, speaking, whispering, laughing, or cry-

ing. Music is nature rendering forth those deep and unknown feelings the other two are unable to express.

The real home of David was transplanted from Mt. Zion to Tara in Ireland, a place of genuine history more ancient than all European nations, the home of our ancient ancestors.

Of the Harp, Moore says:

"The Harp that once through Tara's hall,  
The soul of music shed,  
Now hangs as mute on Tara's wall  
As if that soul had fled.

So sleeps the pride of former days,  
So glorious thrill is o'er;  
And hearts that once beat high for praise,  
Now feel that pulse no more."

*Jacob's Pillow.*

Jacob's Pillow, or, Stone of Destiny, is commonly called "Lia-Fail," a word Irish or Celt and half Hebrew, or, the Stone Wonderful, Coronation Stone, Stone of Witness, Stone of Testimony, at that time Stone of Tara, and this stone was preserved many generations in the line of Irish kings, ancestors of the Nowlin family.

From the time of Edward the First every English sovereign, Irish and Scotch, has been inaugurated upon this stone. Although an inanimate missionary there is a halo of veneration which surrounds this sacred stone. It is probably the chief attraction of the innumerable visitors of the West Minster Abby, and though not dumb, for when any of the royalty sits it groans aloud, but when others sit, it is silent.

It was the stone upon which Jacob reposed when in a vision he saw angels ascending and descending as on a ladder reaching heaven, when as a refugee from justice or escaping his brother Esau's anger, for he had stolen his birth-right and deceived his father, and when darkness

overtook him, fearful and tired, he picked up this stone at the Gate Luz, where it had been cast off by the builders, and placed it under his head. Here, while in a vision, he saw the Holy One, was brought near the Divine. He received the broad and deep perception of God. He was at one end of the vinculum and God at the other. When he awoke, with reverence and awe, he said: "This is none other but the house of God and this the Gate of Heaven." Genesis XXVIII: 17. Here under the conscious presence of God and of spiritual existence, the worldly, deceptive, prayerless man was aroused and awakened to the highest and noblest action of the human soul, the act of complete consecration of God. He felt the need of divine protection; he was humbled and prayed. God has, indeed, met Jacob in the way and blessed him. This vision was new life, untried, vocal with new aspiration.

God chose Abraham to be at the head of his covenant people. The race tried in Adam failed in the garden, transferred to Noah signally failed again. At this time God made known to Jacob that he was to become the father of immensity and people a world, to him a numerous posterity. There is no parallel on record equal that prolific mother, Great Britain, with her eldest daughter, America, who it is said doubles their number every forty-nine years. God is making good his promise. Jacob saw the true vision; this world in close relation with others, and that his protection would be sure. At this time the shadow of guilt was removed, the mind tossed about was enlightened through the holy spirit; all worldly deception had left him, and he began life anew with an impetus never before conceived for he had been given a power from on high that not only concerned him, but the salvation of an empire in the last days. He became a man of promise, whose future was to be guided by the Father. Oh! that noon-tide splendor! that early awakening of a rich inheritance of gospel doctrine, that grand development of revelation made known to Jacob! "I will bless thee and make thee the father of many nations. Kings and peoples shall come of thee." Jacob's experience had lead him to com-

prehend the value of God's choice in selecting him as a patriot and father of such a numerous posterity, he who had been unguarded, had abused justice, used deception in carrying out the plans for future greatness.

Jacob passed through many trying scenes in his experience, but God had been with him, and when he had grown old and venerable he leaned upon his staff and called his sons around him, the twelve patriarchs, and with prophetic vision he looked to the coming Shiloh and to the prosperous sceptre and the restoration of Israel for

"The time is near fulfilled,  
The long expected day,  
When Israel filled with joy,  
Shall now be gathered home,  
Their wealth and means employ  
To build Jerusalem."

This stone was a witness of Jacob's belief that God would be with him, and from Joseph is the Stone of Israel. From that time Joseph kept the Stone of Israel during his reign. When this inanimate object is in the hands of God to fulfill its mission in the last days it will be the shepherd to identify Israel before the nations, and proving the faithfulness of God as a covenant of him to them during these Chiliads.

This stone is preeminently typical of Christ Jesus. He is the true antitype. If we have a real antitype, we must also have a real type. Both true and real. The type is a literal stone once rejected by the builders, but chosen by God for a real purpose and honored by being chosen. This stone has a wonderful history; it is a prophetic record, a Stone of Witness.

Those who have doubt regarding this Stone brought from the Gate Luz can explain these facts:

First—The Irish and Scottish Chroniclers have persistently declared that history and tradition alike have connected this Stone with Jacob's Pillow.

Second—Six hundred years ago it was accepted as truth. The Scotts had previously been crowned upon this Stone for four hundred years.

Third—Ever since up to our day the Stone has been used for the same purpose.

Fourth—The legends connect it with the wanderers. Hosia XI:12-14.

Fifth—The Dean of West Minster Abbey considered it the one primeval monument that binds the nations together. Mt. Zion ceased to be a home for the sons of Abraham when it was removed. When brought to Scotland's heathery hills it found royal sires and sons; when brought to England, Empire came with union and great renown. The strata from which this Stone was taken was found only at Bethel near the Gate Luz and in the land of Moab near the Dead Sea.

When this Stone was removed from Mt. Zion the descendants of Abraham left the place. When on Tara's hill the Stone was found, empire nestled a thousand years. A devine impulse went forth, a spiritual awakening. Kings and Queens made sacred melodies from music remote and early art; the worship of God was with them. They brought copies of holy scripture and the harp.

The grand old Scotch and Irish melodies stand unrivaled today and the palms is to them far sublime, sweet music. O, thou favored Tara, blest with royalty throughout the palace which has been favored from the founding, the bridge from Zedekiah down to the sixteenth century through the monarchical rulers! Volumes might be written of this most highly illustrious palace and favored Far Off Isle, so called in ancient days.

The Harp had a prominent place because of the highly esteemed ensignia of the royal house in Tara's hall. The Harp and guardian Angel was Coat-of-Arms for Ireland until 1801 when England, Ireland, and Scotland were united into one kingdom. It is most fitting that the king of birds and beast should be associated as Heraldic emblems of two great Saxon nations, the lion for Great

Britain and the Eagle for America. Ptolemy places her among the most celebrated Islands in the world. Moschiem says, "Ireland supplied Gaul, Germany and Italy with professionals." Clark says, "In primeval days none excelled Ireland in the gospel and piety, a blooming country of scholars. In the early ages in distant lands beams of light were cast over from Ireland."

*King of Ulster.*

At this period of time, Ireland was divided into provinces. Each province elected an Eirmon, or, Here-mon whom they crowned as commander of all the army. This king was crowned horseman or king of Ulster, High King who bore off honors to his name. He was dressed in royal robes, was tall and slender of form, broad forehead, sparkling, blue, laughing eyes, thin red lips, pearly shining teeth. He wore a shirt of white kingly linen, called Byssus, with golden clasps for buttons; a red and white cloak fluttered about his shoulders; a gold handled sword, white shield, dark green spear, also a short sharp spear with carved silver handles. Fergus said of him, "Such a man is of himself half a battle." He was a fair description of our first Irish ancestor. With him was his secretary dressed similarly with golden fastenings, shining spear, short sword at his side. Fergus speaks of them again, "These are young princes from the East lately come to Tara." In these the earliest days, Echoid, this prince formerly of the tribe of Dan, was none other than King Heremon from whence came the "blue-eyed Israel."

Much might be written as pertaining to this High King Heremon, who became the head of a long line of illustrious rulers all through the prosperity of Ireland, the first King of Ireland, who ruled the then new nation. Too much time can not be spent on this ancient history for its rulers and monarchs are no other than our far off ancestors.

King Heremon, a popular Irishman and bachelor, thought it unwise to live alone and proposed in a manly

manner to Tephi, a tender Hebrew Princess, or, the tender branch of the lofty cedar. She counceled with her guardian who transferred his right to the king upon three conditions:

First—The worship of the true God was to be established.

Second—The nation must accept the moral laws.

Third—He must provide school for the Ollams.

All requests were granted and Tara flourished. Hence, the reign of King Heremon at the head of a new nation with Queen Tephi became known as the first Irish ancestors to the Nowlin family. She was daughter of Zedekiah, granddaughter of Jeremiah. From this couple followed an illustrious line of kings. Here we see an Israelitish photograph in the facts of history in the providence of God and his provision. The tender branch of the lofty cedar alluded to in Ezekial was said to have been planted in Ireland, "thus saith the Lord God, I will take of the highest branch a tender twig and plant it on a high mountain and it shall bear fruit and be a goodly seeder." Ezekial XVII:22. History and prophecy fit as lock and key.

### *Tephi.*

David's throne was never to be lost. The distinguished descendants of Tephi, the little Hebrew Princess, once, but now, first Irish mother and Queen of our family, out number the stars. Her sheaves will never cease to come in. The introduction of her becomes an inspiring theme.

Endless ages will redound to her glory, the little Hebrew Princess whose mission it was to aid in giving royalty to a line so grand and illustrious, like the place of their abode, famed beyond the knowledge of many. Her magnitude is not yet known. Her position, though elevating and conspicuous, yet modest and devine, a rare calling was hers.

She was the beautiful representative of the house of David, the connecting link between the Irish and royal line of Israel. Our dear venerable mother, Tephi, was celebrated in Irish history, symbolized by a woman riding on a lion, as may be seen stamped on old Irish coin, which stood on the dome of the castle in Tara, a female figure standing up holding a sceptre in her right hand and balance in the left. This statue of the beautiful Queen as an emblem of justice which has been retained in England also on the dome of Washington and Brooklyn is a fitting symbol for the descendants of Ephraim and Manassah. At this period of time Queen Victoria's lineage united with the family line, the overlines being the same for several reigns. History says seven years after the remnant left Mt. Zion a company of Danans landed on the Irish coast with many ships bringing with them the daughter of Zedekiah or the remnant of the royal house of David.

It was Dan, the first born of the house of Rachel and Jacob, or his direct descendants, who furnished the chief architects and officers to prepare the noble work of transplanting the throne and sceptre of David to Tara. It was necessary that he and his ship builders should go to found a new nation which was to become an agency in the hand of God in blessing all nations. In peace or in war they furnish the chief officers and chief architects in their national greatness. Their first appearance in Ireland was about 580 B. C. As far back as Judges, Dan abode in this tribeship, and at Joppa, weak-kneed Jonah took shipping in Dan's tribeship to flee into Tarshish (Ireland). The result was, for his disobedience in answering to divine call, he was intercepted by the whale.

Keating says, "The Danans were skilled in architecture and other arts from their association with the Phoenicians. As educators the Danans acquired a noble reputation." Poole says, "The Danans landed on the coast of the far off Isle at this period of time."



Jeremiah was appointed to plant a new nation. He escaped with a remnant of the royal house and throne with the Lia-fail, or Stone of Destiny. The Danans brought many curiosities to place at the royal palace, Tara. It was here on this sacred spot rested the Stone a thousand years. It was looked upon as a monument to perpetuate the Saxon race wherever it may be found. King Heremon was crowned upon this Stone and his successors fifty-four in number, three by the name of Solomon, and several Davids and Daniels. McIntosh says, "The Irish have undoubted history as pertaining to the founding," but little has been known of many valuable truths. Some doubt has rested upon this fact. The word of the Lord would not have been fulfilled had it been known for they were to be hid away many days. The Harp was brought to Ireland by the tribe of Dan with many other things pertaining to the throne. The Heraldic emblem of this enterprising tribe, Dan, often represented him on a fine horse of war with an eagle on his banner. This tribe was traced through northern Palistine, Europe, Denmark, and Ireland, where they were honored even to renown.

Ireland is the mother of sweet singers; her plaintive songs breathe a native sweetness and delicious melody that cannot be rivaled. The Welsh obtain their music from Ireland.

Among the vast and varied influences felt to be half so divine is music. It brings us near the infinite under its inspiration and we look for moments across the land of clouds into eternal light. Among the first arts that bless mankind was the music of the harp. Jubal was the first inventor, one of the honored family upon which divine inspiration rested. Gen. IV:21. His music gave plumage to their prayers and wings to their faith, bouyancy to their hopes through dark hours of despair. Of all the heroci families in Greece none were so brave as the Danans to whom Orpheus belonged. Aristottle says, "His music fills the whole soul of man with enthusiasm." Plutarch says, "For power he was unsur-

passed." Alexander the Great felt its melting power. This great warrior often wept as he heard the sweet strains of Olympus.

It was 580 B. C. when the Danans landed on the Irish coast after making several voyages some seven years after the remnant left Mt. Zion. This was the fulfillment of prophecy uttered three thousand years ago, the promises to unknown generations fills us with awe and veneration. The most impressive moments ever given to Israel's children was never better understood than when fulfilled. Is it not grand that Jacob is so soon to come with his numerous posterity with blessings attending, still more aspiring to know that we are by right of lineage and inheritance, as a family, of the house of promise and are we not of the royal house of fame as well? Like the Irish poet, Taliesian, was not our lore declared in the Hebrew tongue? Still greater thoughts loom up before us, as has been said before, our progenitors, the father of Ireland, of the ship building family of that noble tribe of Dan, paved the way for the establishment of David's throne to a land honored and blest with the recollection of the past to us of the founding of the then new nation, that has grown and developed through increasing ages into a universal salvation to the house of Jacob.

The Danans were the first manufacturing and commercial power in the world. They had traversed the whole length of the Mediterranean of eighty days travel; sprinkled the coast with colonies, factories, and mercantile stations, and ships were freighted with iron and tropical productions. Commercial cities were dotted over Asia forming links in the vast extent of commerce established between points as distant as Babylon and Codey, Sicily and India. Dan owned a large territory of land near the Cedars of Lebanon and the Oaks of Bashan; with the commerce of Damascus and close by the great emporium of trade, Tyre and Sidon, it was a splendid country for ship builders and traders. The Isles had grown rich through imports and exports. Dan soon became

distinguished along this line. He had a large shipping trade one thousand years before Christ. It was the Danans who named many large cities, rivers, and prominent places. The Danube River was named for their father; Laish, a large city, was also called Dan.

The Danans in the far West were instruments in God's hand to establish a new nationality; the building of a new empire that the captives who escaped might meet together. Many had preceded Jeremiah's company to the Far Off Isle as he had made voyages to Egypt, Italy, and Denmark. The extreme likeness of the characteristics of the Danites and the Danes are not to be dwelt upon. The word Danmark is from Danemorke to the borders of the Danes. There is Dan's resting place or habitation, Dan-gan Castle, the birth place of the Duke of Wellington. The old inhabitants of Ireland were called Danoneons. Many along the line of kings were named Daniel down to Dan O'Connell.

With all that has been or will be given concerning the Danans in their diversity of rank and avocations, they are none the less deprived of the musical and its power which lay in Orpheus, and the beautiful, not only our lovely ancestral mother, Tephi, but fair Cinderilla, who has always been given to our children as a fairy tale, was in reality a Hebrew colonist of the Danans in Greece. She was called Phodope, or, Rosy Cheek, and was a great beauty. While in the swim at Naucritis an eagle carried away her slipper and dropped it in the lap of King Psammeticus at the court door, who sent out a proclamation for the owner to come and be his wife. She took him for better or for worse.

The wonders are not finished nor fulfilled. The fountain head where streams of blessings were to flow to all nations commenced here. What an intense interest should we contemplate the history of a people around whose destinies the light of inspiration was shed. It was about twenty-five hundred years ago Nebuchadnezzar saw an image thus described. (Daniel II:31),

"Thou, O King, sawest and beheld a great image whose brightness was excellent stood before thee; the great form thereof was terrible. The image's head was of fine gold, his breast and arms were of silver, his belly and thighs were of brass, his legs of iron, his feet part iron and part clay. Thou sawest a stone cut out of the mountain without hands which smote the image upon his feet, that were part iron and part clay, and break them to pieces together. There was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and gold all broken to pieces and became like the chaff of the threshing floor, and the wind carried them away, no place was found for them; and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain and filled the whole world." How wonderful! This stone grew larger by smiting and never once worsted in the fray. While gazing he saw a stone move toward the image. There was much of the mysterious or the supernatural about the stone, its origin cut out of the quarry without hands. The battle commenced, the stone struck, and all became dust; the stone grew larger at every stroke, and set in motion by unseen hands, had been nourished by the divine.

There are four dynasties or kingdoms, the Chaldeans, the Medo-Persians, Grecian, and Roman. These extend down a long line of history through centuries till today. The four empires are clearly delineated in the prophecies of Daniel. The stone has a royal commission, all divine, to smite all these huge powers of despotism and idolatry. "In the days of these kings the God of heaven was to set up a kingdom which shall never be destroyed, but shall stand forever." Let us see who was put in the lead in this stone kingdom. What was promised Jacob in the last days? Although mentioned before, but now to show that he was in very deed the great battle ax to break to pieces the nations and to destroy all kingdoms. Jer. LI:20.

He shall possess the isles and control the oceans; his colonies shall extend all over the globe; he shall be at the head of all, the utmost boundings of the ever-

lasting hills; possess the wealth to send to nations, but never to borrow. His posterity shall be as the stars. Is it not evident that he is in charge of the stone? Not the stone picked up at the Gate Luz, but the stone cut out of the mountain without hands, an instrument in the hands of Jacob's posterity to smite all unauthorized kingdoms, that is now doing its smiting on a large scale at the expense of eighty millions annually, is growing to a rapid pace, and will soon fill the earth with its influence.

In conclusion, are we not of the house of the elect according to the foreknowledge of God, blest with a national blessing which is a happy solution of the house of Jacob, the man of promise in the last days?

A mighty tribe, history says, none more heroic than the Danans, a people given to establish thrones and principalities, the builders for the advancement of God's kingdom, all through divine inspiration. The most beautiful thought is that we are direct descendants of these builders, founders, the Sampsons and lions of the nations, and empires; that shipbuilding, mechanical genius, Dan, the owner of the ship of Tarish, a royal arch from his symbolical standard, the shield a golden eagle on a field of blue; that opulent commercial emporium, Joppa, the seaport with eastern and western trade, brave men of war, educators, rulers along the ancient line. Love of country and love of kindred was a passion with them. The teachers of the west, and ardent cultivators of letters, art, and piety all went to make Ireland the university of Europe. Cannot one see the similitude in many of the present family today? The magnitude of our heavenly Father's love for the children of Israel is beyond our conception.

The Nowlin family have branched from a most characteristic tree. Do they realize this that they were sent forth from our heavenly Father's throne to fulfill a grand mission in this probation, to make ready for a bright and glorious future? "If we lack wisdom ask God

and upbraid not and it shall be given us," James I:5. Lay up treasures. What have we placed to our credit? We must sure earn a reward. All of our efforts will materialize if we are persistent enough. Courage is sometimes lacking, but the most we are striving for is already ours, all of which will dawn upon us when we get quiet enough and settle down in sieltu consciousness of possession.

"Be strong, be worthy of the grace  
Of God, and fill thy destined place,"

that we may gain a more exalted sphere eternally. Ah! my eyes dim with tears of joy when the whisperings of peace bid me come doubting nothing.

*Virgin Isle.*

"Erin's bright maid, the virgin Isle of saints,  
Of numerous rulers of mildest, gentlest sway.

Fair Erin's life supreme abode of kings,  
Of noble deeds, the celebrated plains."

It was here the tender branch of the royal house of David was planted in the British Isle. Many of the lost sheep of Israel found their home there, God's blessings attending them. To find Dan was to find all Israel. God has said, "That the captives that have escaped should have the same meeting place on the Far Off Isle." It was here that Dan made his name as master of circumstances, as founder and builder of the new empire, that the wandering tribe might be gathered to their long promised home before the destruction of Jerusalem. Stillingfleet says, that some of the apostles preached in Great Britain. The early fathers' testimony was that the Church of Christ was founded in Britain. Paul preached in the utmost isle of the ocean (Ireland).

It is refreshing to note what they did when the world was young and the spirit of prophecy ruled, the golden age of music and poetry so divine and refined with so much inspiration; the days of school of prophets when spirituality brought about a wide awakening, the days when Elijah visited this institution; things were sacred and were added to. In David's day he taught in these schools. History is the true key; much has been given and still more is to come forth. But with the beautiful harmony in all that has been gleamed, the many truths, we have the authentic history of the "Far Off Isle," anciently called, as pertaining to our family. There are many circumstances of deep interest along the ancient line of thought that would cast a flood of light upon the history of other days, of a people of special interest to us as far off kindred, brought near us by the beacon light of history.

One of the greatest curiosities today in West Minster Abbey is the Stone that Jacob rested upon. One of the greatest battles ever fought was between the Danans and Picts over this Stone of Lia-fail. This brings to view an element of poetical and patriarchal times, a link which unites the throne of England tradition of Iona, Tara, Mt. Zion, and Bethel, the venerable medieval throne as well, a reverence for the past, a picture that brings many ages together and different countries which is forming an aggressive empire unless checked will establish a universal dominion over the earth.

We are living in the last days, the fulfillment of prophecy, promises to Jacob, the father of many nations and multitude of people, is near at hand. The fig tree has put forth its leaves, the signs of the times bespeak coming events, the ushering in of the millennium, the final round up, the return of scattered Israel from their different countries. "I will send many fishers, they shall fish them. Afterward I will send many hunters and they shall hunt them from every mountain, hill and hole in the rocks and islands of the seas." Jer. 16:16. This today is being literally fulfilled.

"Let others tell of the storms and showers,  
I only love the sunny hours."

With its many rare incidents and popular happenings that does not come to all as it did to these highly favored ancestors of remote days. With hearts aglow, radiant with the light of hope there is no bound to the stories and historic events characterized by the spirit of truth and loyalty. In this how near they are as we point to them with pride as our forefathers.

Eloquent pens have given in various description the rise and fall of this once exalted nation, Ireland, which afterward suffered. The people of Ireland are yet a distinct people who never forget that they are gentlemen, a principle handed down from father to son. Each individual has something about them pointing to family trait until we feel that we can spot them as one of the name matters not where we find them.

*Milesius - James Nowlin.*

Milesius, the founder of Ireland, and James Nowlin, the founder of the Nowlin name in Virginia, what a long line branching, ferretting down the tidal wave with its transpiring scenes, so marvelously and wonderfully progressive as to which probably no other family have attained! Many centuries have elapsed between the two, yet there is a similarity in their history, so much recognition in their callings, one could not help but take notice of the strong and striking points of resemblance.

As a family they have their individualities, builders from the tribe of Dan to the present, mechanical genius, emerging into the arts. They are peculiarly adapted to teaching and preaching. One particular characteristic is that they rarely settle down on one line of business for support; teaching and farming or preaching and farming; doctors have other lines in view or investments; merchants seek other aids. They have always been religious, a divine inspiration seems to touch them at every point, each filling his time below in usefulness.



Is it possible for such a parallelism to exist as in many other lines of thought without arriving at the conclusion that they are of the same lineage? It is of unspeakable joy that we found this family of the same spiritual cast. With what wonderful prophetic vision do we sum them up as a golden line of kindred filling their mission in an earthly career to be united again in an exalted state!

With these ancestors God has been. The blood of Israelitish blend has demanded his attention through time associated with the Stone of Promise. There is a strange web of history connecting it with the descendants of him who poured oil upon it as he consecrated it a pillow of witness for the future. Many writers have borne testimony to the fact that it has been in use for twenty-five hundred years. This fact points out its mission and establishes the circuitous route it has taken in a measure. It was said to have been carried to Egypt by Jacob's sons. It rested in Judea until brought to Tara, Ireland, where it took a stay until after taken to Scotland. A long line of Irish kings had been crowned upon it. Fergus, a son of Erc, was made king of Scotland. He wrote to his brother Murtoth, then king of Ireland, for this stone. He built a church at Iona to place this treasure in, that all should be crowned upon. It is understood by all sovereigns that this is the stone upon which Jacob rested and it is held sacred to them. It points out Anglo-Saxon wherever found.

Camden calls this stone and chair the royal chair. In the time of Edward I it was returned to England by him. All of Great Britain's sovereigns have been crowned upon it. Many have written its history. Our gracious sovereign, wife, mother, Queen Victoria, was also crowned upon it, and with the English nothing would buy this marvelous historic Stone of Promise. There could be no inducement; immense price in money has been offered but today it rests in West Minster Abbey, London, Eng.

*The Lord's Deputy.*

Jeremiah was commissioned to plant a new tree, a new nation to be on the Far Off Isle, because safer from the proud eagles of imperial Rome. The falling throne, the house of David, must be resuscitated somewhere. It has been promised to be on a high mountain of traffic, a fruitful land by a great water. Ezekiel XVII:23. History closed in upon Jeremiah in charge of the remnant of the house of David. The assurance of all is to Jeremiah and other prophets; history is the true key. In all of these we see the survival of the fittest.

Oh! that marvelous history with its mystic past and the wonderful present immerging into promises long before given. Deeper droughts in the fountain have swept away every fragment of doubt that none but the highest authority have ruled over us since leaving the spirit world to gain an experience in this.

"Yes, ofttimes a secret something  
Whispers you're a stranger here,  
And I felt that I had wandered  
From a more exalted sphere."

The light that has been thrown upon this line of kindred by means of the Bible, its prophecies, promises, and ancient history, has been in harmony with the history of this people. Surely it has been a beacon light to many dark pages. They have been blest with great spiritual foresight as far back as none save the Celts can do. Spirituality reigns supreme with them as a people and for such we would say, Hail holy light of hope, may the day hasten when righteousness cover the earth as the waters cover the sea. And to this work

"Go, Little Book, in faith I send thee forth,  
Be it according to thy worth,  
I cast thee on the waters, go thy way."

*Israel.*

God said to Israel, "Thou are my battle ax and my weapon. With thee, I will break in pieces nations, with Thee I will destroy kingdoms. Thy seed shall be as the stars for multitude. Israel is my glory, my inheritance. My kindness will never leave thee." Isaiah says, "They shall lift up their voices and sing to the majesty of God, Ephraim at the head. I will be a God to Israel. They shall be as though they were never lost." Israel is to be brought forth from her long hiding place, converted and saved. The prophets hath said Israel shall be called by another name, even Saxon, Isaac, Sac, Saxon, the latter the new name. In Romans IX:7, Paul says, "In Isaac shall thy seed be called. Isarel shall be restored to her wanted position, many will come from the isles of the sea and the mountains they will return." Great Britain is much of the blood of Israel, America, the land of freedom and might. They will have a royal commission, will possess the seas, the isles, control the ocean. They shall be the mother of nations; their colonies will extend over the utmost parts of the earth; they will recolonize the land of their fathers, even patriarchs. All promises will be fulfilled. Our ancient as well as medieval forefathers inherited a rich legacy of laws, institutions which God gave his people as a guide to them politically, morally, and spiritually. As in the days of King Heremon they had the basis of a representative lineage, a representation by population. There were many qualified to wear honors, to discharge eminent duties. It was a kind of primary caucus on patriotic principles with the ollams and with King Heremon asserting religious rights, the worship of the true God and the moral law. They were readily agreed upon and in the annals of time have not changed. Israel is today inforcing morality and the worship of the true God. The lamp of their faith kindled at the feet of Apostolic altars burns as a beacon to mankind; their example has regenerated the erring; their mildness has rebuked the rebellious. Gentle-

ness has enchanted the good. Their type and temple will be the Mecca and Jerusalem of a renewed universe. They have proved themselves to be on the right hand of God for light and liberty. Oh! this marvelous multiplicity of increase. Jeremiah speaks of Israel as a noble vine wholly a right seed independent of the original stock from whence it came. It became severed from the mother tree and grew and flourished in soil of its own. David prayed, "Bless the inheritance of the Lord."

Israel is to be the missionary agents to the gentiles and by this agency will convert many. The mystic gloom of ages is guided by the iron hand of destiny, but we will possess the lasting hills and the gates of the enemies and the world will be aroused as if by some galvanism to witness this renewed universe. Then will Ephraim and Manassah, Britain, America, Australia, and all the colonies unite in singing, "My Country 'Tis of Thee."

*The Sceptre.*

We must keep in view the sceptre which was never to leave the house of David, that ensign of royalty, emblem of sovereignty, was inseparable from the Harp and Stone of Testimony. There were monarchs on the ancient family line that died at Tara before the Christian era. We can truthfully say this was a palace of mighty rulers and of holy memories invested with sacred splendor of deeds done.

"Ask now of history's authentic page,  
And call up evidence from every age,  
What rulers will you find where annals prove  
So rich an interest in Almighty love?"

How mysterious are the ways of divine providence. In past ages the prophet's eye and the poet's lyre were both turned to the western world. Centuries had passed, the fulfilling of the royal mission was over. Time was up to leave that favored isle where near there Catullus

tells us that Paul through his missionary instrumentality brought thousands of souls to the knowledge of the truth. If for no other reason could we give other than the fulfilling of Father's plans, the splendor must pass, Tara must go down, and these rulers are destined as a royal line to go forth and possess the gates and strongholds of the world divinely appointed, which is the crowning blessing of God to Israel.

*Tara.*

Tara became deserted as a royal residence in the sixteenth century. The mounds are all that remain to point out her ancient magnificence. As a people we are watching God's hand in history. There is something significant in the words, "The last days," has a wealth of meaning and stands connected with some of the grandest promises given to man.

"Ah, mortal pen, cannot thy might rehearse,  
Thou dost direct, command the universe,  
To bring about thy holy purposes,  
Thou dealest in sublimest mysteries."

Historians disagree relative to the first settlers of Ireland as having descended from Japhet, son of Noah, claimed by some historians the first son because of the greater blessing given him, which is usually conferred on the eldest son; given by others to be more likely on account of his filial piety toward his father, held by critics as the first and oldest born one hundred years before the flood. He is called the progenitor of the extensive tribe west of Europe and north of Asia; mentioned in the scriptures, Shem, Ham and Japhet.

"Japhet shall be enlarged. He shall dwell in the tents of Shem. The servants of Shem shall be Japhet's also." No more fitting explanation could be given for the union and lives of these brothers than that which is embodied in this blessing.

The tables of nations serve as the bridge from the universal history of mankind to the history of the patriarchs of Israel. All men go back in origin to Noah and Adam, but the history of these people is not of the salvation which God is preparing for mankind. That salvation is with the patriarchs of Israel through whose mediation the blessing is to come upon all peoples.—Religious Encyclopedia.

Authors differ as to our family line. Some think the lineage runs direct from Milesius, the founder of Ireland, to the house of Noah and connects with Japhet. After much research there is no doubt but that the family line on paternal side runs back to the house of Jacob, then connects with Dan, then on to Shem; on maternal side runs direct through the house of David on to Jacob and connects with Shem. At this point we differ from the White Book as to Japhet's line. King Heremon, our first Irish ancestor, was a prince of the tribe of Dan, the first born in the house of Jacob and Rachel. This alone would set aside the Japhet connection. Further evidence, by different authorities, the early settlers of Ireland were Israelites. Humbolt is very clear on the early inhabitants of Ireland being strictly of Israel. It has been fully established by others that the early inhabitants were the Danans, the founders, the chief officers, architects, Sampsons, and mighty men to help form the new nation.

At this point a prince of the tribe of Dan married a royal princess of the house of David, Tephi, who became King Heremon and Queen Tephi, in order that the wandering tribe might be gathered to their long promised throne and sceptre. These were the first rules in the Far Off Isle. Keating says they were highly educated and a people of wealth. They acquired a noble reputation as educators. This trait of character comes down the long line to the present day in this family. At this period of time Queen Victoria's line and the family line became one for several reigns by right of lineage. Finally she branches off and goes to Scotland then back to England. The Nowlins came to America and dispensed with their royalty.

Israel, though lost to view, scattered, sown among the nations, her identity entirely gone, is as yet destined to rule, has instinct to govern. God will not forsake his flock. He will redeem Israel. "They are my inheritance; I will bring them in by the way they never knew." These are promises we are looking for for the fulfillment in this dispensation of the fullness of time when all things are to be gathered together both in heaven and earth, a restoration of all that has been enjoyed in former times and in ancient Israel, and as in the days of apostles, all spiritual blessing, all authority, as practiced by the prophets of old. God has brought to light many grand truths which has put to shame the unbelief of a shallow age and fitted the minds of many to grasp the sublimities of truth and theology and the laws governing the universe. Valuable records have sprung from the prison house of the dim past, as if glad to come in this day to bear witness to the truth of these sublime prophecies, spoken by holy men of old, a literal coming forth of a history to repeat itself; all that has been promised in the last days, a glorious future awaiting, the battle axe to bring about the union of Israel and Judah, a clearing away of the rubbish of unbelief, idolatry, and luke warm indifference, a mounting of the waves of popular opinion and to ride out the harbor of the dead past, to make a way for the gospel chariot that Christianity, pure, unalloyed may dwell. These sublime truths, although not understood by all, will yet overcome all opposers and fill their measure when Shilo comes as viewed by Jacob.

Our heaven born mission is to rule the whole human race, and in ruling is to benefit and elevate them. It is to Israel to fulfill the prophecies given to our fathers by right of lineage, the owner of the wealth and honors conferred and shall be the lamp of faith to burn at the apostolic altars as a beacon to mankind. The prophecies concerning the stone cut out without hands has its fulfillment in its power and growth as has been eloquently sketched. The stone is becoming a mountain. Who can

tell the future, save by faith, awaiting Israel? No time in history has the human race reached such an acme of intelligence as today, nor human kind ever developed the principles of scientific truth and religious doctrine as today. The world is progressing, growing better in consequence of this spiritual advancement. Yet in many localities they are famishing for that food that would satiate their thirst. To them religion had become abstract, teaching fables for doctrine. Scarcely is there a gleam of light in their creeds. Most assuredly they have not the pattern.

Early in the nineteenth century the religious world had entered into a complex era. The many new doctrine, new isms, all varying according to fancy. Later there has been a glimmer of light thrown around the masses that only requires cooperation to bring out its effulgent rays. Learned divines, men of letters, historians, and writers are seeking to ferret out a better expression of the Christian religion as pertaining to the creeds and churches. 'Tis sad, but simple truths taught by our Savior do not appeal to them. They turn a deaf ear to that once delivered to the saints and now again restored to earth in might and power as foretold it should. To those who will,

“ 'Tis an aim for the noblest desire,  
The prize to which mortals can aspire.”

Israel and their patriarchal fathers as we read the past and view the present that we might have an unshaken hope in a glorious future and in the promises that have a meaning beyond our conception. Abraham was promised by the father who did swear by his own being the fulfillment of the blessings of immense achievements, possessions of the great and mighty nations of the earth, of the everlasting hills, the gates of the enemies, and a numerous posterity—numerous as the stars of the firmament. Jacob said these were to be fulfilled chiefly in the last days. And his descendants are as Jacob was in the vision at the Gate Luz, at one end of the vinculum and God at the



other. Israel is to be gathered out from the four winds fulfilling the scriptures, "I will take you one of a city and two of a family and bring you to Zion" Jeremiah III:14, for a sacrifice has been provided.

Anglo-Saxon (Israel) is supposed by some historians to be of all English speaking people or of Great Britain, but without doubt there are many of Israel scattered among the different tongues that have and will be recognized as such and gathered out. No one could fail to have his patriotic pulses stirred with a grander pride than to learn fully that we of Israel are subjects of an empire which dwarf into insignificant that of Rome in its most palmy days, an empire upon which the seal of divine approval has been signally placed and in which the highest destinies of the age are fraught, into whose keeping God has committed the gates of the earth; to all the absorbing interest of the lost tribes, whose mysterious fate has been the cause of so much speculation and learned research, and at a time when there is an awakening not felt before, a coming forth of the promises to Jacob even at our doors.

Israel shall possess one half of the globe of the mild sway of Christian population. As a family of this royal line, with others of the same lineage, we will become an aggressive empire and ere long establish a universal dominion and her patience and virtues will then be known. The stone which was cut out of the mountain without hands, Daniel 11:45, will fill the whole earth and the Israelites are to be a great missionary agency to help gather out the lost sheep in the last days. And when all the promises to the patriarchs have been fulfilled there will be little left for others to do and, as the signs of the times are, the day dawns that will live in the now, but will take complete faith in God to tide us over. A rich legacy has been bequeathed us through the promises of God to Jacob. Many errors have crept in and none of father's children are perfect, yet few imagine the possibilities that await us when we come to a realization of our destiny as foretold thousands of years since through the mouths of the prophets.

These human links with stories past lends a vividness to the lives of our ancient ancestral days, wide fields of thought open to our view, the magnitude we cannot fathom.

Oh! the ecstasy of the whisperings of the spirit, of an exceeding weight of glory that speaks peace to our souls, that comes to us in glimpses as if to make sure of a realization! When we reflect so great an exaltation will be given us ere long and so little is required of us in return, the undercurrent of love, joy, and peace rushing through our soul, the presence of a mighty power with us in faith and trust toward a loving father, that soul inspiring thought of a glad reunion of a kinship so vast, so great, so very extensive in a posterity of renown, what rapture fills our bosom. Ofttimes we feel to exclaim, Oh! God, thy mercy over powers, thy goodness endureth forever, and as we are heirs to the blessings of the new and everlasting covenants, these thoughts lift us above the trivial things of passing events and we soar aloft in the realms of light and eternal glory.

“Israel, the blest, look forth and see,  
The wonders God hath wrought for thee,  
Long promised gifts have been thy dower,  
Possessions, riches, fame, and power.”

In reviewing this illustrious lineage, going back beyond prehistoric, we cannot with the lights before us accept Darwin's theory, who traces all lines back to the ape or monkey. Without argument, which has no place in this case, we will allow him to run his own line to this extreme, but we prefer as a family to have an assurance, an abiding faith that we descend from a higher plane of intelligence, even of the house of Jacob.

Ancient authorities agree upon this long line of linking us back from line to line to eternity. In history our best modern writers trace the Anglo-Saxons (Israel) back east to the borders of Caspian Sea where their ancestors were located seven centuries before Christ. There is a diversity

of opinion along this line as to dates and volumes have been filled of a concourse of people who have received the promises of God to Abraham, that nations should bow down before them and serve them, who were to become as numerous as the sands on the sea shore.

From an extensive research there is no doubt as to the reliability or history relative to the ancient line. The history of them is in harmony with the scriptures, tradition, and different authors save all but dates. Over three thousand years ago in western Asia a restless, energetic body of people were carried into captivity. These were the children of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Among them were blithesome maidens with beautiful complexions, fair and white, with these were stalwart young men with giant intellects, orators, poets, etc., and older ones, a vast multitude. History says the descendants of these have swept over Europe in waves. They were called Gauls, Angles, Jutes, Saxons, Normans, and from these came the progenitors of Great Britain and America. Tombstone inscriptions, the language, and tradition, all go to show their origin. They are to be honored instruments in the salvation of the Gentile nation in bringing together Ephraim and Judah. Israel is to become savior on Mt. Zion, blest in the present with colonial blessings, a multitudinous posterity, national and spiritual power.

These closing remarks call forth the gratitude of all that has been given heretofore. Our love for Britain is next to America. We are of one blood and language; our ideas come from Britain. See the two insignias, hail holy symbol, harbinger of peace! Long may she wave over land and sea. Let them twine and fold in brotherly love as did Jacob and Esau after years of separation. Since the promises of God to Abraham down through all ages the elect has been blessed with power and majesty, all of which forms an important argument of our identity as the heirs to whom the blessings were to be given.

In conclusion, are we not thankful for our birthright, not of Britain and America only, but our mother, Virginia, the former home of the Nowlin-Stone families? Israel was

to be planted in her own land, never more to be plucked up, and to own the gates and fortified places, which is said to be the crowning blessing. Under the increasing light of latter days we see clearly how God has fulfilled his promises and remembered his covenants to Israel, and we feel to say, "Let not thine inheritance be brought to confusion." We know the aggressive empire is near at hand and our chariot is guided by the iron hand of destiny rolling up the gloom of time which will come, thus proving our faith as harbingers of peace.

"See, how his hand thy way hath led,  
From generation old;  
See how he hath thy table spread,  
And blessed the chosen fold."

**PART II**  
**THE STONE FAMILY**







*Vincit qui Patitur*  
Stone Coat-of-Arms.



# THE STONE FAMILY

## *The Name.*

The original spelling of the name as far back as the fifteenth century was Stonne, then Stow, Ston, Stone. Just before coming to America the Stone was adopted.

## *The Coat-of-Arms.*

PARTY—Gold and azure with rampant leopard counter colored. Sixteenth century.

## *Genealogy.*

The Stone family is of English origin, but of Danish extraction. Through investigation it is found they have descended from distinguished ancestors of nobility with one grand history of philosophers, mathematicians, journalists, musicians, astronomers, naturalists, and divines of England down to the sixteenth century.

All of the American Stones are related in some degree, a statement in history, emmigrating from the same locality in England and coming to America about the same time. Their characteristics summed up, family names, traditions, and individualities, all have a marked resemblance.

There are three distinct lines of this family in America. The Stone family of Virginia, whose founder was George Stone who came to America about 1620, witnessed the scenes of an unpopulated country, and was one of the early colonizers. His descendants spread over many of the Southern States. They partake more of the pure Anglo-Saxon type. Second, the Stone family of Maryland, who were the descendants of Governor William Stone who came to Virginia about 1640 and finally located in Maryland, where his descendants remained and became distin-

guished in politics. The third is the Stone family of New England. Simon and Gregory Stone came to America about 1635 and settled in Watertown and Cambridge, Mass., and their descendants spread out through the Eastern and Northern States. They had more of the Danish impress.





Mt. Vernon, Type of Virginia Homes.

SECTION I.  
THE STONE FAMILY OF VIRGINIA  
CHAPTER 1.

IN THE HEART OF OLD VIRGINIA,  
or,  
THE ANCESTRAL HOME OF THE NOWLIN - STONE  
FAMILIES.

"My native country thee,  
Land of the noble free,  
Thy name I love;"

It has been truly said that the air, breeze, water, and seasons of this grand dominion, Virginia, are conducive to the rearing of true patriotic men and women, which fact has been verified by the people who inhabit this country. From the first settlements of Jamestown, where the loyal Powhatan, whose history lives by reason of the pretty story of his daughter, who preserved the lives of the first colony through her liberality, roamed these hills and vales, bespoke the effect of this peaceful influence of nature which in the tradition of liberty, has had its weight with the people like written laws.

This state abounds in natural curiosities; the Natural Bridge in Rock Bridge County, Weirs Cove, Madison's Cove, the Hawks's Nest in Fozetta County, flowing and ebbing springs.

"I love the rocks and rills,  
Thy woods and temple hills;  
My heart with rapture thrills  
Like that above."

Many and thrilling are the associations of the recurrence of the seasons, when the ball we tread on stands out a complete and lovely thing before its maker, when Eden blooms a little heaven below and all with pure and lofty spirit lives in its bowers.

Ah! it was here in these recesses of nature with awaiting opportunities that invited the great and illustrious sons and daughters of English and Irish nobility to come and partake of the wealth that awaited them. Inspiration lead them hither to establish a common wealth of stately homes for a stately race and of a history without a blot—a grand, noble people devoted to duty, sense of honor, and a passion for free government.

“Our God we humbly own thy name,  
Through the hundreds of years now flown,  
And may our children own the same,  
Through the many years to come.”

It was here in this Christian mothertown, Jamestown, of English speaking people was established, one writer says, the real Anglo-Saxon, given in its purity, which today has its low, soft speech, long vowels, neglected final endings—something murmuring, rippling, music-like.

#### *Distinctive Historic Virginia.*

From the first Virginia was ruled by the best element of the kingdom; became the mother of statesmen and law makers; signers of Declaration of Independence; the home of Washington, Sir Walter Raleigh, first governor of Virginia, Jefferson, who gained the bloodless contest, the Louisiana country and established a university in Virginia, the embodiment of the ideals and efforts of the man whose pre-eminent interest was advancement; Madison, Monroe, Patrick Henry, the grand old Lee and Pendleton; the great artillery man, Henry Clay; Stonewall Jackson, who while in death gave orders

to forward his infantry to the front, and at intervals whispering, "passing over the river to rest under the shade of the trees."

These great men, whose lives have been fraught with noble deeds, have left a trace behind as a rich legacy to the state lasting as time. They were so sequestered, so self-contained, and indifferent to public opinion, save in their own home, Virginia, having nestled in the coves and shady nooks of the country, independent of all, looking for nothing other than divine favor such was and is the Southern Virginian. Senator Hoar says, "The Southern man has an aptness for command which makes him not a peer only, but a prince, having a high sense of honor, giving to all the superb constancy without personal ambition and without jealousy to the temptation of wealth." It is with a true appreciation of their stimulating and over-shadowing influence that they are termed princely for they have come down as having won the cause of independence.

In Virginia the good qualities out-weigh the bad. There is no one who deserves more exalted sentiment, more contempt for baseness, more love of justice, more sensibility of feeling than the native Virginian.

### *Colonial Days.*

The old dominion was not unlike England and they treasured the idea of resemblance. The traditional beauty we feel sometimes to build a little romance. The grandeur of scenery, the picturesque landscape, the quaint old-time looking buildings whose inhabitants revive their former customs of taste and etiquette, were to them proverbial with the glamor of royalty.

One of our wealthy colonists who married a beautiful and accomplished Virginia girl, a Miss Byrd, made a wedding tour to England. The king so awed with her prepossessing looks, said to the colonizer, "Are there many more such beautiful 'birds' in America?" Men of letters, divines, and beautiful women star the pages of colonial history. Boundless hospitality was a mat-

ter of course in Virginia. Any guest was more than welcome, for at least they brought novelty and news from the old world, to brighten the home of the colonizer, to renew the ties, as it were, between the old and the new, to discard what might be termed homesick, and enjoy social welcome to both. This was bliss to each fraught with many times a princely errand to those in need of each other's experience.

There is a feeling of inspiration and elevation of thought in the review of colonial days. Our ancestors, political leaders, law makers, statesmen who aided in bringing about a commonwealth, were people of advanced and decided opinion marked by deep thought and sincerity, having the characteristics of the Anglo-Saxon. Thus Virginia became the center which radiated in every direction, the impetus to establish colonies. This spot should be and is held sacred to every American patriot. Truly these early timers were a vine of civilization and liberty planted in colonial days to become ere long a mighty people, inheriting the land of their fathers.

Jamestown, the Cradle of Liberty, and to the eye of history, the cockle shell sailor, carved the destiny of the Anglo-Saxon to the western world. We find so much that is beautiful and good in those noble spirits who filled their sphere in life so gracefully and remarkably useful. They went through the bitter and sweet of time's fitful changes. True, many colonizers had money, great riches, built expensive colonial homes, and lived in pomp and splendor, while others came penniless, but all were united in settling the mother country of most the southern states. As descendants of these Colonizers we point to them with pride and feel to emulate their example.

The wives of these great men were just as zealous in this mission of colonization as were they in making their days pronounced. They entertained not only the royalties of different nations, but each other with socials, tea parties, games, theatricals, literary clubs, such as



the elite only could render. Days of sweet communion were those when they were united in making each other at home, free from restraint with social equality, joyous with their coming together in union and love.

“Sweet, dear, old days, romantic days  
Of beauty, love, and truth,  
Now long since flitted from thy gaze,  
Romantic days of youth.”

No happier days than colonial days of untried experiences looking forward to a bounteous yield and abundance of good things from mother earth. Some wielded the pen readily, while others dealt in high literature, like Mrs. Adams, Simeon, Broadstreet, and Warren. Deeply religious and devoted to all the best of life and character, being left to rustic, tranquil independence, and self-improvement, they took pleasure in doing that which seemed best fitted for their demands.

#### *Mount Vernon.*

Washington, with the famous Mount Vernon, played so grand and useful a part in the theatre of early days. Mount Vernon's doors were open at all the seasons for the pleasure of the traveling public as well as home entertainment, something better than a resorted inn. But more did Washington's comrades enjoy the hospitality of Mrs. Washington who, being such a motherly entertainer, drew them to her through her pleasing individuality. To mention some more distinguished were Count de Rochambeau, Marquis de Chastellux, Colonel Tighman, Colonel Humphreys, Major Walker, and many others praised her hospitality.

George Washington's attractive and stimulating personality was distinguished as to looks and in the light of colonial days had no peer. His figure and bearing were most distinguished; his face a type of endurance and strength with grace and ease. He was said to be as

gallant in love as he was dauntless in war and his modesty equaled his valor. His family servant, who lived to be over a hundred years of age, when asked concerning his young master would say of him, "De like of him was neber seen, Sir, before in dis lifetime of libing. He no like a nobody else, grand, Sir, grand, Sir."

Apart from this, this grand politician and law maker's figure and bearing had all the attributes of a statesman with all the gravity of his calling, yet in the midst of earnest study would design to stop and dance the Virginia Reel of Light Fantastic for the pleasure of his partner or looker-on. In the fall of the year when the canvas-back dotted the Potomac, he with his parties would board his barge, "The Frigate," and with six colored men in uniform to row, whose distinguishing features were red-checked shirts and black velvet cuffs, would coast the shores for days in quest of game and often would take tea on board. He was a marksman; he would go fox hunting and never fail to catch them, as he would often express himself to his comrade. He entertained and was highly entertained by others.

The life work of General Washington and lady has not been overdrawn. Indeed, the half has never been told. Although history comes down to us with numerous pages, few can realize the magnitude of his calling to establish a new country and an expanding civilization. He truly was the ideal patriot of this country's history and colonial days, who was side by side with such as Charlemagne Pericle, Alfred the Great, and others. No one exhibited more courage and more consummate generalship than he; could handle men of the greatest attributes. Patriotism is where the heart is right. He stood the tide of public opinion when he was antagonized and accused of betraying his trust. When in most assuring terms this guiding genius bade them accept the truth, causing them to see no trust was too great for his capacity.

There is something sweet and sacred in the treasured family recollection. The most ardent passion in the heart of this illustrious Irish-American was love for his wife and family as well as country. He was not more devoted than discrete. Often he kept to himself appending trouble that she might not be worried over them, carrying the burden of both father and mother, and as an exemplary father and peculiarly fitted as the head of his country, had no peer then nor since.

His history is not fully a monument to his life because not as complete in detail as was his work. It took an Irishman to fill so grand a position, a man of marked ability with stern and quick susceptibility, a typical Irish-Virginian. All that can be gleaned of his life is grandeur and nobility of character, yet in sympathy with the weak. In recalling one incident of kindness, he had fifty men in prison who had broken the law, decided to pardon them and he did. They came to him in a mass and thanked him for his mercy. Mrs. Washington was touched and bade them go and sin no more, handing them a generous piece of money of her own when they each in one voice said, "God Bless Lady Washington." No one has done justice to her high courage and unswerving patriotism, her great motherly heart going out in prayer and sympathy to the down-trodden and with mercy tenderly seeking the welfare of those who fortunately came under her jurisdiction—a grand mother for such a glorious country.

### *Sweet Memories.*

What sweet ecstatic memories come to us in viewing what preceded us as worthy ancestors of nobility, who through unselfish desires planned so great possibilities for us as children of colonial fame! O, Ye colonial sons and daughters of America, have you estimated your legacy left you, have you come to a realization who you are?

Many stories of deep romance might have roots twined around the homes and the lives of the Virginia

colonizers, whose picturesque situations, secluded spots, woods, hills, and vales, give key note to strain, all nature in her variable moods, the mother of song and story. We abide the time to catch the cadence and dot the points of some long-time entrancing story full of interest and thrilling details of some supposed characters existing here. But yet the real every-day life of those early timers was an open book as catchy and charming as any novel. "Rest to their souls."

Later in life, Thackery said, "The people in Richmond, Virginia, are refined and hospitable, the merriest place and the most picturesque of all I've seen in America, rich in historic interest, progressive in her industries and in education, a city filled with the echoes of the past; takes the lead in the South. She cherishes tender memories of brave men and gracious women, her mental activities today and her rapid advancement give her position among the cities of America, a fitting capitol for the mother of states and statesmen." Education and work of art were among the first attainments in Virginia. To her is attributed the earliest patronage of sculpture in America, and music was an inheritance of the Anglo-Saxons, our progenitors.

Virginia should be proud of her colossal strength or, rather more justly, her God-like repose to which she has attained by right of inheritance and well-earned position. In the gloom of years her type has been well emulated for she has proven herself to be on the right for light and liberty and for victory. Where is her parallel, her condition spiritually, politically, and financially in the nineteenth century as pertained to the family history? She was true to all that was made a law unto her, even the flag whose mute eloquence need no interpreter for significance. Her fidelity is understood. As a people they are full of reverential, cheerful thoughts, with sentiments of deep devotion in reviewing their past experiences. Our dear venerable mother state, the ancestor of many offspring, bone of her bone and flesh of her flesh, as such we do honor and

love thee above other countries because of that maternal tie. Our thoughts go back to thee in sweet remembrances of former days when in your beauty and chivalry none had a better code then, nor today. It was the fatherly responsive and filial love for their countrymen and family that called forth the attention of all, and their position does not escape the keen eye of the statesmen. Language is inadequate and fails to flow to the aid of sublime thoughts of a people so great, so good, so patriotic. Her habits and customs excel all other countries. None seem so dear to us as a family honoring the teachings of our venerable mother. Who does not carry with them through life the sayings, the impressions made upon them from maternal effort, lasting them down to old age, indelible impressions? She remains today a monument to herself. It is most excellent to start out well and end the same. She needs no polish to the bare facts, the natural attributes are simply to be just what she is—the sturdy, unassuming Virginian.

“While in their gentle looks, benignly blend,  
The sire, the son, the husband, brother, friend,  
Here woman reigns, the mother, daughter, wife,  
Strews with fresh flowers the narrow ways of life.”

### *The Lost Cause.*

The Virginia men look like men of importance—social, sensible, spirited men, like most Southern men, each the ruler of his own house and surroundings.

Virginia stands paramount as the solid tree, over-shadows and forms a nucleus of many countries, and when in the full tide of life when wealth and honor had honored the efforts of this people and genius had developed, conditions ranked with the best. Suddenly unbidden, unjust, undeservedly came the inevitable war, and while monuments may be erected to the perpetration of the lawless and vile, overthrow the avenging pen of

history, cannot escape their infamy. Virginia, true to her history, did not act upon impulse, but while in her wake the current of events swept them into foremost ranks all headed by such illustrious men as Lee, Stonewall Jackson, and others whose history lives, and in their character eulogy becomes cold truth. Never was the moral and spirit of personal honor more elevated than they were in these.

The time was opportune to protect their rights; the men and the hour had met. The most ardent passion in the heart of these grand men was love of home and country, who became the heroes of many adventures, fearless and intrepid in devotion to the cause for which they fought, and had most hearty faith in the justice of all. It would have been a very poor American whose veins did not thrill with pride as he witnessed the prowess done by the C. S. A. soldiers. The genius of Virginia at this mentioned point of time had breathed upon the ashes of martyred slain who had reeled upon the bloody crest and shell-riven rocks—Gettysburg. It is well expressed in the words of that martial Southern lyric, "Above the crash of rifle or the swift thudding of guns often thrills the heart of men to desperation, and through the impulse of the moment they were lead to fight for the right, as they truly thought they were doing, and place their lives a sacrifice for their country."

Tender memories cling to the Lost Cause and its many trials. The plastic years of boyhood oftentimes dwells upon the home—Virginia. The saddest of all was the home-coming; after four years' testing. Many soldiers returned to a devastated home, the family ties broken, impoverished, gone to waste by some ruthless hand of the opposing enemy.

The outer world little appreciated the spirit in which the South met the war. A harder fate awaited for a proud people to accept than can be imagined. We find them later in life a neighbor to some dusky who probably fought them face to face as master and servant, a survival of high tide Anglo courage. The South was as

sincere in its devotion to what seemed right to them as were those fighting for the Stars and Stripes. The veteran sons of Virginia have proud memories of a proud mission. It is their duty to maintain a lively sense of their country as it is today idolized and venerated by every true American heart. The people, as a state, dwell in peace and possession rather than the bitterness of loss.

Many of the Nowlin-Stone descendants surrendered with Robert E. Lee, the courtly knight, who lead so many valiant men to lay down arms in 1865 at Appomattox, overcome with fatigue, hunger, and loss of strength, overpowered through numbers—not whipped. It was more than this tender-hearted man could endure to see his followers suffer without a ray of hope. "We have fought the war together; I have done the best I could," was what he gave those loving veterans who had come to bid him adieu, many of them for the last time to touch his garments, as it were, to caress his horse. Ah! this sad parting of this fearless remnant of the worn and wasted veterans surrounded by ten times their number, without a word of unkindness from their foemen, whom they had so often defeated, so long held at bay with the honors of war, now surrendered their battle-riven standards. He was grieved to see the wreck of his labors. Tears must flow that washed the battle dust from their faces, tears of sympathy, not of anger or humiliation, but exultation and pride for the martial honor of their leadership. Touching scenes were these. Few are left today who witness the story of "Lee's miserales" to remind us anew of the bright pages in the annals of our race record. His unequalled powers as a strategist were then of no avail. His prowess had been seen in many engagements and

"His record through all time will live,  
Emblazoned on the hearts of men;  
Reward will come for what we give—  
Yes, yes, we know he lives again."

The Southern man may rejoice in the reunited nation, yet yield not a heart throb of devotion to the noble soldiery of the South and their incomparable chieftain whose great hero blood flows down from far off sires. With the glow of battle on his face his desperate courage, that courtliest knight that ever bore shield, the kindest that ever stroke with sword, the meekest man and gentlest that ever ate in lady's hall, was the grand leader of Abner W. C. Nowlin and William David Nowlin, Ardinger, Cobbs, and many others of our kindred who were enlisted in this work and were with Lee in all his last battles, and were the tireless quickstep of his fighters, but now the apostles of peace and reconciliation crowned with what should follow old age, unfaltering trust and veneration by all true Americans. As two great political parties, we admit the North and South are indispensable to each other. They are the blades of mighty sheaves, worthless apart, but when bound together they become powerful, irresistible and terrible as the sheaves of fate.

After the period of dissention having passed through and overcome in a measure the effects of the Civil War, a form of life not suddenly swept away, peace, truth, and justice prevails. The past has given many experiences which come with her proud lessons taught, and she may without presumption claim pre-eminence among Anglo-American colonies. Virginia was the happy retreat of true Britain who had by reason of circumstances turned their possessions into peaceful abodes, having overcome all obstacles and retired to plenty lulled in a state of rare content.

"Where the Star Spangled Banner in triumph doth wave  
O'er the land of the free and the home of the brave."



# ANCESTRAL TREE OF THE VIRGINIA STONES.

## CHAPTER 2.

### DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE STONE

#### STONE - VERNON.

1 The founder of the Stone name in Virginia was George Stone, born 1597, in London, England, a wealthy banker and stockholder of the Virginia Land Company of London, formed to settle colonies in Virginia, and a cousin of Governor William Stone of Maryland. He came to Jamestown in 1620 as a colonizer, probably under a measure of inspiration, and it was no trivial or accidental event that brought him hither as was fully demonstrated later. He was at the head of a long and distinguished line of people for generations, a man of wealth and influence throughout his probation; broadened in views and aspirations to the temptation of building, rearing, and colonizing, and with means was able to accomplish his desire in a new, untried country. He became the father of all the Virginia Stones and paved the way for greater possibilities. His descendants lay claim to an honorable mention for they too have flourished under the shadow of a most honorable and productive tree, deep rooted in American soil since 1650, who have been wonderfully blest in colonial possessions. As a family they were honest, religious, and good citizens, many of them distinguished in different callings.

1 George Stone married Mary Vernon about 1635 and reared a large family.

- I Col. John Stone (son of George Stone); married Mary Nelson.
- i William Stone (son of Col. John Stone); married Virginia Howard.

- 1 Joshua Stone (son of William Stone); married Mary Coleman about 1748.
- I John Stone (son of Joshua Stone); married Dollie Hoskin, 1776.
- i James Hoskin Stone (son of John Stone); married Elizabeth Fitzgerald in 1803.

Thus we have the Stone ancestral line in America: ©James Hoskin, ©John, ©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John and ©George.

There is not a Stone whose family cannot be traced back to Virginia save the New England branch. The descendants of the Virginia Stones are scattered throughout the Southern States, Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee, Kentucky, South Carolina, Alabama, and Georgia, also some in the west in Utah. They are a large concourse of people working out a stream of history, flowing onward, broadening, lengthening, this impetuous torrent of human life, obeying the laws of nature, soon to reach their own historical solution.

#### STONE - COLEMAN.

1 ©Joshua Stone (©William, ©Col. John, ©George), whose will dates 20 October, 1821, married Mary Coleman about 1748.

To Joshua and Mary Coleman Stone were added Children:

- I William H. Stone; born about 1750.
- II Mary C. Stone; born about 1752, married a Harrison.
- III John Stone; born 25 November, 1754, married Dollie Hoskin.
- IV Thomas C. Stone; born about 1756.
- V Samuel C. Stone; born about 1757.
- VI Coleman Stone; born about 1759.
- VII Joshua Stone; born 9 June, 1762, married Mary Hoskin.
- VIII Polly Stone; born about 1763, married a Terry.

#### STONE - HOSKIN.

III (I) ©John Stone (©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, ©George), whose mother was Mary Coleman, was born in Halifax Co., Va., 25 November, 1754, died 10

July, 1824, in Pittsylvania Co., Va. He married first Dollie Hoskin 2 October, 1777, a daughter of William Hoskin of Pittsylvania Co., Va. She was born 10 November, 1761, died 4 April, 1802, aged 41 years.

John and Dollie Hoskin Stone were blessed with Children:

- i James Hoskin Stone; born 17 October, 1778, married Elizabeth Fitzgerald, 1803.
- ii Benjamin Stone; born 30 December, 1780.
- iii Nancy Stone; born 6 November, 1783, married Rev. Robert Easley.
- iv Mary Stone; born 6 January, 1786, married a Mathews, died 10 January, 1810.
- v Dollie C. Stone; born 6 May, 1788, married a Collins, died 17 January, 1836.
- vi Elizabeth Stone; born 15 January, 1791, married Rev. Joel Hubbard, died 18 May, 1840.
- vii Wilmoth Stone; born 30 August, 1792, died 11 October, 1793.
- viii Sallie Stone; born 6 September, 1794.

John Stone married the second time Lucy Hoskin, who was born April, 1769, and died 4 May, 1810.

Children:

- i John H. Stone; born 4 October, 1803.
- ii Tobitha Stone; born 5 April, 1805.
- iii Page Finney Stone; born 6 November, 1806, died 3 November, 1807.

## CHAPTER 3.

### DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE.

#### STONE - FITZGERALD.

i(i)    ©Rev. James Hoskin Stone (©John, ©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, ©George), whose mother was Dollie Hoskin, of Halifax Co., Va., was born 17 October, 1778, died 13 October, 1854. He married Elizabeth Fitzgerald of Pittsylvania Co., Va., in 1803. She was born 21 June, 1785, and died 1865. She was a daughter of Edmund Fitzgerald, a descendant of Irish nobility of the house of Lord Edward Fitzgerald, and by right of lineage a descendant of the tribe of Benjamin, the youngest of the house of Jacob and Rachel, through intermarriage of the Normans and Geraldines.

Norman lords had married daughters of Irish chiefs throughout the country. The social fusion of the Normans and Irish was the starting point of a lively civilization. At present silence has fallen upon their heroes. Gerald De Windsor, the father of the Geraldines, placed the prefix, "Fitz," to the name after intermarriage took place. The tradition of national life created by the Irish has been a link of rare fellowship between classes, race, and religion. It was said, in the language of the chronicler, that the Normans became more Irish than the Geraldines themselves, and the Normans are direct descendants of Benjamin, the beloved.

James Hoskin Stone (grandfather of the writer on maternal line and subject of this volume) came of a splendid line of people on the American side as well as the English, descending from George Stone, the founder of the Virginia branch of English and Danish extraction. Many on the American line have distinguished themselves as divines, each branch having a minister, generally of the Baptist persuasion. As a family in Virginia, the Stones are too honest to dabble in politics yet a few have made a record along this line.

Rev. James Hoskin Stone was a Baptist minister, having presided over his flock about fifteen years at Old Shockoe, Pittsylvania Co., Va., the kind that did not divine for hire. He laid no claims to oratory or eloquence, but had the spirit of his work and sustained himself well as a spiritual guide to his followers. He was a councilor of mature judgment. It was said of him that when his sons had any trouble they would always seek his council, though it be of courtship or love affairs, not as many boys who go to their mother with matrimonial subjects.

Nature dealt with him kindly, everything seemed to work to his hands, was master of all around him. He was of a quiet disposition, always planning and studying, while others talked he was thinking. One of his son-in-laws used to say, "Father Stone scratched his head many times when it did not itch." A statement of his own was, "He had made a fortune minding his own business," a good example for all. Whatever he turned his hands to do he accomplished. His time and talent was divided between his family and his ministry. His main point was gradual gain or growth of everything around him. He began life a poor boy but through industry, economy, and safe dealing he became a wealthy land and slave owner. Everything grew around him with no failures.

His wife, if results are any criterion, was a financier from the way everything flourished in her husband's absence. She was a woman of great firmness of character, but kind with all, earnest, industrious, and well adapted to the use of her smooth going husband. Their grandchildren recall many of their sayings, especially do they remember when they spoke of their courtship, as she sat smiling over her glasses at him and assuming some of her girlish modesty. For it was here where the house stood, the hallowed spot, that was once a play ground in their school days where they as young lovers played with ball and bat, jumped the rope, swung the grape vine in their dear oldtime way, and as he would often say, "What a jolly Irish girl she was." It was pioneer days

in old Virginia then, and the old school house was converted into negro quarters in after life when slaves grew up to them in large numbers and became an essential part of their wealth. The store room was filled with cloth from top to bottom, linens, jeans, linsey, blankets, coverlets, cloth of every kind made by their servants, and oh! the great surplus! The dairy with cheese, butter, milk for use and for sale, any amount with always something to sell and a market for everything; the greatest variety of dried fruits in abundance, and the flocks of ducks, geese, turkeys, chickens, were not frequently found elsewhere and too sheep, calves, and pigs. Such a financier was dear old Grandma Stone.

What a happy reunion of the grand children every few months and how they anticipated these little socials given them and how nicely they were served through the direction of Grandma and Aunt Emma Stone. The good things cooked, cakes, oldtime puddings, apples, candies, everything that was good to eat was placed before them. Ah! happy childhood, memory points back to that day of youthful enjoyment when the Stone Homestead was converted into a pleasure resort for the grandchildren. They were days the memory of which will never be blotted out in this mortal sphere. Ofttimes when laden with care these thoughts loom up in all their vividness and those golden days are lived anew. The writer was made master of the plays with the little cousins and lead in all their sports and glees, but sad when he thinks how few are left to tell the story of seventy years ago.

When James Hoskin Stone made his will, the attorney asked him how he accumulated so much property, when he turned to his wife and said, "She made it." There is no doubt but they were united in the struggle. In union there is strength. In this it redounded in a great accumulation of everything for the comfort of life. It was she who conducted the home work. Booker, the huge black man, the weaver, was kept busy making cloth of all kinds through her direction; the dairy was overlooked by her inspective eye; the fowls were cared for

by her suggestion; the calves and lambs were lotted off in best location; the cooks came to her for the menu for both black and white; the little negroes donned their aprons and came to "Missus" for their portion of cotton to seed. This old, grand lady with her cane in hand, looking over her glasses, gave an impetus for all around her. It was James Hoskin Stone who found employment for the hands on the outside. Tobacco culture was the main staple and that was business throughout the season. The farming and his ministry kept him busy. They were a united and happy couple. Few families were like them, few prospered as they did. After his death in her dotage, the proceeds were handed her, the income was very numerous and bundles of money were found pinned up in the window curtains, cushions, and other places where she had forgotten she had placed them.

To Rev. James Hoskin Stone and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone were given

**Children:**

- 1 Edmund Stone; born 8 January, 1805, died 20 October, 1840.
- 2 Mildred Stone; born 21 January, 1809, died 12 August, 1863.
- 3 Mary Eliza Stone; born 11 November, 1810, died 30 December, 1849, married Armistead Shelton Nowlin (See Nowlin-Stone).
- 4 John T. Stone; born 10 October 1812, died August, 1862.
- 5 James F. Stone; born 26 October, 1814, died 23 February, 1854.
- 6 Catherine W. Stone; born 12 September, 1816, died 29 August, 1849.
- 7 Bathilda C. Stone; born 6 December, 1818, died 16 June, 1837.
- 8 Susannah Stone; born 18 May, 1820, died 5 May, 1855.
- 9 Emily W. Stone; born 23 August, 1823, died 16 August, 1859.
- 10 Samuel Marion Stone; born 10 February, 1825, died 1881.
- 11 Tobitha E. K. Stone; born 14 April, 1828, died August, 1895.

This loyal family, stamped with the courtesy of pioneer days, have taken their respective place behind

the veil long since. They played their part honorably on the stage of life, were educated in the best schools in their day, and classed among the first, wealthiest, and most aristocratic families of Virginia, observing the rules of etiquette and good manners with due modesty to which early timers seemed heir; a real typical, Southern social family with much of that Irish nobility that bespeaks strength of character and thought. The brothers with that sparkling Irish wit entertained at home and abroad with success. The younger brother, more grave and serious, withal was ever ready to aid his sisters who sought the best of company for social entertainment. Ah! the memory of these are sweet reminders of that which used to be in the century that has passed out.

In reviewing this well favored family, who grew up as a Christian band of brothers and sisters of the highest type and entered into the marriage relations at an early date, and have left their representatives to farther on their exemplary lives who have been time honored early Virginia ancestors, we venerate each in his calling. Not every home was so graciously provided with morality and piety that tends to elevation as was this. Few have a prouder lineage than they and none care less for this right. But like the tide that ebbs and flows, today we are entertained with music and poetry of our young people, the happy home circle, the interest of all the same, tomorrow remains their impress on glowing pages of their biographical account shining in vivid outlines their character and achievements.

In this family was a blend of Irish nobility, English arrogance and pride, and Danish reverential piety. The trio woven into one completes the strength of a well rounded family whose ambition, social pride, and filial sympathy gives them a finish of an illustrious life of human encounter with an impress of exceedingly fruitful remembrances. It is in this family we connect the American Fitzgerald with "Little Benjamin," the beloved of the Lord, the youngest of Jacob and Rachel,



"the man of the right hand." The Normans are direct descendants or children of Benjamin, who are distinguished for bravery and were called "mighty men of valor." Paul, the great apostle, valued himself more on account of his pure descent from the tribe of Benjamin, and all the twelve apostles were Benjaminites. Through the Normans' intermarriage with the Geraldines came the prefix "Fitz." Hence the Fitzgerald's pure descent of Benjamin through the Normans by right of lineage. There is recognized in this inheritance of the Fitz of today that nobility of character for which they were distinguished anciently and which speaks sublimity. After his return from captivity Benjamin settled in Gallilee where "Jesus loved so much to be."

"O, Gallilee, sweet Gallilee,  
Come sing thy songs again to me."

and among the Gallileans were many of the children of beloved Benjamin.

On the paternal side the Stones are of English and Danish extraction from the shipbuilding Dan, equally as brave, but more mechanical type, the father of Denmark, all of Israel, or, Jacob and Rachel, the blend "Hebrew of Hebrew."

In this family is seen a picture of all that bespeaks of noble magnitude coupled with that courteous refinement, culture, and piety that demands peace of soul, "Well done thou good and faithful." As we live so we part, the memory of which will never fade away but grow in brightness until called to a higher sphere.

"When under fond and sheltering wings,  
We knew but love's caress—  
What sacred bliss these memories bring—  
Parental tenderness."

## STONE - DICKERSON.

1 ©Edmund Stone (©James Hoskin, ©John, ©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, and ©George), whose mother was Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, born 8 January, 1805, married Nancy Chapman Dickerson, 1 February, 1827. She was born 14 October, 1809. He became a wealthy planter in Virginia. He died 1840, she died 1851.

To Edmund and Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone were born  
Children:

- I Elizabeth Wade Stone; born 29 November, 1827.
- II Mary Ann Stone; born 19 March, 1829.
- III Elvira Henry Stone; born 17 July, 1830.
- IV James Crispin Stone; born 8 February, 1832.
- V Nancy Catherine Stone; born 29 June, 1833.
- VI Clack Stone; born 3 December, 1834.
- VII William Dickerson Stone; born 12 September, 1836.
- VIII Dolly Page Finney Stone; born 25 April, 1838.
- IX Sarah Edmund Stone; born 20 January, 1840.

*Stone - Edwards.*

I Elizabeth Wade Stone, daughter of Edmund Stone and Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, of Pittsylvania Co., Va., married Daniel C. Edwards and had one  
Child:

- i Mary Eliza Edwards, married a Wheeler, has three children, and lives in Texas.

*Stone - Smith.*

II Mary Ann Stone, daughter of Edmund and Nancy C. Dickerson Stone, married Samuel Southerland Smith 24 October, 1844. He died 17 December, 1872, she died 7 May, 1903.

To this marriage

Children:

- i Fannie Hope Smith; born 25 November, 1845, married Thomas B. Mitchell, 2 November, 1896.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 417

- ii Edward Stone Smith; born 24 March, 1849, married Ella Hubbard 2 September, 1880.
- iii Nancy Elizabeth Smith; born 3 November, 1851, married James Thomas Goggins, 20 December, 1877.
- iv William Benjamin Smith; born 5 March, 1854, married Fannie McHeimer 8 November, 1906.
- v Clack Smith; born 6 August, 1856, never married, died 27 December, 1905.
- vi Samuel Crispen Smith; born 1 March, 1859, married Dora McHeimer 14 April, 1898.
- vii James Philomon Smith; born 24 April, 1861, married Kate E. Ziegler 16 December, 1891.
- viii Mary Ann R. Smith; born 21 March, 1864, married William L. Hopkins 4 June, 1895, died 21 January, 1902.
- ix Alma Wade Smith; born 17 March, 1867, married William F. L. Powell 8 December, 1898.
- x Tippie Sue Smith; born 31 August, 1870, married William H. Booth 15 November, 1898.

### *Smith - Hubbard.*

ii Edward Stone Smith, son of Mary Ann Stone and Samuel S. Smith, married Ella Hubbard in 1880. Their Children:

- 1 Mary Blanche Smith; born April, 1881.
- 2 William Walker Smith; born 1 October, 1882.
- 3 Mamie Sue Smith; born November, 1885.
- 4 Stone Smith; born 1887.
- 5 Olivia Ella Smith; born 17 March, 1889, died 19 March, 1908.
- 6 Allen Smith; born 1891.
- 7 Rufus Smith; born 1894.
- 8 Annie Smith; born 1897.
- 9 Kathleen Smith; born December, 1902, died June, 1903.

### *Smith - Goggins.*

iii Nancy Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Mary Ann Stone and Samuel Southerland Smith, married James Thomas Goggins, 29 December, 1877. They have Children:

- 1 Samuel Moorman Goggins; born 29 March, 1880, married 14 December, 1905.
- 2 Elisha Clark Goggins; born 23 March, 1882.

- 3 Hellen Smith Goggins; born 4 June, 1885.
- 4 James Leonard Goggins; born 16 July, 1887, died 24 December, 1899.
- 5 Benjamin Page Goggins; born 29 March, 1889.
- 6 Harry Goggins; born 1 November, 1892.
- 7 Mary Goggins; born January, 1895.

*Smith - McHeimer.*

iv William Benjamin, son of Mary Ann Stone and Samuel S. Smith, married Fannie McHeimer, 8 November, 1906.

Child:

- 1 Lorene Smith; born October, 1907.

*Smith - McHeimer.*

vi Samuel Crispen Smith married Dora McHeimer 14 April, 1898.

Children:

- 1 Mary Christina Smith; born 1900.
- 2 William Crispen Smith; born 1902.

*Smith - Zeigler.*

vii James Philomon Smith, son of Mary Ann Stone and Samuel S. Smith, married Kate E. Zeigler 16 December, 1891.

Children:

- 1 Mary Ann Smith; born 1897.
- 2 Randolph Smith; born 1899.

*Smith - Hopkins.*

viii Mary Ann R. Smith, daughter of Mary Ann Stone Smith and Samuel S. Smith, married William L. Hopkins 4 June, 1895. She died 21 January, 1902.

Children:

- 1 Clack Crispen Hopkins; born November, 1896.
- 2 Alma Hopkins; born 1897.
- 3 Annie Hopkins; born 1899.
- 4 Lawson Muse Hopkins; born December, 1901.

*Smith - Powell.*

ix Alma Wade Smith, daughter of Mary Ann Stone Smith and Samuel S. Smith, married William F. L. Powell 8 December, 1898.

Children:

- 1 Revan Smith Powell; born July, 1902.
  - 2 Ruby Dougless Powell; born 31 October, 1904.
- Two older children died.

*Smith - Booth.*

x Tippie Sue Smith, daughter of Mary Ann Stone Smith and Samuel S. Smith, married William H. Booth 15 November, 1898.

Children:

- 1 Henry Booth; born November, 1905.
- Two others dead.

*Stone - Berger.*

III Elvira Henry Stone, daughter of Edmund Stone and Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, was born 17 July, 1830, married Thomas A. Berger in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 15 October, 1846, and came to Montgomery Co., Mo., the same year and made it her home. She died 31 January, 1903. He was born 20 January, 1820, and died 25 November, 1868.

To Elvira H. Stone Berger and Thomas A. Berger were born

Children:

- i William E. Berger; born 15 September, 1847; died 14 October, 1850.
- ii George Berger; born 22 January, 1849.
- iii Kate Berger; born 29 January, 1852; died 30 May, 1896.
- iv James Berger; born 25 April, 1854; died 5 January, 1855.
- v Clack Stone Berger; born 1 January, 1856.
- vi Thomas Stone Berger; born 22 December, 1858; died 25 April, 1861.
- vii Samuel Berger; born 1 February, 1860.
- viii Mary Anna Berger; born 25 November, 1861.
- ix Buckie Berger; born 3 August, 1864; died 19 August, 1865.

- x Roy Booker Berger; born 1 September, 1866.
- xi Elvira Thomas Berger; born 25 September, 1868.

*Berger - Chambers.*

iii Kate Berger, daughter of Elvira Henry Stone and Thomas A. Berger, was married to Thomas J. Chambers 4 October, 1871 in Montgomery Co., Mo. Their Children:

- 1 Lelia Chambers; born 21 October, 1872.
- 2 Maud May Chambers; born 6 October, 1874.
- 3 Thomas R. Chambers; born 18 August, 1877.
- 4 William P. Chambers; born 12 April, 1880.
- 5 D. Stone Chambers; born 7 March, 1883.
- 6 Clack Chambers; born 26 March, 1886; died 29 March, 1886.
- 7 Mollie Berger Chambers; born 31 December, 1887.

*Chambers - Morris.*

1 Lelia Chambers, daughter of Kate Berger and Thomas J. Chambers, married Thomas E. Morris 24 December, 1894, in Montgomery City, Mo. Their Children:

- I Batie Etolia Morris; born 17 October, 1895.
- II Roy Gilbert Morris; born 30 October, 1897.
- III James Ewell Morris; born 16 February, 1900.
- IV Thelma Lelia Morris; born 10 January, 1902.
- V Olin Edward Morris; born 9 February, 1904.
- VI Lelia Maud Morris; born 10 December, 1907.
- VII Katie Louise Morris; born 16 February, 1910.

*Chambers - Skinner.*

2 Maud May Chambers, second daughter of Kate Berger Chambers and Thomas J. Chambers, married Bernard P. Skinner 18 December, 1895, in Elisberry, Lincoln Co., Mo. Children:

- I Ada Lowel Skinner; born 18 September, 1896.
- II Edgar Simeon Skinner; born 25 December, 1897.

*Chambers - Dix.*

3 Thomas R. Chambers, son of Kate Berger Chambers and Thomas J. Chambers, was married to Nettie May Dix 14 January, 1903, in Montgomery Co., Mo.

Child:

- I Lucy Catherine Chambers; born 28 May, 1906.

*Berger - Thompson.*

v Clack Stone Berger, son of Elvira Henry Stone and Thomas A. Berger, and Sarah R. Thompson were married 15 October, 1879, in Montgomery Co., Mo.

Children:

- 1 Sarah Elvira Berger; born 8 September, 1880.
- 2 Thomas Allen Berger; born 22 July, 1882.
- 3 Eolian Baird Berger; born 21 April, 1885.
- 4 Judith Anne Berger; born 12 November, 1887.
- 5 Robert Thompson Berger; born 10 June, 1890.
- 6 Annie Elizabeth Berger; 17 October, 1896; died 17 July, 1898.

*Berger - White.*

vii Samuel Berger, son of Elvira Henry and Thomas A. Berger, and Effie D. White were married December 1883, in Montgomery Co., Mo.

Children:

- 1 Virginia Elvira Berger; born 27 September, 1884.
- 2 Roy M. Berger; born 30 January, 1886.
- 3 Kate May Berger; born 30 April, 1887; died 18 February, 1888.
- 4 Morgan White Berger; born 27 January, 1889.
- 5 Thomas Allen Berger; born 1 February, 1890.
- 6 Mable Berger; born 13 October, 1891.
- 7 William Leslie Berger; born 12 March, 1893.
- 8 Guy Berger; born 27 January, 1896; died 16 March, 1897.
- 9 Samuel Berger; born 19 September, 1900.
- 10 John Stone Berger; born 16 March, 1905.

*Berger - Tucker.*

1 Virginia Elvira Berger, daughter of Samuel and Effie D. White Berger, married Artie P. Tucker in Montgomery, Mo.

Child:

- i Buell Fountain Tucker; born 9 April, 1910.

*Berger - Hendrix.*

4 Morgan White Berger, son of Samuel Berger and Effie D. White Berger, married Mary Elizabeth Hendrix 12 June, 1909, in Montgomery Co., Mo.

*Berger - Davidson.*

viii Mary Anna Berger, daughter of Elvira Henry Stone and Thomas A. Berger, and F. S. Davidson were married 24 November, 1886, in Montgomery Co., Mo.

Children:

- 1 Olin Ray Davidson; born 7 September, 1887; died 11 July, 1896.
- 2 Bessie J. Dell Davidson; born 23 October, 1889.
- 3 Helen Hazel Davidson; born 18 August, 1899.

*Berger - Emerson.*

x Roy Booker Berger, son of Elvira Henry Stone Berger and Thomas A. Berger, and Emma N. Emerson were married in Montgomery Co., Mo., 4 July, 1893.

Children:

- 1 Henry Stone Berger; born 29 August, 1894.
- 2 Jewel Ellen Berger; born 9 September, 1898.
- 3 Reba Vernice Berger; born 4 July, 1902.
- 4 Ruport Verner Berger; born 4 July, 1902. } Twins

*Berger - Martin.*

xi Elvira Thomas Berger, youngest child of Elvira Henry Stone Berger and Thomas A. Berger, married Premus O. Martin of Illinois 6 August, 1892, in Pike Co., Ill.



## Child:

1 Hazel Maud Martin; born 5 July, 1893.

The above are the descendants of Elvira Henry Stone Berger and Thomas A. Berger. She was a lovely Christian character, full of faith and energy, was loved by all who know her, and was especially kind to the sick, and made herself useful along the line of nursing.

Thomas A. Berger was a son of George Berger, a nephew of Jacob and Catherine Nowlin Berger on the Nowlin line. His mother was a Boatwright. At his death he owned a large acreage of land, over five hundred acres, was a successful planter, also stock dealer. They reared a large and intelligent family of children and they filled their mission below as Christians.

*Stone - Edmunds.*

IV James Crispin Stone, son of Edmund Stone and Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, married Fannie Edmunds of Pittsylvania Co., Va., 1856. They have seven children, four dead, two live at Pinhook and Mrs. Bennett lives at Sandy Level, Va.

*Stone - Goggins.*

V Nancy Catherine Stone, daughter of Edmund Stone and Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, married Pleasant M. Goggins of Bedford Co., Va., 17 January, 1850. They had seven children; a son and daughter live in western Pittsylvania Co., Va.; all the others are dead.

*Stone - Barrow.*

VI ♂Clack Stone (♂Edmund, ♂James H., ♂John, ♂Joshua, ♂William, ♂Col. John, ♂George), whose mother was Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, was born 3 December, 1834, and was married to Sallie Cassie Barrow January, 1869. She was born 6 September, 1849.

Clack and Sallie Cassie Barrow Stone were blessed with

**Children :**

- i Alvah Stone; born 3 December, 1869.
- ii Orrin Watkins Stone; born 24 August, 1872; married Martha S. Borgher of St. Louis, 12 November, 1907.
- iii Nannie Dickerson Stone; born 13 May, 1875.
- iv Edmund Crispen Stone; born 7 June, 1877.
- v Harry Benjamin Stone; born 2 February, 1879.
- vi Mary Susan Stone; born 25 March, 1881.
- vii Thomas William Stone; born 20 November, 1883; died 30 March, 1886.
- viii Anna Page Stone; born 19 January, 1886; married Richard Allen Jones, 17 June, 1907.

*Stone - Norton.*

i ⓄDr. Alvah Stone (ⓄClack, ⓄEdmund, ⓄJames H., ⓄJohn, ⓄJoshua, ⓄWilliam, ⓄCol. John, ⓄGeorge), eldest son of Clack and Sallie Cassie Barrow Stone, was born 3 December, 1869, married Martha Norton 6 June, 1900.

From the union of Alvah and Martha Norton Stone are three

**Children :**

- 1 Henry Norton Stone; born 24 March, 1901.
- 2 Martha Page Stone; born 30 May, 1904.
- 3 Ruth Stone; born 3 December, 1908.

i Dr. Alvah Stone is a leading physician of Roanoke, Va. He furnished the record of his family, also that of his father, Clack Stone. He is an all-round citizen, doing much for the good of others, and is much loved and respected by kindred and friends.

*Stone - Tyree.*

iii Nannie Dickerson Stone, daughter of Clack and Sallie Cassie B. Stone, married Edward Taylor Tyree 23 November, 1898.

**Children :**

- 1 Edward T. Tyree; born 19 August, 1899.
- 2 Alvah Lee Tyree.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 425

### *Stone - Early.*

iv Edmund Crispin Stone, son of Clack and Sallie Cassie B. Stone, was married to Blanche Early 28 June, 1904. From this union

#### Children:

- 1 Alice Barrow Stone; born 4 February, 1906.
- 2 Nannie Early Stone; born 7 December, 1908.

### *Stone - Kearfott.*

v Dr. Harry Benjamin Stone, son of Clack and Sallie Cassie B. Stone, married Mary Lou Kearfott 19 May, 1908. They live at Martinsville, Va.

#### Child:

- 1 Harry Benjamin Stone, Jr.; born 14 March, 1909.

### *Stone - Parker.*

VII ♂William Dickerson Stone, (♂Edmund, ♂James H., ♂John, ♂Joshua, ♂William, ♂Col. John, ♂George), whose mother was Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, was a man of great talent, a noble and patriotic citizen and friend; a devout Christian, ever at his post of duty, was one to whom his friends looked for leadership and council in everyday life. He was a soldier of the Sixth Virginia Cavalry, brave and courageous. At the close of the Civil War was captain of his company.

After the war he moved to Penhook, Va., died 1 October, 1908, at Rocky Mount, Va. He was born 12 September, 1836, and married Mary Rosabell Parker 7 November, 1867. She was born 27 April, 1848.

From this union were

#### Children:

- i William Parker Stone; born 14 August, 1870; graduated from Medical College of Baltimore and practiced 5 years and died.
- ii Bettie Chapman Stone; born 4 April, 1872.
- iii Sallie Kate Stone; born 30 March, 1875.
- iv James Gordon Stone; born 29 November, 1877.
- v Mary Dickerson Stone; born 26 July, 1880.
- vi David Edmund Stone; born 6 August, 1883.
- vii Crispin Clack Stone; born 23 January, 1886.

*Stone - Giles.*

ii Bettie Chapman Stone married Dr. George O. Giles 22 April, 1902, and located at Penhook, Va. They have no children.

*Stone - Frye.*

iv James Gordon Stone married Georgie Catherine Frye 31 December, 1904, located at Norton, Va. They have two

Children:

- 1 William Gordon Stone; born 1905.
- 2 James Frye Stone; born 1908.

*Stone - Keen.*

VIII Dolly Page Finney Stone, daughter of Edmund Stone and Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, married John Keen in Franklin Co., Va., 1857. They had five children, all lived to be grown, two living now, Dr. Edmund Keen in Franklin Co., Va., and a daughter at Rocky Mount, Va.

*Stone - Hancock.*

IX Sarah Edmund Stone, youngest child of Edmund Stone and Nancy Chapman Dickerson, married Robert Hancock 10 February, 1859. They have ten children, one son and nine daughters; the son, Dr. W. E. Hancock, died soon after his marriage; one daughter married B. R. Powell and lives at Elba, Va., Ethel D. Hancock is teaching; Mrs. Frazier lives at Alta Vista, Va.; Page Hancock is a stenographer for a large lumber Company. Sarah Edmund Stone is seventy-six years of age and now resides near Union Hall, Va.

Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone, wife of Edmund Stone, married the second time to William F. Goad 25 November, 1851.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 427

### Children:

- I Susan Goad; married James Henry Dudley. He is dead; had one son married and has

#### Children:

- 1 Mary Belle Goad.
- 2 Lucile Dudley Goad.

- II Daughter, married and died.

The above families are the children and grandchildren of Edmund and Nancy Chapman Dickerson Stone. Edmund Stone was a man of integrity of heart and a kind father and husband, and one who was pointed to as a leader in all that was good and useful, serving his community to the best of his ability; highly honorable in his dealing with his fellowmen. His posterity esteem him with pride, feeling he has left them a grand legacy and an honorable name. He was a large land and slave owner before the War.

### STONE - COBBS.

2 Mildred Stone, daughter of James Hoskin Stone and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, married John Cobbs of Halifax Co., Va., about 1829, was born 21 January, 1809, and died 12 August, 1863. He died 1882. They located soon after marriage on Dan River in Halifax Co., Va., where they made a start in life and reared a large family.

To Mildred Stone Cobbs and John Cobbs were added  
Children:

- I James Stone Cobbs; born 1831; married Annie Wilson of N. C., 1867; she died 1886; he died 1892; no children.
- II John Fitzgerald Cobbs; born 1833; married Mary Flournoy 1856.
- III Elizabeth P. Cobbs; born 1835; died 1895; single.
- IV William W. Cobbs; born 1837; married Lou B. Flournoy.
- V Thomas Edward Cobbs; born 1839; married Alice Beale of Orange County, Va., 19 January, 1864.
- VI Sallie McCoy Cobbs; born 1841; died 1852.
- VII Samuel P. Cobbs; born 1843; married Bettie Worsham of Halifax County, Va.; no children.

- VIII Emma Catherine Cobbs; born 1844; married Armistead A. Moore of Halifax County, Va.; died 1903; no children.
- IX Eliza Cobbs; born 1845; died 1853.
- X Mary Blanche Cobbs; born 1846; married William S. Organ, Bedford County, Va., where she lives and has six children.

*Cobbs - Flourney.*

II John Fitzgerald Cobbs, son of Mildred Stone and John Cobbs, was married to Mary Flourney of Halifax Co., Va., in 1856. She died 1875, and he died 1902. Children:

- i Mildred Ann Cobbs; lives in Danville, Va.; single.
- ii Stanhope Flourney Cobbs; married Lottie James of Richmond, Va.; now resides in N. Y.
- iii Sue B. Cobbs; married Judge Landon Flourney of Morganfield, Ky.; has five children.
- iv James S. Cobbs, Jr.; died single.

*Cobbs - Flourney.*

IV William W. Cobbs, son of Mildred Stone and John Cobbs, married Lou B. Flourney of Halifax Co., Va. He served as U. S. Consul at Colon, South America, in 1900, when was stricken with yellow fever, but recovered sufficiently to reach his home in Pittsylvania Co., Va., where he died in a few days after his arrival. His wife died a few years before his death.

William W. and Lou B. F. Cobbs reared a large family. Children:

- i Mary L. Cobbs.
- ii William C. Cobbs.
- iii Mildred Anne Stone Cobbs; married T. M. Broadus; he died.
- iv Louisa F. Cobbs; married John J. Pritchett of Pittsylvania County, Va.

Children:

- 1 Nannie Cecil Pritchett.
- 2 Buena Henry Pritchett.
- 3 Elizabeth P. Pritchett.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 429

- v Thomas F. Cobbs, married Mabel Osborn of Frankfort, now resides in Shanghai, China.
- vi John J. Cobbs, married Helen Chapman of Roanoke, Va., now resides in Levenworth, Wash.
- vii Walter H. M. D. Cobbs is now located in Shenandoah Co., Va.
- viii Emma C. Cobbs, died 1903, single.
- ix Susan A. Cobbs, married Ed. Turner of Amherst Co., Va., died without children.
- x William Cabel Cobbs, married Ella Weizel of Oklahoma, resides in Pittsylvania Co., Va., has five children.

### *Cobbs - Beale.*

V Thomas Edward Cobbs, son of Mildred Stone Cobbs and John Cobbs, born 1839, married Alice Beale of Orange Co., Va., January 19, 1864, in Richmond, Va. She died 1876 and he married again in 1880 to Virginia R. Scruggs of Bedford Co., Va. They now reside in Martinville, Va.

Thomas Edward and Virginia R. S. Cobbs have one Child:

- i Virginia R. Cobbs.

Thomas Edward Cobbs served in the Confederate Army. At its outbreak he was teaching to aid his finance prior to attending medical college. He was frail and delicate of body and it was against advice of friends and physicians that he shouldered his musket and entered the Confederate Army as Orderly Sergeant in Company "E" 59th Infantry Regiment of Virginia. He was first sent to Roanoke Island in Albamarle Sound in early 1862; served along the Atlantic coast from Norfolk, Va., to Florida; was in the entire seige of Richmond and Petersburg, and surrendered at Appomattox Court House with General R. E. Lee. While commanding a skirmish line he was shot in the right shoulder which impaired the use of his right hand for delicate operations during his subsequent life.

He had fallen in love with a girl from Orange Co., whom he met at college in Richmond, Va., just prior to the outbreak of hostilities. She and her father were twice carried to Washington as prisoners of war and kept closely confined and on return from prison moved what was left to them of their possessions to Albamarle County. Under these conditions he was impelled by an earnest desire to aid his loved one, and, although under military rule, he secured a twenty day furlough and his hopes were consummated in their union January 19, 1864, in Richmond, Va. He again joined his command at Charleston, S. C., and she returned to her father with whom she remained during the remainder of the war.

His brothers, James Stone Cobbs and Samuel P. Cobbs, also served in the Civil War and surrendered with him at Appomattox; John Fitzgerald Cobbs and William W. Cobbs entered a portion of the time. All were true to the principles of Southern rights and are accepted as valiant and brave veterans of the grand cause of Southern democracy.

#### STONE - FITZGERALD.

4    ♂John T. Stone (♂James H., ♂John, ♂Joshua, ♂William, ♂Col. John, ♂George), whose mother was Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 26 October, 1814, and married Elizabeth Fitzgerald in 1835 of the same county. He was a teacher of merit, far ahead of his day; owned a farm and slaves to work it. He with his two sons were in the Civil War, all of whom sickened and died on the peninsula in Virginia.

To John T. and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone were given

#### Children :

- I    Edmund Fitzgerald Stone; born 1836, married Marion Laura Wood, born 1835.
- II   Mary C. Stone; born 1838, married David R. Snow, 1862, died in 1871, leaving three children, two boys, one girl.
- III  James M. Stone; born 1840, died 1862, in war, single.



## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 431

- IV John M. Stone; born 1842, died 1862, in war, single.
- V Martha B. Stone; born 1844, married Louis Nunnelee, 1869.
- VI Tertia Stone; born 1846, married Dr. Thomas Haley, 1870, had three children, son and two daughters, all living.
- VII Samuel R. Stone; born 1852, married Elizabeth W. Hubbard, 1876, second to Ella R. Smith, 1893, has five children.
- VIII Sallie C. Stone; born 1854, married James W. Gregory, 1874, has two children, son and daughter.
- IX Emma W. Stone; born 1856, married Rawley T. Hubbard, has four children, one daughter and three sons.
- X Lizzie M. Stone; born 1858.

One of John T. Stone's greatest pleasures in life was hunting. In the fall season when the persimmons were ripe, he was never too busy on the farm for an opossum hunt or to miss an exciting fox chase with the hounds, and his great hobby was the wild turkey.

### *Stone - Snow.*

II Mary C. Stone, second child of John T. Stone and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, married David R. Snow and had three

#### Children:

- i Catherine Snow; married an Adams of Huntington, W. Va.
- ii David R. Snow of Danville, Va.  
Daughter, name unascertained.

### *Stone - Nunnelee.*

V Martha B. Stone married Louis Nunnelee in 1869.

#### Children:

- i James S. Nunnelee; Wilson, N. C.
- ii Lizzie L. Nunnelee; Axton, Va.

### *Stone - Haley.*

VI Tertia Stone married Dr. Thomas Haley.

#### Children:

- i Maggie W. Haley; born 12 January, 1872.
- ii Robley D. Haley; born 13 April, 1874.
- iii Lizzie C. Haley; born 15 February, 1876.

*Stone - Hubbard.*

VII Samuel R. Stone, son of John T. and Elizabeth F. Stone, married first Elizabeth W. Hubbard; second, Ella R. Smith in 1893 by whom he has five children.

**Children:**

- i Elizabeth Homes Stone; born 28 September, 1894, graduated 1913, at Randolph Macon.
- ii James E. Stone; born 26 March, 1896, good student.
- iii Frederick M. Stone; born 3 December, 1897, good student.
- iv Laura Reese Stone; born 19 July, 1900, educated at Pelham, N. C.
- v Samuel R. Stone; born 24 April, 1904, educated at Riceville, N. C.

Samuel R. Stone is a Virginia planter, doing well, and is very much interested in the education of his children, preparing them for future usefulness. He is comfortably situated, as are most Virginians who live near the soil.

*Stone - Gregory.*

VIII Sallie C. Stone, daughter of John T. Stone and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 22 February, 1854, attended the county schools until fourteen years of age when she went to Thomasville Female College, N. C., two years, then to Roanoke Female College, Danville, Va., for two years.

She married James W. Gregory 10 February, 1874 and they have

**Children:**

- i Mary Lizzie Gregory; born 9 December, 1876
- ii Samuel Stone Gregory; born 19 October, 1879, educated at Bedford City, is a merchant and farmer of Pittsylvania Co., Va., unmarried.

*Gregory - Fitzgerald.*

i Mary Lizzie Gregory graduated from Roanoke Female College, Danville, Va., June, 1895. She married James W. Fitzgerald 5 December, 1906.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 433

They are blest with

Children:

- 1 James William Fitzgerald; born 25 October, 1907.
- 2 Robert Gregory Fitzgerald; born 10 February, 1910.
- 3 Elizabeth Stone Fitzgerald; born 9 March, 1913.

Hon. James W. Gregory entered the Civil War at an early age and served until the surrender at Appomattox, 1865, since which time he filled many minor offices and served five times in the Virginia legislature. In all he was a superb exemplar. He lived near the soil, loved his avocation and acquired a handsome income. He died 12 March, 1912, a great loss to his family and the Baptist cause. At his death he was sixty-six years of age. He had been superintendent of Sunday School at Shockoe Church in Pittsylvania Co., Va. He bore through life a scar received while commanding at the battle of the Crater. He was true to the people who entrusted him with the law power of his state. He was kind as a neighbor, faithful as a friend, a devoted husband, patriot, and father, beloved by all who knew him. He was buried with the honors, rites, and ceremonies of his lodge. At the time he was taken ill he was representative from Pittsylvania Co. to the House of Delegates. His wife and son were with him during his last illness.

### *Stone - Hubbard.*

IX Emma W. Stone, daughter of John T. Stone and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, married Rawley T. Hubbard.

Children:

- i Edmund F. Hubbard; born 7 August, 1889.
- ii Elizabeth Fleece Hubbard; born 25 June, 1891, married Albert B. Emerson.
- iii George Thompson Hubbard; born 15 February, 1895.
- iv Clack Stone Hubbard; born 24 November, 1897.

### STONE - THOMPSON.

5 ©James Fitzgerald Stone (©James Hoskin, ©John, ©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, ©George), was a wealthy

planter, owned a beautiful home on Dan River about two miles from Danville, Va., a good acreage of land with slaves. It was said of the two brothers, James F. and John T., that they possessed a great deal of Irish wit, so much so that they were invited out evenings at socials and weddings for many miles around to give the toasts. They were not remarkable for beauty of features, but reigned supremely in their family nobility and beauty of soul. No better, truer class is found than the honest Stone blood.

James F. Stone, on one occasion, was riding along in Arkansas, when a stranger accosted him saying, "Mister, I have a piece of property belonging to you." "O, no," said Uncle Jim, "I am a stranger, I have nothing here." "But," said the stranger, "you are entitled to it. It was given me because I was supposed to be the homliest man in the world, but you have won the prize," and handing him a pocket knife, which he took very good naturedly, with a twinkle in the eye and putting it in his pocket said, "I will give it to my brother, John."

James F. Stone was born 26 October, 1814, died 23 February, 1854, married Rebecca Thompson about 1838. She was born 26 November, 1822. There were given to James Fitzgerald Stone and Rebecca Thompson Stone

#### Children:

- I George W. Stone; born 26 July, 1839, dead.
- II Jane Elizabeth Stone; born 19 August, 1841, married Vann B. Womack, died 1 August, 1892, he died 22 August, 1895.
- III Emma Thompson Stone; born 15 December, 1844, married M. A. Stokes.
- IV Laura Augusta Stone; born 23 January, 1846, died 14 February, 1869.
- V James Anderson Stone; born 27 October, 1848.
- VI John Fitzgerald Stone; born 29 December, 1850, died 23 February, 1873.
- VII Thomas A. Stone; born 14 March, 1853, married Lizzie D. Spencer at Mocksville, N. C., had three children, all dead except Thomas A. Stone, he died 12 January, 1837.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 435

I George W. Stone, first born of James Fitzgerald Stone, came to Tennessee with Col. Armistead S. Nowlin. He entered school at Burritt College for one year, was associated with some of the wealthiest and best young people of the surrounding towns and cities. He afterwards taught at White Seminary near Sparta, Tenn., assisting the author of this volume very successfully and pleasantly. He returned to Virginia afterwards and later went to China and was killed in Hong Kong, China, murdered for money by Chinese burglars.

### *Stone - Womack.*

II Jane Elizabeth Stone, daughter of James F. and Rebecca Thompson Stone, born 19 August, 1841, married Vann B. Womack 8 March, 1860, died 1892.

To this union of Jane Elizabeth Stone and Vann B. Womack were born

#### Children :

- i Nettie A. Womack; born 29 January, 1861, died 2 January, 1863.
- ii Bertha Rebecca Womack; born 23 June, 1863, married John Dudley Gatewood.
- iii Susan Bruce Womack; born 7 November, 1868, married George N. Lewis.
- iv Gertie Mills Womack; born 29 October, 1871, married W. T. Daniels.
- v Annie Elizabeth Womack; born 26 July, 1875, married J. F. Daniels.
- vi Judge Cox Womack; born 2 April, 1877, married Blanche Thomas.
- vii Olive Womack; born 21 October, 1882, married Charles L. Harrell.

### *Womack - Gatewood.*

ii Bertha Rebecca Womack, daughter of Jane Elizabeth Stone and Vann B. Womack, born 23 June, 1863, married John Dudley Gatewood 18 January, 1885, at Pelham, N. C.

#### Children :

- 1 James Allen Gatewood; born 4 May, 1886, completed High School and a course in Massey's Business College in Richmond, Va. Is a planter by trade.
- 2 Thomas Dudley Gatewood; born 25 April, 1888, educated in Pelham High School and Cooks Commercial College, Danville, Va. Is an engineer in California.
- 3 Mary Eula Gatewood; born 24 March, 1890.
- 4 Yancy Gatewood; born 28 August, 1893, in school, Commercial College in Danville, Va.
- 5 Willard Badgette Gatewood; born 26 June, 1895, is styled "Nimrod" because of his exceeding fondness for hunting.
- 6 Janie Ethel Gatewood; born 3 August, 1901, educated at Littleton Female College and is teaching at Leasburg, N. C.
- 7 Elizabeth Sampson Gatewood; born 14 January, 1903, died 14 November, 1905.
- 8 Rebecca Wilson Gatewood; born 3 August, 1905.

*Gatewood - Foster.*

3 Mary Eula Gatewood, daughter of Bertha Rebecca Womack and John Dudley Gatewood, married Hiram Basley Foster of Yancyville, N. C., 12 February, 1911, at Pelham. Born to them one

Child:

- I Elizabeth Jefferson Foster; born 2 December, 1912.

Mary Eula Gatewood was educated at Littleton Female College and taught two years before her marriage.

ii The home of Bertha Rebecca Stone Womack and John D. Gatewood is situated in a beautiful grove of mammoth oaks. The farm contains three hundred thirty acres located in the Piedmont section, North Carolina, near the Southern Railroad. The dwelling is a spacious old colonial home, painted white and trimmed in stone, a calm retreat for the weary and lone traveler, a home conducted by a liberal, social Southern, well-to-do planter whose hospitality extends to all alike, the stranger as well as the neighbor. John D. Gatewood is a business man and a planter; his main crop is tobacco and he is considered the best in that line in his section of country.

*Womack - Lewis.*

iii Susan Bruce Womack, daughter of Jane Elizabeth Stone and Vann B. Womack, was born 7 November, 1868, near Danville, Va. Her parents moved across the line into Caswell Co., N. C., where she was brought up and married George N. Lewis 20 November, 1889, and lived in Virginia until 1892, then they moved to Decatur Co., Ga.

Mrs. George N. Lewis is a typical Southern woman, with a cultivated warm heart that goes out to all alike and views life's changing phases with a kind and forgiving spirit. She possesses that entertaining, social intellect which was proverbial in the early days in Virginia.

"We bow in reverence to a cultivated mind,  
We yearn for beauty, art, and wondrous lore,  
We emulate the modest and refined,  
And still we feel her good, kind heart is more."

George N. Lewis was born in Greenville, Butler Co., Ala., 11 November, 1864, where he lived fifteen years. He moved with his parents to Danville, Va., at the age of twenty-five. He went into the tobacco business in Virginia in 1892, afterward went to Bainbridge, Decatur Co., Ga., where some experimental work in tobacco was being done. He lived there ten years and was very successful. He was then employed by the American Tobacco Company in 1902 to go to Cuba where he spent five years. From there he was transferred to Porto Rico by the same company. His family spent part of their time there, but their home is in Atlanta, Ga., and his children are being educated in the States.

Susan Bruce Womack Lewis and George N. Lewis were blessed with

## Children:

- 1 Louise Lewis; born in Virginia 26 September, 1890.
- 2 Marie Lewis; born in Caswell Co., Ga., 11 June, 1892.
- 3 John B. Lewis; born in Bainbridge, Ga., 11 September, 1895, died 15 July, 1902.

- 4 Katherine Lewis; born Attapulcus, Ga., 16 February, 1898.
- 5 Virginia Lewis; born Attapulcus, Ga., 22 January, 1900.
- 6 Elizabeth Lewis; born Attapulcus, Ga., 11 September, 1901.

*Lewis - Brown.*

1 Louise Lewis, daughter and eldest child of Susan Bruce Womack Lewis and George N. Lewis, was married to Roland Brown of Bainbridge, Ga., 14 November, 1911. They were married in Cayey, Porto Rico.

They have one

Child:

- I Louise Brown; born 18 August, 1912, in Cayey, Porto Rico.

*Womack - Daniels.*

iv Gertie Mills Womack, daughter of Jane Elizabeth Stone and Vann B. Womack, married William Thomas Daniels 9 December, 1891. He was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., lived in Halifax most all of his life; was educated in Blacksburgh, Va. He was always a planter, owned a beautiful farm called Valley View one and one-half miles from Southern Railroad, their shipping point. He is a fine farmer and raises all kind of cattle and grain and hay and is doing well.

Gertie M. W. Daniels is the mother of a large family, does all her house work, sewing, etc., besides the care of her family. This is something aside from the former day Virginia housewife who had so much help, but demonstrates what the Southern woman can do. She is truly a Christian woman.

To Gertie M. Womack Daniels and William Thomas Daniels were added

Children:

- 1 Janie Sue Daniels; born 3 September, 1892, died 20 June, 1893.
- 2 Joseph Lacy Daniels; born 8 November, 1893.
- 3 Van Buren Womack Daniels; born 9 October, 1895.
- 4 Anna Russell Daniels; born 23 January, 1897.



## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 439

- 5 Nettie Stone Daniels; born 5 February, 1899, died 14 November, 1910.
- 6 William Leigh Daniels; born 17 October, 1900.
- 7 Bertha Frances Daniels; born 1 September, 1902.
- 8 Mamie Louis Daniels; born 15 November, 1904.
- 9 Edward Thomas Daniels; born 20 February, 1907, died 15 October, 1908.
- 10 Virginia Caroline Daniels; born 2 May, 1909, died 16 May, 1911.
- 11 Olive Gertrude Daniels; born 26 September, 1911.

### *Womack - Daniels.*

v Annie Elizabeth Womack, daughter of Jane Elizabeth Stone Womack, and Vann B. Womack, was married to James F. Daniels 28 February, 1900. He was born and reared in Halifax Co., Va., was a farmer and was educated in Danville, Va. He died 13 July, 1907.

#### Children:

- 1 Ernest Womack Daniels; born 11 November, 1901.
- 2 Edgar Stokes Daniels; born 21 August, 1903.
- 3 James Stone Daniels; born 20 August, 1906.

v Annie Elizabeth Womack Daniels has been a widow about ten years and lives in the beautiful old colonial home of her grandfather on Dan River with her Uncle James Stone, who is one of nature's noblemen distinguished for his nobility of soul and purposes. Her little boys are getting the best of attention from their uncle. She, with her husband during his life time, lived near Roxborough, N. C., on a beautiful farm in prosperity.

### *Womack - Thomas.*

vi Judge Cox Womack, son of Jane Elizabeth Stone and Vann B. Womack, was born in Caswell Co., N. C., 2 April, 1877. After the death of his parents he was thrown on his own resources at the age of thirteen. He commenced on the lower round and worked his way up. He early went into the family grocery business, but has been working for several years in a wholesale shoe house, vice-president and secretary of the company.

He married Miss Blanche Thomas 20 November, 1900, at Whittles, Va. She died 18 November, 1911. To them were born

Children :

- 1 Louis Armistead Womack; born 21 August, 1901.
- 2 Eleonora Womack; born 29 August, 1903.
- 3 Edith Womack; born 3 September, 1905.
- 4 Julian Carson Womack; born 20 July, 1907.
- 5 Donald Conrad Womack; born 2 August, 1910.

The two oldest of the above family of children are with their father in Danville, Va., in school, the three youngest with his wife's sister in Spencer, N. C.

*Womack - Harrell.*

vii Olive Womack, youngest child of Jane Elizabeth Stone and Vann B. Womack, was born in Caswell Co., N. C., 21 October, 1882, and lived there until death of her mother in 1892. After that time she lived with her uncle, James Stone, in the beautiful colonial home of her grandfather about two years, then spent some time with Mrs. William T. Daniels of Sutherlin, Va., her sister. At the age of fourteen years she went to Bainbridge and resided with Mrs. Geo. N. Lewis, another sister, until she married Charles Leonadus Harrell of Bainbridge 24 July, 1898. They live on Roseland Plantation, Ga.

Charles L. Harrell was reared and educated in Bainbridge, Decatur Co., Ga., born 8 May, 1881. He is from one of the best and oldest families of the country, being prominent in city, county, and state politics. He has been in the mercantile business for a number of years. He is now on the road as shoe salesman in Boston, Mass.

Olive Womack Harrell and Charles L. Harrell have Children :

- 1 Cecil E. Harrell; born 21 September, 1900.
- 2 Olive Harrell; born 1 September, 1902, died 4 March, 1905.
- 3 Charles L. Harrell, Jr.; born 26 June, 1904.
- 4 Dorothy Harrell; born 6 July, 1906.
- 5 Eugenia A. Harrell; born 12 August, 1908.





Residence of Mrs. Annie Stokes Adams, Richmond, Va.

*Stone - Stokes.*

III Emma Thompson Stone, daughter of James Fitzgerald Stone and Rebecca Thompson Stone, was born 15 December, 1844, married M. A. Stokes 27 March, 1866.

Children:

- 1 Annie L. Stokes; born 12 May, 1869.
- 2 Laura T. Stokes; born 1872, died 1900.

*Stokes - Adams.*

1 Annie L. Stokes, eldest daughter of Emma T. Stone Stokes and M. A. Stokes, born 12 May, 1869, married Thomas Stunshall Adams 27 October 1890. They went at once to Tennessee.

To Annie L. Stokes Adams and Thomas Stunshall Adams were given

Children:

- I Thomas Stokes Adams; born 28 July, 1891.
- II Annie Floyd Adams; born 10 June, 1897; died 1901.
- III Emma Lawson Adams; born 3 June, 1899.
- IV Thomas Stunshall Adams, Jr.; born 30 August, 1901.
- V Kirkwood Floyd Adams; born 16 December, 1905.
- VI Geraldine de Gourine Adams; born 16 December, 1905.

All the above children were born in Tennessee. Thomas Stokes, the oldest of the family, was educated in military school, and the others in Richmond, Va.

1 Annie L. Stokes was educated at Salem Female Academy at Winston, Salem, N. C., and spent her girlhood days at the old colonial home on Dan River near Danville with her uncle, James Stone, which noble kinsman feels such a brotherly interest in his sister's children.

Thomas Stunshall Adams was born 15 July, 1859, in Campbell Co., Va., and was educated in Virginia Polytechnic Institute at Blacksburg, Va. He went to Greenville, Tenn., about 1885, and engaged in tobacco business for some time; was instrumental in introducing tobacco culture in that part of the state. After several years

he went into the hardwood lumber business which business he retains successfully. He and family moved from Greenville, Tenn., to Richmond, Va., 1906. They own a grass farm in Fauquier Co., Va., where they spend their summers, and their winters are spent in Richmond.

*Stokes - Lawson.*

2 Laura T. Stokes, daughter of Emma Thompson Stone and M. A. Stokes, married John A. Lawson November, 1898. She died 1900. They had no children.

STONE - WOMACK.

6 Catherine Stone, daughter of James Hoskin and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, born 12 September, 1816, died 28 August, 1849, was married to Allen Watson Womack, 1833. He was born 27 December, 1801, died 12 February, 1880. They lived in Pittsylvania Co., Va., near Chatham.

To Catherine Stone Womack and Allen Watson Womack were given

Children:

- I James A. Womack; born 12 October, 1834, died 31 May, 1864.
- II William P. Womack; born 7 February, 1838, died 13 May, 1868.
- III Bettie A. Womack; born 17 February, 1840, married Dr. George A. Carter, died March, 1911.
- IV Sallie Catherine Womack; born 30 June, 1842, died 10 September, 1845.
- V Charles A. Womack; born 21 December, 1843.
- VI Emma V. Womack; born 25 August, 1846.
- VII Thomas Womack; born 5 March, 1848.

Allen Watson Womack was a large land and slave owner, having several plantations, always looking after business in a business way and was successful in his dealings. He had over-seers placed over his plantations and was regarded quite a wealthy man in his time. Nothing money could buy was wanting in his family. He was a good Southern citizen and was quiet and unassuming in deportment and sturdy in character.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 443

He married the second time, 4 December, 1850, Arabella Carter. She was born 18 May, 1818, and still lives near Chatham in Pittsylvania Co., Va.

I Lieut. James A. Womack, first born of Catherine Stone and Allen Watson Womack, was killed in the Battle of Cold Harbor, 31 May, 1864. He belonged to Company "E" Sixth Virginia regiment, La Max brigade, Fitzhugh Lee's division and J. A. B. Stuart's corps. He was found at his post when called and gave his life a ransom for his country, loyal to the last.

II William P. Womack, second son of Catherine Stone and Allen Watson Womack, was always a steady, quiet and an unassuming boy. He was a companion of the compiler in his early school days. Fond recollections bring to view many sayings, many kind acts during the time when they were chums in A. S. Nowlin's school in the old Clark school house in Pittsylvania Co., Va., in 1848. He died 31 May, 1868.

### *Womack - Carter.*

III Bettie A. Womack, daughter of Catherine Stone Womack and Allen Watson Womack, born 17 February, 1840, married Dr. George A. Carter 31 December, 1858. He was born 31 May, 1834, died 18 March, 1892. She died March, 1911.

To Bettie A. Womack Carter and Dr. George A. Carter were added an excellent family of

#### Children:

- i Katie Womack Carter; born 17 October, 1859, married James B. Stone of Hurt, Va., died 25 January, 1900.
- ii George A. Carter; born 23 February, 1864, lives in Boston, Mass.
- iii Emma A. Carter; born 14 July, 1866, married Richard Coats of Danville, Va.
- iv William R. Carter; born 12 May, 1868, married Mary Coats. He is in the hardware business in Danville, Va.
- v Samuel Stone Carter; born July, 1869, in commission business in Danville, Va.

- vi Allen Watson Carter; born 1871, married Miss Carr of Richmond, now lives in Southern Virginia.
- vii Charles T. Carter; born 1875, practicing medicine in Danville, Va.
- viii Edward R. Carter; born 1877, farmer near Danville, Va.
- ix Stephen D. Carter; born 1880, has poultry farm near Danville, Va.

*Womack - Younger.*

V Charles A. Womack, son of Catherine Stone and Allen Watson Womack, married Mary A. Younger of Pittsylvania Co., Va., 20 November, 1866. She was born 11 Jan, 1849.

They had

Children:

- i Allen Watson Womack; born 18 March, 1868, married a Pockett of Ohio, lives in Indianapolis, Ind., engaged in grocery business.
- ii J. Hobson Womack; born 30 May, 1869, married a Shields of Spring Garden, Va., practicing medicine there.
- iii Charles T. Womack; born 23 October, 1875, married a Robins of Martinsville, Va., practicing dentistry.
- iv Katherine E. Womack; born 2 December, 1877, married J. Lawson Hardin of Danville, Va. He is in New York City with the American Tobacco Company.
- v Mary E. Womack; born 14 September, 1880, married James Fitzgerald of Danville, who is with Imperial Tobacco Co.
- vi Lawson C. Womack; born 5 May, 1883, dentist in Chatham, Va.
- vii Samuel Stone Womack; born 9 March, 1885, wholesale grocer in Richmond, Va.
- viii Anna Belle Womack; born 25 April, 1889, at home.

*Womack - Moore.*

VI Emma V. Womack, daughter of Catherine Stone and Allen Watson Womack, married E. B. Moore 28 February, 1865. Their Children:

- i Lula V. Moore; born September, 1866, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.



## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 445

- ii A. Parham Moore; born 4 January, 1869, died in Richmond, Va., January, 1894.
- iii Susie K. Moore; born 28 April, 1872, married James P. Hoods, attorney in Roanoke, Va., 20 July, 1904.
- iv Elizabeth S. Moore; born 6 November, 1875, lives with mother in Chatham, Va.
- v Maybelle Moore; born 24 December, 1878, married Dr. C. L. Carter of Chatham, Va.
- vi Effie R. Moore; born April, 1891, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.

### *Womack - Hodges.*

VII Thomas Womack, youngest child of Catherine Stone and Allen Watson Womack, born 5 March, 1848, married Mary Sue Hodges 6 April, 1874. She was born 30 June, 1858, died 20 October, 1882.

Thomas Womack and May Sue Hodges Womack had Children:

- i James Edward Womack; born 18 February, 1877, died.
- ii P. Henry Womack; born 5 January, 1878.
- iii Allen Watson Womack; born 25 June, 1879.
- iv Lou Ella Womack; born 23 November, 1880, died 19 March, 1910.
- v Mary Sue Womack; born 10 October, 1882; died 25 May, 1883.

VII Thomas Womack married the second time, Annie Eliza McDowell, 23 November, 1887. She was born 2 September, 1867.

Children:

- i Bettie Thalia Womack; born 4 October, 1888.
- ii Mary Catherine Womack; born 2 December, 1890.
- iii James Thomas Womack; born 1 April, 1893.
- iv Walker Jones Womack; born 4 November, 1895.
- v Annie Oakley Womack; born 26 May, 1898.
- vi Cassie Vann Womack; born 14 April, 1901.
- vii Alice Gladys Womack; born 7 March, 1904.

### STONE - MOHR.

8 Susannah Stone, daughter of James Hoskin and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, was born 18 May, 1820, died 5 May, 1855, married 25 December, 1840, John Mohr, son of Christian Mohr, who came from Germany in 1797,

and settled in Campbell Co., Va. John Mohr was born 9 January, 1816, taught school in his younger days and finally settled down as a farmer.

To Susannah Stone Mohr and John Mohr were born six

**Children :**

- I Elizabeth F. Mohr; born 16 October, 1841, married W. D. H. Richardson, 18 February, 1875.
- II Mary V. Mohr; born 14 July, 1843.
- III Emily C. Mohr; born 4 November, 1845, married William Turner of Henry Co., Va., 22 January, 1867, died 10 March, 1885, had six children.
- IV James C. Mohr; born 10 March, 1849, single.
- V John M. Mohr; born 5 April, 1850, single.
- VI Susan A. Mohr; born 16 June, 1852, married Luther T. Winter of Henry Co., Va., have eight children, reside in Martinsville, Va.

*Mohr - Richardson.*

I Elizabeth F. Mohr, daughter of Susannah Stone and John Mohr, married W. D. H. Richardson 18 February, 1875.

**Children :**

- i Jennie Richardson.
- ii Lula Richardson.
- iii Pattie Richardson.

**STONE - ANDERSON.**

10 ©Samuel Marion Stone, (©James Hoskin, ©John, ©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, ©George), born 10 February, 1825, whose parents were James Hoskin and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, married Elizabeth (Bettie) Anderson about 1850, and died 1881.

From the union of Samuel Marion and Bettie Anderson Stone were born two

**Children :**

- I James Banister Stone; born 23 October, 1852.
- II Elizabeth Eggleston Stone; died in infancy.



Samuel Marion Stone  
of Virginia.  
A man of worth and royal birth,  
whose heritage was truth.



10 Samuel Marion Stone, whose moral endowments were of the highest order, was a man of virtue, temperance, courage, humility, and faith. His strength of personality and nobility of soul were impressive. He always spoke positively, yet kindly, fully made up as to the best course to pursue. His life's work was an exalted one, filled with deeds of kindness. He was a son of nature's noblemen that was destined to become a light and beacon to those around him.

He grew not only intellectually and morally, but financially. Wealth seemed to come as a natural result. He was one of Virginia's wealthy planters and a typical Southern Gentleman who was master of the situation around him. In his young manhood he was made overseer of his father's large plantation, who owned many slaves, and those under him honored and obeyed their young master because of his remarkable kindness, never resorting to harsh means of discipline. He provided for both white and black families and all were prosperous and peaceful, not only the work in the field but the looms at home plied with the shuttle making cloth, blankets, and covers.

Samuel Marion Stone was one whose characteristic was single devotion. He was true to the marital vows of his young manhood; though his young wife had been called to the other side many years and notwithstanding his superabundant surroundings, he died a widower, never for once considering a second marriage. And though he loved all Christians his affections were characterized even more by their intenseness than their breadth.

His large and well proportioned frame indicated a grave and well poised intellect. His nobleness of soul, his unruffled equanimity, his unfailing gentleness, and his expansive benevolence won unbounded popularity, and, if his shrinking modesty would have accepted, there was no office within the gift of the county that would not have been gladly bestowed upon him. His death was a public calamity and many will long deplore the loss of such a wise councilor, an intelligent and impartial umpire in all disputes, and a tender sympathizer in all sorrows.

*Stone - Carter.*

"Of all God's handiwork we see,  
As oft Life's viviscope we scan,  
We find his masterpiece to be  
A' noble, true and honest man."

I©James Banister Stone (©Samuel Marion, ©James Hoskin, ©John, ©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, ©George), only son of Samuel Marion Stone and Elizabeth (Bettie) Anderson Stone, was born 23 October, 1852, in Pittsylvania Co., Va., married 18 June, 1879, Katie Womack Carter, daughter of Dr. George A. and Bettie A. Womack Carter. She was a lovely Christian character, born 17 October, 1859, educated at Roanoke Female College, Danville, Va., and died 25 January, 1900. He received his education at Emory and Henry College, Virginia. He died 25 November, 1915, at his home on Staunton River after a two weeks' illness, following a stroke of paralysis. Six grown children survive to honor his memory.

James Banister Stone, nicknamed "Gippie," like his father, was another wealthy planter and millman, practical and successful. He was a reflex of the best character of Anglo-Saxon-Irish families, a man whose sympathy, intense interest, love of home and church, were indissolvably interwoven; whose character was powerful in moral and physicial which made him a pillar of strength, and whose nobility of character was pronounced. He loved liberty, home and its relations, which illustrates the profound sincerity and predominating traits that existed in his ancient, royal, as well as Virginia lineage. He was a broad, liberal, God-fearing man of highest integrity of character, and a power of influence in his community, well exemplifying the thought that "an honest man's the noblest work of God."

He accumulated means and reared a large and talented family, educated and fitted each for their individual mission, making them fully self-sustaining. Since the death of his wife he took the entire responsibility of



**James Banister Stone.**









Bettie E. Stone Perrow  
Virginia type.

## DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HOSKIN STONE 449

both father and mother, and every ably, indeed, did this son of an honored father fill the parents' place.

To James Banister and Katie W. Carter Stone were given

### Children :

- i Dr. Samuel Marion Stone; born 31 May, 1880, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.
- ii Bettie E. Stone; born 5 August, 1881.
- iii Mary Emma Stone; born 24 September, 1884, died 24 June, 1885.
- iv George Carter Stone; born 8 June, 1887.
- v Mary H. Stone; born 27 January, 1889.
- vi Katie W. Stone; born 19 November, 1890.
- vii James Banister Stone. Jr.; born 18 January, 1893.

### *Stone - Mucklow.*

i Dr. Samuel Marion Stone, eldest child of James Banister and Katie Womack Carter Stone, received his literary education at Richmond College, Va., and medical education at the University of Medicine, Richmond, and University of South Sewanee, Tenn. He made an M.D. of early distinction whose lively patronage is fitting him for greater work in the near future.

He married Effie L. Mucklow 24 April, 1907, and resides at Lambsburg, West Va. They have a family of two

### Children :

- 1 George M. Stone; born 9 February, 1908.
- 2 Samuel Marion Stone, Jr.; born 8 April, 1910.

### *Stone - Perrow.*

ii Bettie E. Stone, daughter of James Banister and Katie Womack Carter Stone, attended Female College at Richmond for two years, but owing to her mother's death was detained at home to supply the vacancy made by her as housekeeper; to expand the germs of the little family intellect, to become a home builder through their infant years; to constitute the center of home and home

making, which is indeed a highly honorable position. She is by right of lineage a daughter of American Revolution.

She married F. Kirk Perrow 21 June, 1905, and lives at Anniston, Ala. Her husband is president of the Anniston Mills, also travels for Craddock-Terry Company of Lynchburg, Va.

To Bettie E. Stone Perrow and F. Kirk Perrow have been given

Children :

- 1 F. Kirk Perrow, Jr.; born 28 May, 1906.
- 2 James B. Stone Perrow; born 8 September, 1909.

iv George Carter Stone, son of James Banister and Katie Womack Carter Stone, spent five years at the Virginia Agricultural and Mechanical College, taking a course in Civil Engineering and received a Civil Engineer degree from that College in 1908. He also finished a Civil Engineer course at Cornell University, N. Y., in 1911, and is now employed by a firm of architectural engineers in Boston, Mass. This is another incidence where has been the union of time and talent and an infinite reward for the sacrifice.

v Mary H. Stone, daughter of James Banister and Katie Womack Carter Stone, graduated from Hollins Institute 1908, and was awarded a gold medal for best essay on Colonial Dame, subject by the Colonial Dame Society. It is proverbial that Southern girls are beautiful and it is an established fact that many are sublime writers and elocutionists.

vi Katie W. Stone, daughter of James Banister and Katie Womack Carter Stone, was also a graduate of Hollins Institute in 1909, and awarded a gold medal for high scholarship through the full exercise of every faculty, arduous study with concentration of mind.

vii James Banister Stone, Jr., youngest child of James Banister and Katie Womack Carter Stone, has had

a course of two years study at Cluster Springs Academy in Halifax Co., Va., and spent another there preparatory to taking a course at the University of Virginia. At the Commencement in June, 1910, he was awarded three gold medals, one for deportment, one for best debate, and one for high scholarship. He graduated with the first honors of his class and seven medals to his credit at Cluster Springs, 1911, and later completed the Academic course of the University of Virginia. His records show how he has labored and what effort he has put forth in energizing his faculties, coupled with tact, talent, and concentration of mind. The talent for oratory, which is a potent influence either in a spiritual or educational display, was made manifest at an early age and has been developed to greater results. It is the real orator whose language is copious without exuberance, exact without constraint, and easy without weakness.

It seems that the great "Stone" of intelligence has inspired this family in deportment, oratory, civil engineering, mechanics, medicine, domestic science, and culinary arts, and with gifts and callings suitable for their several and individual missions, and the preparations which have been given them are attributes of usefulness along the different lines of home building will not be in vain. Happy is he whose time has not been wasted in idle dalliance but has utilized every moment to the improvement of his talents.

#### STONE - RAINEY.

11 Tobitha Elizabeth Kelly Stone, youngest child of James Hoskin and Elizabeth Fitzgerald Stone, born 14 April, 1828, in Pittsylvania Co., Va., died August, 1895, married John Glenn Rainey, 22 December, 1848, of Rockingham, N. C., born 14 April, 1827, died 19 May, 1885.

Tobitha Elizabeth Kelly Stone Rainey and John Glenn Rainey were blessed with a family of eight intelligent Children:

- I Verelia F. Rainey; born 19 September, 1849, died 28 May, 1850.

- II Thomas F. Rainey; born 22 June, 1851, died 6 October, 1888.
- III Lizzie James Rainey; born 22 February, 1854, died 24 May, 1906.
- IV Samuel Witt Rainey; born 6 October, 1856, died.
- V John G. Rainey; born 8 February, 1859, died 1 May, 1863.
- VI Edwin Hoskin Rainey; born 26 December, 1862, died 19 June, 1893.
- VII Ernest Ashley Rainey; born 26 October, 1865, died 17 July, 1893.
- VIII James Dabney Rainey; born 30 October, 1868, died 28 December, 1887.

*Rainey - Clark.*

II Thomas F. Rainey, oldest son and second child of Tobitha E. K. Stone Rainey and John Glenn Rainey, married Ethel Blair Clark 29 October, 1874. He died 6 October, 1888.

**Children:**

- i Delmar Lee Rainey; born 9 November, 1875.
- ii Jetta May Rainey; born 16 April, 1877.
- iii Lillie Homes Rainey; born 24 August, 1879.
- iv Louie Iola Rainey; born 30 January, 1882.
- v James Glenn Rainey; born 28 September, 1884.
- vi Hadwell Hume Rainey; born 2 February, 1887.
- vii Theodocia Truman Rainey; born 21 May, 1888.

*Rainey - Mosley.*

i Delmar Lee Rainey, son of Thomas F. and Ethel B. Clark Rainey, married Emily Mosley 31 May, 1906.

**Child:**

- 1 Paulina Cecil Rainey; born 18 July, 1908.

*Rainey - Janney.*

ii Jetta May Rainey, daughter of Thomas F. and Ethel Blair Clark Rainey, married James Kirk Janney 11 September, 1906.

**Child:**

- 1 Sarah Blair Janney; born 10 August, 1907.

*Rainey - Weddington.*

v James Glenn Rainey, son of Thomas F. Rainey and Ethel Blair Clark Rainey, married Minnie Lee Weddington.

Children:

- 1 Rosalind Louise Rainey; born 19 December, 1905.
- 2 Glenn Weddington Rainey; born 7 April, 1907.

*Rainey - Moore.*

III Lizzie James Rainey, daughter of Tobitha Elizabeth K. Stone and John Glenn Rainey, born 22 February, 1854, married Sidney T. Moore 28 April 1881, died 24 May, 1906. He was born 21 January, 1855.

Children:

- i Emma Witt Moore; born 8 October, 1882.
- ii Lizzie Stone Moore; born 8 December, 1884.
- iii Thomas Rainey Moore; born 12 December, 1886.
- iv Alene Laura Moore; born 8 August, 1889.

*Moore - McKimmon.*

i Emma Witt Moore married N. J. McKimmon 20 August, 1902. He was born 22 June, 1867.

Children:

- 1 John Rainey McKimmon; born 4 September, 1903.
- 2 Maggie May McKimmon; born 30 March, 1905.
- 3 Jestina McKimmon; born 8 March, 1907.
- 4 Thomas Murdock McKimmon.

*Moore - McQueen.*

ii Lizzie Stone Moore, daughter of Lizzie J. Rainey and Sidney T. Moore, married John McQueen 12 December, 1906. He was born 1877.

Children:

- 1 Vera Elizabeth McQueen; born 17 February, 1907.
- 2 Julia Jackson McQueen; born 17 October, 1908.

*Moore - Morsely.*

iv Alene Laura Moore, youngest child of Lizzie J. Rainey and Sidney T. Moore, married W. Hampton Morsely 11 October, 1908. He was born 1869.

*Rainey - Thomas.*

IV Samuel Witt Rainey, son of Tobitha Elizabeth K. Stone and John Glenn Rainey, born 6 October, 1856, married first Minnie Thomas 15 October, 1876. She was born 18 September, 1858, died 12 September, 1897.

To Samuel Witt and Minnie Thomas Rainey were given

**Children:**

- i Kelly Stone Rainey; born 18 October, 1879, Rockingham, N. C.
- ii Louis Glenn Rainey; born 25 August, 1881, died 25 August, 1881.
- iii Frank Bascom Rainey; born 8 December, 1882, Rockingham, N. C.
- iv William Burney Rainey; born 15 December, 1884, Rockingham, N. C., died 17 January, 1910.
- v Samuel Pomroy Rainey; born 25 August, 1887, died 1 January, 1902.
- vi Louis Glenn Rainey; born 8 July, 1889, Rockingham, N. C.

IV Samuel Witt Rainey married the second time Catherine McCargo 7 June, 1899. They had no children.

*Rainey - Davis.*

i Kelly Stone Rainey, first born of Samuel Witt Rainey and Minnie Thomas Rainey, was born in Rockingham, N. C., 18 October, 1879, married George Maslin Davis, 26 April, 1905. He was born June, 1880, in Moorfield, Hardy Co., West Va.

Kelly Stone Rainey Davis and George Maslin Davis have been blessed with one

**Child:**

- 1 George Maslin Davis II; born 7 July, 1907.





Kelly Stone Rainey Davis.



Kelly Stone Rainey Davis was educated at Saline, N. C. She is a leading spirit in her father's house, a devoted daughter, and wife, and takes great interest in all family relations. She is the author of the entire Rainey family line, also of the sketch of Thomas Rainey, who built the Brooklyn bridge.

"A lover of the beautiful; and in her home,  
Her rare aesthetic taste and art are shown,  
As wife and mother, no casual eye can know  
The wealth of tender love to her brothers show."

George Maslin Davis and son, Little George Maslin II, who is the third to bear the name, are the last of their line which is Welch, Scotch, Irish, and English descent. He has a near kinsman who was master of the interior of the palace, or, aid to the Queen Victoria. This kinsman had many gifts from the Queen and the Dutchess of Kent bearing beautiful inscriptions showing the esteem in which they held him.

George Maslin Davis moved with his father from Virginia to North Carolina in the spring of 1891. He graduated at the high school, then from Agricultural college, and later from the North Carolina College of Mechanical Arts and Engineering June, 1904. He worked for Salem Iron Works as designing engineer in textile machinery up to 20 April, 1906, leaving that to go as chief draughtsman for the Winston Salem Southbound Railway Company in whose employ he now is.

iii Frank Bascom Rainey, son of Samuel Witt Rainey and Minnie Thomas Rainey, inherits from his father his physical stature, being very heavy, weighs two hundred thirty-five pounds. He is a mechanical genius, left home at the age of sixteen years for the steel plate mills and from there went to ship yards in Richmond, moving from time to time to the navy yards at Newport News, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, and Boston. At the last place he studied naval architecture and ship building and received an ap-

pointment as master mechanic of the navy yards. He has stood the examination for commissioned officer in the U. S. Navy to receive his appointment.

He is a Knight of the Mystic Shrine, having taken all the degrees in Masonry; he is also a member of the Blue Lodge.

iv William Burney Rainey, son of Samuel Witt and Minnie Thomas Rainey, died 17 January, 1910. He was a natural genius coupled with energy. He took position as telegraph operator and depot agent at Beaufort, Va., at the age of fourteen years. Afterwards he went to Martinsville where he was train operator, and later came to Salem in the service of the Western Union Telegraph Company, postal. He was promoted and finally became press telegraph operator, which proved too severe and in consequence he sought outdoor work and became inspector of sale of Greater New York City for Washburn Crosby Company.

*Rainey - Tuttle.*

VI Edwin Hoskin Rainey, son of Tobitha E. K. Stone and John Glenn Rainey, born 26 December, 1862, married Alice Tuttle 18 December, 1883, and died 19 June, 1893. She was born 12 July, 1864, and died 1 January, 1898.

Children:

- i Jessie Rainey; born 25 April, 1885.
- ii Eddie Rainey; born 25 August, 1890.
- iii John Glenn Rainey; born 24 April, 1893.
- iv Joseph Rainey; born 9 November, 1896.
- v Harry Rainey; born 9 November, 1896, died 21 December, 1897. } Twins.

*Rainey - Crumpler.*

VII. Ernest Ashley Rainey, son of Tobitha E. K. Stone and John Glenn Rainey, born 26 October, 1865, married Irene Crumpler December, 1889, and died 17 July, 1893.

The above are the children, grand and great grand children of Tobitha E. K. Stone and John Glenn Rainey. In 1849 this young couple moved on a farm near the peaks of Ottar, Va., and spent a very happy year. They removed from there to near Leaksville, N. C., and he manufactured tobacco in connection with the farm. They reared their family at a place known as Mt. Welcome, which family were all of a mechanical turn of mind. John Glenn Rainey was of one of the best families in Virginia. His brother was a Consul to Brazil. He was an enterprising, energetic, broad-minded man, beloved by all who knew him.

### THOMAS RAINEY, THE FATHER OF THE BRIDGE.

*By Kelly Stone Rainey Davis.*

Thomas Rainey is a near relative of John Glenn Rainey, who married Tobitha E. K. Stone, and in behalf of the relationship and the kindred sympathy existing the following sketch has been inserted with pride.

Thomas Rainey spent twenty-five years of his life and \$600,000, his entire fortune, in an endeavor to promote the building of a bridge across the East River between Manhattan and Long Island City, and thus became known as the "Father of the Bridge." He was born in Yancyville, N. C., in 1824, was the oldest of fifteen children. His wife, who was Grace Priscilla Ogden, daughter of John Ogden of New York City, died August 1909. They had no children. He died at his home in New York City of pneumonia at the age of eighty-five.

In 1842 because of a thrashing, he ran away from home and wandered out West with only a pistol and \$3.50 in his pocket. He had but a moderate education picked up in the local schools, but continued his journey by working his way until he crossed West Virginia, Ohio and Missouri, where he taught school at the age of eighteen acquiring enough money to go to St. Louis where he studied phonography, arithmetic by cancellation, and medi-

cine. He lectured for several years through Missouri and Iowa and in 1847 published Rainey's Improved Abacus, a treatise on arithmetic and geometry by cancellation. Afterward he lectured in Ohio and Indiana and established first the Ohio Teacher, The Western Review, and in 1852 the Cincinnati Daily Republican.

It was about this time that Dr. Rainey became acquainted with such scientists as Professor Agossiz and O. M. Mitchel and such journalists as Greely, Dana, Bennett and Webb. He became actively interested in politics and at the request of the National Whig Committee established the Daily Republican as their official organ. In Washington he also became acquainted with Daniel Webster, their Secretary of State. In 1853 he was appointed Consul to Bolivia which appointment he refused because of his opposition to the election of Pierce.

The next year, however, he went to South America where he made many explorations in the Amazon Valley and decided to make Brazil his future home. In 1857 he went to Europe where he studied steam navigation. Returning to Brazil he purchased a concession to operate a fleet of steam ferries in the Bay of Rio de Janeiro. He built sixteen vessels, and made a considerable fortune between 1860 and 1874.

He then returned and settled in Racvenes Wood and devoted his time and energy to furthering a prospect of a bridge over Blackwell Island. He spent all of his money, ruined his health, in his efforts to get the men and capital to carry out his ideas, going many times to Albany and Washington to interest political leaders in his plans, which were for a cantilever bridge, primarily intended for railroad use, to be constructed on the same site as that on which the \$17,000,000 Queensboro bridge now stands. He failed to interest capital in his project and retired a broken, weary man to live the last ten years of his life at the home of his youngest sister, Mrs. William P. Covington. He never gave up hope, however, that his bridge, as he called it, would be realized, and when the Queens-

ti and  
baccu,  
lation.  
disbed  
1852

ecame  
c and  
Ben-  
Nittis  
e or-  
rga-  
and  
s ap-  
tured

erica  
Val-  
1857  
tion.  
rate  
airo-  
une

and  
f a  
vey,  
ital  
and  
ich  
ul-  
on  
le  
a  
fe  
r-  
s  
r



Master George Maslin Davis II.



boro bridge was completed in the year 1909 he took as much pride in it as if he had had a part in the actual building. He stole out from his home and walked across the bridge and said, when found by his anxious family, "It is the child of my thought and of long years' arduous toil and sacrifice." At the time of the bridge celebration, Dr. Rainey received a gold medal inscribed, "The Father of the Bridge," and a tablet commemorating his work in seeking to build a bridge across the East River was placed on the Queensboro bridge.

(End of the Descendants of James Hoskin Stone.)

## NANCY STONE

## STONE - EASLY.

iii Nancy Stone, daughter of John and Dollie Hoskin Stone, and sister of James Hoskin Stone, born 6 November, 1783, died 6 September, 1853. She married Rev. Robert Easly and reared a large family. The Easly's are of French origin in this family, descending from the Duke de Easeleyes, who were run out of France to England and cut the name down to Easly. They were French Hugenots and suffered everything for their religious faith.

Nancy Stone and Rev. Robert Easly were blessed with Children:

- 1 James Stone Easly; married Elizabeth Holt.
- 2 Daniel B. Easly; married Amanda Melvina Ewel.
- 3 Robert Easly, Jr.; married Mary Barksdale.
- 4 John Easly; married Lucy Coleman.
- 5 William Easly; married Catherine Holt.
- 6 Charles Easly; married Mary Jones.
- 7 Sallie Mann Easly; married Peter Barksdale.
- 8 Dollie Hoskin Easly; married Giles Henry Vaden.
- 9 Nancy Easly; married Beverly Barksdale.
- 10 Mary Ann Easly; unmarried.
- 11 Maria Easly; married first Christopher H. Davis, second time John Davis.

*Easly - Barksdale.*

3 Robert Easly, Jr., married Mary Barksdale. He was a farmer, owned a large estate and was highly respected in the community. He was early interested in the ministry and spent many years as a spiritual guide.

*Easly - Vaden.*

8 Dollie Hoskin Easly, daughter of Nancy Stone and Rev. Robert Easly, was born 1809, and married Giles Henry Vaden 7 December, 1826, and died 4 February, 1869. He was born 16 January, 1799, and died 16 August, 1843. They were both of Pittsylvania Co., Va.

To them were given

Children :

- I Robert Wilson Vaden; born 6 September, 1828, married Mary Reaves Adams 16 December, 1851, died 13 August, 1874.
- II Rebecca Ann Vaden; born 14 May, 1830, married David P. Miller 25 December, 1866, second time Samuel H. Miller.
- III Sarah Easly Vaden; born 24 July, 1832, married Nathaniel Robert Terry 13 December, 1849, died 16 August, 1910.
- IV Mary Brown Vaden; born 31 January, 1835, married James Anderson, 11 February, 1862.
- V Elizabeth James Vaden; born 25 April, 1837.
- VI Ellen White Vaden; born 17 October, 1839, died 7 November, 1897.
- VII William Henry Vaden; born 17 February, 1842, married Kate F. Francisco.

*Vaden - Anderson.*

IV Mary Brown Vaden, daughter of Dollie Hoskin Easly and Giles Henry Vaden, born 31 January, 1835, married Rev. James Anderson 11 February, 1862. He was a son of Joseph Eggleston and Minerva Caroline Terry Anderson, born 28 April, 1837, and reared at Spring Garden, Va., was educated at Richmond College. At the time of his death, 17 February, 1879, he was a Missionary Baptist minister, presiding over four different churches in Pittsylvania Co., Va., namely Mount Hermon, Sharon, Kentuck, and County Line. He died of consumption 17 February, 1879.

To Mary Brown Vaden and Rev. James Anderson were born

Children :

- i Henry Eggleston Anderson; born 13 September, 1865.
- ii Little girl born 25 September, 1867, died 11 October, 1867.
- iii Mary Wentworth Anderson; born 25 March, 1870.
- iv Little boy born 7 September, 1873, die same day.
- v James William Anderson; born 15 August, 1874, died 22 November, 1877.

## ELIZABETH STONE

## STONE - HUBBARD.

vi Elizabeth Stone, daughter of John Stone and Dollie Hoskin Stone, and sister of James Hoskin Stone, born 15 January, 1791, married Rev. Joel Hubbard 13 February, 1812, and died 18 May, 1840. He was born 1791 and died 14 October, 1880. He was a veteran of the War of 1812, also of the Mexican War, a son of Hon. Samuel Hubbard, who was born 1757, and died 1820, surviving the Revolutionary period. Rev. Joel Hubbard began his ministry about the time of his marriage with Elizabeth Stone.

They were abundantly blessed with a large family  
Children:

- 1 Dollie Coleman Hubbard; born 27 December, 1812.
- 2 Patience Hurt Hubbard; born 23 May, 1814, died 22 June, 1836, married a Shotwell.
- 3 Polly H. Hubbard; born 3 May, 1816, died 27 September, 1846.
- 4 Samuel H. Hubbard; born 13 October, 1817, died.
- 5 Alias Balm Hubbard; born 28 March, 1819, died 1853, married a Jones.
- 6 Ann D. Hubbard; born 13 November, 1820, died 8 June, 1874, married a Carter.
- 7 Le Favor Hubbard; born 6 September, 1822, died 1824.
- 8 John H. S. Hubbard; born 28 February, 1824, died.
- 9 Joshua Stone Hubbard; born 11 October, 1825, died 7 January, 1883.
- 10 Sallie D. Hubbard; born 1 June, 1827, died August, 1865, married a Wallace.
- 11 Elizabeth Hubbard; born 16 November, 1829, died 1831.
- 12 Prudence Thompkins Hubbard; born 1 September, 1830.
- 13 Joel Hubbard, Jr.; born 1 June, 1833, died 15 April, 1896.
- 14 Melchesidac L. Hubbard; born 1836, died 1837.

*Hubbard - Clark.*

9 Joshua Stone Hubbard, son of Elizabeth Stone and Rev. Joel Hubbard, was born 11 October, 1825, and died 7 January, 1883, married Sallie M. Clark of Patrick Co., Va., January, 1857.

To them were added five children, only two living.  
Children:

- I Edgar Overton Hubbard; born 8 November, 1859.
- II Mary Elizabeth Hubbard; born 30 January, 1867.

*Hubbard - Anderson.*

I Edgar Overton Hubbard was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., educated at Richmond College, and married Rebecca J. Anderson of Pittsylvania Co., 22 March, 1882. She was born 15 February, 1863, and died 7 June, 1911, was a daughter of George Anderson, son of Churchwell Anderson and Sallie Hubbard, grand daughter of Jessie Hubbard and Susan Stone.

Edgar Overton and Rebecca Anderson Hubbard had Children:

- i Joshua Stone Hubbard; born 15 February, 1883.
- ii Maud Anderson Hubbard; born 17 August, 1885, died 23 January, 1899.
- iii Stephen Hightower Hubbard; born 4 November, 1889.
- iv Overton Cardwell Hubbard; born 31 January, 1892.
- v George Anderson Hubbard; born 8 April, 1901.

Edgar Overton Hubbard now lives in Halifax Co., Va., has been in the mercantile business connected with farming since 1884, and is very successful in his business.

*Hubbard - Wooding.*

II Mary Elizabeth Hubbard, daughter of Joshua Stone Hubbard and Sallie M. Clark Hubbard, born 30 January, 1867, married Thomas A. Wooding. To them were given five

Children:

- i Sallie Wooding.
- ii Joshua Wooding.
- iii Mamie Wooding.
- iv Lila Wooding .
- v Thomas Wooding.

*Hubbard - Jordan.*

13 Joel Hubbard, Jr., son of Elizabeth Stone and Rev. Joel Hubbard, born 1 June, 1833, and married Ann Rebecca Jordan 18 April, 1855 by Rev. Elijah T. Roach. She was the eldest child of James T. Jordan and Dollie Hoskin Collins, who were married 19 October, 1836. Dollie Hoskin Collins Jordan was the oldest child of William and Dollie Coleman Collins of Halifax Co., Va.

Joel Hubbard, Jr., and Ann Rebecca Jordan were given

**Children :**

- I William Christopher Hubbard; born 10 April, 1856.
- II Elizabeth Holmes Hubbard; born 9 May, 1858, dead.
- III Robert Clarendon Hubbard; born 2 November, 1860.
- IV Annie Hoskin Hubbard; born 12 November, 1864.
- V Sallie Virginia Hubbard; born 13 April, 1867, dead.
- VI Joel Hubbard, III; born 27 June, 1869.
- VII Alice Myrtle Hubbard; born 16 December, 1872.
- VIII Dollie Coleman Hubbard; born 16 December, 1874.
- IX Grace Gouldman Hubbard; born 17 December, 1877, dead.

Joel Hubbard, Jr., was a Civil War veteran, served from 1861 to 1865.

*Hubbard - Stone.*

II Elizabeth Holmes Hubbard was married to Samuel R. Stone 22 November, 1876. She had no children.

III Rev. Robert Clarendon Hubbard, son of Joel Hubbard, Jr., and Ann Rebecca Jordan Hubbard, is the author of the Hubbard line, is a Baptist minister with a large church membership and is a very popular leader in his locality.

## JOSHUA STONE.

### STONE - HOSKIN.

VII    ©Joshua Stone (©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, ©George), whose mother was Mary Coleman, was born 9 June, 1762. He came from Maryland and located on Bannister River in Pittsylvania Co., Va. He was civil engineer, magistrate, and high sheriff at different times for many years. His writing was beautiful to which extent there have been preserved samples in his family.

He married Mary Hoskin, sister of Dollie, wife of John Stone, his brother, of King and Queen Co., Va. She was of a distinguished family socially and politically, and was a fair representative of her family intellectually; dignified, and prepossessing both in form and feature with qualities of courage and loyalty; also a financier, transacting her own business up to her death.

To Joshua Stone and Mary Hoskin Stone were given Children:

- i    William Stone.
- ii   Coly Stone.
- iii   Martha Stone.
- iv   Mary Stone.
- v   Samuel Stone; born 11 July, 1785, married Phoebe Hanson Clark.

### STONE - CLARK.

v    ©Samuel Stone (©Joshua, ©Joshua, ©William, ©Col. John, ©George), whose mother was Mary Hoskin, married Phoebe Hanson Clark, daughter of Col. William Clark. In feature and stature he was like his mother, tall and impressive. He was a veteran of the War of 1812, captain of a Virginia Company. He became high sheriff and served two terms as magistrate. He was a large tobacco dealer in Virginia and moved to Danville where he built the most spacious ware-

house and sold the first tobacco in that place as a warehouse man.

To Samuel Stone and Phoebe H. Clark Stone were given

Children :

- 1 Augusta Stone; died at age eight.
- 2 Mary Garland Stone; married Thomas Grasty.
- 3 Letitia St. Clair Stone; married William Clark Grasty.
- 4 Phoebe Ann Stone; married John Dupey Watkins.

*Stone - Grasty.*

2 Mary Garland Stone, daughter of Samuel and Phoebe H. Clark Stone, married Thomas Grasty, a lawyer of Orange Co., Va., a man of intelligence and prominence. They reared a large family, but only two survived, Ferdinand and Nathaniel. Ferdinand was a telegraph operator from his youth; Nathaniel superintends all charities; is sent all over the United States to look into all charitable institutions for a knowledge of their movements, which position is a very responsible one.

*Stone - Grasty.*

3 Letitia St. Clair Stone married Col. William Clark Grasty. They have eight children, a daughter and son survives. Jennie Clark Grasty, the daughter is single and remarkably intelligent; the son, Phillip L. Grasty is a fine business man in real estate and insurance business.

*Stone - Watkins.*

4 Phoebe Ann Stone, daughter of Samuel and Phoebe H. Clark Stone, grand daughter of Joshua and Mary Hoskin Stone, married John Dupey Watkins. She is a woman of great mental activity and physical strength with remarkable longevity, having lived to the unusual age of more than four score and ten, and possessing all of her faculties. She is author of her American lineage in connection with others of a close relationship. Her



mission has been one of a profound interest, venerable from age, and as a sentinel on the watch tower of time we commend her.

Her husband, John Dupey Watkins, was born 26 September, 1810, died 28 November, 1896. He was a lineal descendant of old Bartholamew Dupey, a French Huguenot who left France directly after the revocation of the Edict of Nantese, selling his castle and possessions at lowest figures for conscience's sake. He belonged to the King's Guard. He fought in the Guilford battle of the Revolution with the short sword worn in the Civil War by Col. George Dupey of Tennessee, whose wife was Countess of——— Susannah. John Dupey Watkins was a noble man and of a grand ancestry.

To Phoebe Ann Stone and John Dupey Watkins were added

Children:

- I Mary Florence Watkins.
- II Carrie Virginia Watkins.
- III Phoebe Augusta Watkins.
- IV Samuel Ferdinand Watkins.
- V Benjamin Franklin Watkins.
- VI John Dupey Watkins, dead.
- VII Lettie Watkins, dead.
- VIII Ida Lee Watkins.

*Watkins - Martin.*

I Mary Florence Watkins, daughter of Phoebe Ann Stone and John Dupey Watkins, married Col. James Martin, a banker, and a descendant of Governor Martin, six times elected governor of North Carolina.

*Watkins - Payne.*

II Carrie Virginia Watkins married Dr. C. M. Payne, who became minister at Wellington, N. C., at which place she died leaving two children.

III Phoebe Augusta Watkins, another daughter of Phoebe Ann Stone and John Dupey Watkins, is a woman

of marked ability and has much business tact, besides caring for her aged mother whose name she bears. She is a D. A. R., but cares nothing for this distinction other than to be known as a lady of an illustrious lineage, wealthy, aristocratic, and deep rooted in American soil since the arrival of the Mayflower.

*Watkins - \_\_\_\_\_*

IV Samuel Ferdinand Watkins, son of Phoebe Ann Stone and John Dupey Watkins, graduated in law from Washington and Lee University. He died 29 August, 1912, leaving two

Children :

- i Rosa Watkins.
- ii John Watkins.

*Watkins - Shenault.*

V Benjamin Franklin Watkins, educated at Davidson College and attended law school where his health failed him, and he went to New York and married Shirley Shenault of Louisville, Ky. She died 19 August, 1912, leaving five children, two boys and three girls.

*Watkins - Sandredge.*

VIII Ida Lee Watkins, youngest child of Phoebe Ann Stone Watkins and John Dupey Watkins, married William P. Sandredge of Goshen, Va. He is in the lumber and quarry business, a fine business man. They have only one child, William P. Sandredge, Jr. They now reside in Lynchburg, Va.

**CHAPTER 4.**  
**UNCLASSIFIED RECORDS.**  
**(Virginia Branch.)**

**A BRANCH OF THE VIRGINIA STONES IN  
TENNESSEE.**

**DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL AND JOSHUA R.  
STONE.**

1 Samuel Stone born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 7 June, 1809, married Nancy P. Settle, and died in Gainsboro, Jackson Co., Tennessee, 28 May, 1854. His wife died 30 November, 1886.

Children:

- I Willie S. Stone; married Ruth Pillow.
- II William Plunket Stone; married Mattie Lankford.
- III Joel Haden Stone; married Emma Ellison.
- IV Mary Stone; died young, 1857.

Nancy P. Stone married the second time to Samuel Haws. He was a merchant and did a good business. They had no children.

*IV Mary Stone (Acrostic).*

May heaven's richest blessings come,  
As guardian angel of thy youth,  
Reminding thee of one that's gone,  
Yes, gone to everlasting truth.  
Some sacred promise we may find,  
To all the orphans and the good;  
O, live correct in heart and mind,  
Ne'er leaving sight the word of God,  
Even so.

J. M. M.

2 Joshua R. Stone, brother of Samuel Stone, married a Miss Montgomery, daughter of Dr. Montgomery. They are both dead and had no children.

This family moved to Tennessee early in the nineteenth century and although not connected they are of the Virginia lineage.

**A BRANCH OF THE VIRGINIA STONES IN NORTH CAROLINA.****DESCENDANTS OF JOHN AND WILLIAM STONE.***Stone - Corder.*

1 John Stone and 2 William Stone, two brothers, settled in Surry, N. C., in 1815. John Stone married a Miss Corder and to them were added

Children:

- I Enoch Stone; married Nancy Anthony, died in N. C.
- II Thomas Stone.
- III John Stone.
- IV James Stone; married Martha King, daughter of John and Elizabeth King. They moved to Indiana in 1830.
- V Corder Stone.

*Stone - Gorden.*

I Enoch Stone married Elizabeth Gorden, daughter of John and Berzilla Gorden. To them were added

Children:

- i Calvin G. Stone; married Jane Elizabeth King.
- ii Westly H. Stone; married Mary Dodson.
- iii William Stone; married Belinda Shores.
- iv Enoch Stone.
- v John Stone.
- vi Francis Stone; married a Poindexter.
- vii James Stone; married a Potter.
- viii Berzilla Stone; married a King.
- ix Polly Stone; married Joel Fulk.
- x Julia Stone; married Andrew Fulk.
- xi Stacy Stone; married Gideon Vaughn.
- xii Elizabeth Stone; married John Dodson.

*Stone - King.*

i Calvin G. Stone, son of Enoch Stone and Elizabeth Gorden Stone, married Jane Elizabeth King 12 September, 1842. He died 11 September, 1876, and she died 1908, at the age of seventy-eight.

**Children :**

- 1 Thomas Jefferson Stone; married Tempa Venable.
- 2 William Francis Stone.
- 3 Calvin Augustine Stone; married Emaline Taylor.
- 4 Joseph Adams Stone; married Phoebe Taylor.
- 5 Brigham Erastus Stone; married Nancy Oyler.
- 6 Enoch Hampton Stone; married Emaline Stone.
- 7 Nathaniel Columbus Stone.
- 8 John Quincy Stone; married Matilda Beddoes.
- 9 James Walta Stone.
- 10 Julius Gideon Stone; married Lena Hiett.
- 11 Elizabeth Frances Stone; married Amus P. Johnson.
- 12 Emma Jane Stone; married John W. Hill.
- 13 Julia Ann Stone; married Robert Tucker.
- 14 Phoebe R. Stone; married Robert Davis.
- 15 Eliza C. Stone; married John Flygare.
- 16 Stacy Lee Stone; married John M. Cloward.

Calvin G. and Jane Elizabeth King Stone had grandchildren and great grandchildren, making a total posterity of two hundred twenty-five.

*Stone - —————*

2 William Stone, a brother of John Stone, had four sons and four daughters. He lived and died in Surry, N. C.

**Children :**

- I Ezekial Stone.
- II James Stone.
- III Carway Stone.
- IV Ephraim Stone.
- V Polly Stone.
- VI Nancy Stone.
- VII Hannah Stone.
- VIII Sallie Stone.

Many of the members of the above families went West.

(Records furnished by David A. Stone of Spanish Fork, Utah.)

---

Governor John Marshall Stone, born in 1830, in Gibson Co., Tenn., whose parents were natives of Virginia,

moved to Mississippi in 1855, and was colonel of his regiment in the Civil War. He was Governor of Mississippi in 1876, and re-elected in 1890. He married Mary Corman in 1872 in Iuka, Miss. His family consisted of his wife and three nieces, whose fathers were his brothers, who had been killed in the Civil War, Confederate States of America.

---

Governor David Stone, a statesman and governor of North Carolina, was a member of Provincial Congress at Halifax in 1776, which formed the Constitution. He enjoyed a brilliant career.

---

William Joel Stone, twenty-fourth governor of Mississippi, was born near Richmond, Madison Co., Kentucky, 7 May, 1847, and was said to be a grandson of John and Dollie Hoskin Stone of Virginia. He was reared on his father's farm until fourteen years of age, then studied law in his brother-in-law's office, C. S. Turner, and was admitted to the bar in 1869. He was an able debator and said to be one of the clearest and ablest thinkers. He married Sarah Louise Winstead, daughter of Col. Winstead of Cole Co., Mo.

---

William Stone, born in Delphi, Tenn., 2 January, 1771, held many offices, was captain of the Creek War, Commissionary Brigadier General for gallantry in the Battle of Horse Shoe, where he served in the Battle of Tipacano. He was elected to the twenty-fifth congress. He died in Delphi, Tenn., 18 February, 1853.

## SECTION II.

# THE STONES IN MARYLAND.

## CHAPTER 1.

### GOVERNOR WILLIAM STONE AND DESCENDANTS.

1 Governor William Stone was born 1603, in Northampton Shire, England, and came to Northampton Co., Va., about 1640, where he served as high sheriff several years. On account of the manner in which the Puritans treated the people in Nansemond Co., Va., he agreed to remove five hundred people to Maryland, which he did, and was made Governor of Maryland in 1648 by Cecil Calvert II, Lord Baltimore. Thus he was an executor and colonizer, and he presided with equity. After he retired from this position he was given by the government all the land he could ride over in a day, making him land wealthy. He resided on his Manor Avon on Nanjemcy River in Charles Co., Maryland, until his death in 1660.

Hon. William Stone, Governor of Maryland, was the second son of Lord Dunlam of Sussex, England, whose family name was Stone. Owing to unkind feelings between him and his father and a brother, William Stone left England to seek his fortune in the American colonies. He brought with him a friend, Philip Manchester, son of a clergyman. This friend, after two years in America, returned to England and from him Lord Dunlam learned of the whereabouts of his son, William. A letter was written urging his son to return (was supposed to be the contents), but his son, deeply resentful, destroyed the letter unopened. Some years later another letter came which met the same fate. Many years later the respected Governor had been gathered to his fathers. After his death it was discovered the announcement of the succession of the title and estate in England. He had unwittingly destroyed the proof of his inheritance. This

was discovered by his descendant, Thomas Stone, the signer of the Declaration of Independence. A British officer, Captain Ponsonby, was found to be a younger member of the family and the succession went to him in default of the real heir.

From John, a son of the Governor William Stone, descended Thomas, John Hoskin, Judge Micheal Jennifer Stone, and a long line of distinguished people among the Stones, Hansons, Jennifers, and other prominent families of Maryland.

Thomas Stone was born 1745. He was a son of David, grandson of John, great grandson of Gov. William. He was signer of the Declaration of Independence; a pre-Revolutionary lawyer; at one time president of Continental Congress; and in 1783 he again served in congress on important committees, and was one who helped to form the Constitution. He died at his home at Port Tobacco, 1787.

Judge Micheal Jennifer Stone served in Congress 1789-91, was Judge of Circuit Court in Charles Co., Maryland.

John Hoskin Stone, brother of Thomas and Judge Micheal Jennifer Stone, was born in Charles Co., Maryland, in 1743. He was a son of David and Elizabeth Jennifer Stone, grandson of John and great grandson of Gov. William Stone. He married Miss Couden, a Scotch woman. His daughter, Eliza, married Nathaniel Pope Causin. Their son, Nathaniel, married Eliza McTier. John Hoskin Stone was colonel of the First Maryland Regiment, 1776, fought with distinction at Long Island, White Plains, and Germantown. He was wounded in the ankle which disabled him. He was the eighth Governor of Maryland; in 1796 was member of the committee of Charles County to carry out the resolutions of Congress, one of the associations of free men of Maryland; 1775 was member of the house of delegates from Charles County on many important committees. At the request of Gov. Washington, he loaned the government \$250,000 for the erection of the public building at



Washington. He died in 1804 in Annapolis, Charles Co., Maryland.

Gov. William Stone had another great grandson, William Murry, born 1 June, 1778, who was the third Protestant Episcopal Bishop in Maryland and the twenty-third American Episcopate. History is replete with the name Stone, so many of the name in Maryland whose lives have not been fully portrayed.

Maryland thus became the venerable motherland of the English ancestors of the Virginia branch of Stones, whose speech and institution of freedom, they transplanted to Maryland. In the early history, this country was born under difficulties; many of the settlers were not united, much dissention and strife existed; English laws to obey, difference of opinion as to who should rule, homes to build, everything to cultivate; the Susquahannaughs on the northern part of the state distressing the settlers, Claiborne, the fire brand, assuming authority over Lord Baltimore.

At this period of time William Stone was made governor of Maryland. For a space of time peace reigned supreme and great changes took place. Soil and products became her assets; the planters grew corn, potatoes, all fruits, everything flourished for a season; the strangers were entertained unawares, the country coming to the front, another century and Maryland in 1885 was honored with the first electric railway of the United States. In 1892 a trolley car was in operation and within a decade all street cars were running by electricity.

SECTION III.  
THE NEW ENGLAND BRANCH  
of the  
STONE FAMILY.

CHAPTER 1.

DESCENDANTS OF SIMON STONE AND  
GREGORY STONE.

STONE - CLARKE.

1 Simon Stone was a son of David and Ursula Stone and grandson of Simon and Agnes Stone, born in Much Bromley, Essex Co., England, about 1580. He married Joan Clarke, daughter of William Clarke, 5 August, 1616, and came to New England from London in the ship Increase in 1635 at about the age of fifty-five years, bringing his wife and children with him. He settled in Watertown on the banks of the Charles River, being the grantee of eight lots and later one of the largest land owners of the town. A considerable part of the land now occupied by the Mount Auburn and Cambridge Cemeteries once belonged to him. According to tradition it was he who built the large old fashioned house of colonial style that, with the extensive buildings connected with it, served six generations of his descendants for two hundred years until it was destroyed by fire. One of the pear trees planted by him is said to have born fruit for two hundred fifty years and is still quite vigorous. He was made a freeman in 1636 and took an active part in church and town affairs, filling various positions, and being on the board of select men for several years and a deacon of the church for many years.

After the death of his wife, he married Mrs. Sarah Lumpkin, widow of Richard Lumpkin of Ipswich about 1654. He died 22 September, 1665, and his will is pub-

lished in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, by which will it appears that Gregory Stone, who came to America about the same time and settled first in Watertown and afterwards in Cambridge, was his brother. By his will he gave his daughters, Frances and Mary, ten pounds each and divided his real estate between his sons, Simon and John. This disposition of his property did not include any former lands and conveyances made to them.

To Simon Stone and Joan Clarke Stone were added Children:

- I Frances Stone; baptized 20 January, 1618, married about 1645, Rev. Henry Green of Reading. They had two Children:
  - i Joanna Green.
  - ii Nathaniel Green; died 11 October, 1648.She married second time John Orne (Horne) of Salem, as his third wife
- II Ann Stone; born 1624, married probably John Orne (Horne) of Salem as his second wife.
- III Simon Stone; born 1631, married Mary Whipple, died 27 February, 1708.
- IV Mary Stone; born 1632, married (probably) Lieut. Nathaniel Stearns of Dedham.
- V John Stone; born 1635, married Sarah Bass, died 26 March, 1691.
- VI Elizabeth Stone; born 5 April, 1639, in Watertown, died young.

### STONE - WHIPPLE.

III Simon Stone, son of Simon and Joan Clarke Stone, shared with his brother John, his father's estate, and held and occupied the paternal homestead. Like his father he was a deacon of the Watertown Church. As the deacons in those days were elected for life there seems to have been a Deacon Simon Stone in that church continuously for about seventy-five years, as a large number of the descendants of Simon Stone I for several generations were deacons.

Simon Stone II filled many town offices. He was town clerk for ten years, selectman for several years, and representative to the General Court in 1678-90. He was one of the original proprietors of Groton, but there seems to be no proof that he ever resided there. In 1662 he had an eighteen acre right in Groton and in 1670 he owned eighty-seven and one-half acres there.

He was born 1631 and died 27 February, 1708. He married Mary Whipple, daughter of John Whipple, one of the early settlers of Ipswich. She was born 1634 and died 2 June, 1720.

Simon and Mary Whipple Stone were blessed with Children:

- i Simon Stone; born 8 September, 1656, married Sarah Farnsworth, died 20 December, 1741.
- ii John Stone; born 23 July, 1658, married Mrs. Sarah Nutting Farnsworth.
- iii Mathew Stone; born 16 February, 1660, married Mary Plympton, died 12 August, 1743.
- iv Nathaniel Stone; born 22 February, 1662, died 24 February, 1662.
- v Ebenezer Stone; born 27 February, 1663, married first Margaret Trowbridge, died 4 October, 1754.
- vi Mary Stone; born 1665, married Comfort Starr of Dedham.
- vii Nathaniel Stone; born 1667, married Reliance Hinckley, died 8 February, 1755.
- viii Elizabeth B. Stone; born 9 October, 1670, married Isaac Stearns of Lexington.
- ix David Stone; born 19 October, 1672, married Mary Rice, died 7 October, 1750.
- x Susanna Stone; born 4 November, 1675, married Hon. Edward Goddard, died 4 February, 1754. They lived in Framingham.
- xi Jonathan Stone; born 26 December, 1677, married first Ruth Eddy, died 7 January, 1754.

#### *Stone - Farnsworth.*

i ©Simon Stone (©Simon, ©Simon), whose mother was Mary Whipple, was in the King Philip's War, serving one of the garrisons in Groton in January, 1675-6,

and in Capt. Joseph Sill's Company against the Indians in June, 1676. He was also in the King William's War, being in Exeter, N. H., when that place was assaulted by the Indians 4 July, 1690, and was severely wounded. He was a farmer and a deacon of the church and filled many positions of trust and responsibility in town and was a representative to the General Court.

He married Sarah Farnsworth, daughter of Matthias Farnsworth of Groton about 1683.

**Children:**

- 1 Sarah Stone; born about 1684, married 28 September, 1708, Stephen Farr of Stowe.
- 2 Simon Stone; born 1 August, 1686, married Sarah Farnsworth, 1746.
- 3 Abigail Stone; born 1691, married 11 December, 1718, Nathaniel Holden, died 29 September, 1757.
- 4 Mary Stone; born about 1692, married Abraham Whitney. They lived in Stowe.
- 5 Susanna Stone; born 23 October, 1694, married Jacob Chamberlin of Newton.
- 6 Isaac Stone; born 4 May, 1697, died 30 September, 1723.
- 7 Hannah Stone; born 1699, died 27 September, 1723.
- 8 Joseph Stone; born 8 March, 1702, married 9 May, 1728, Mary Prescott, died 10 September, 1777.
- 9 Benjamin Stone; born 12 August, 1706, married 13 May, 1736, Emma Parker, died 23 September, 1758. They lived in Groton.
- 10 Lydia Stone; born 1708, died 30 September, 1723.

*Stone - Farnsworth.*

ii John Stone, son of Simon II, and Mary Whipple Stone, also served in King Philip's War in 1676. He settled in Groton as early as 1691, and was prominent in church matters and active in town affairs. He served in one of the garrisons in Groton 1691-2, against the Indians.

He was a farmer; married Mrs. Sarah Nutting Farnsworth, widow of Matthias Farnsworth, Jr., of Groton.

**Children:**

- 1 John Stone; born 23 September, 1699, married 26 December, 1722, Elizabeth Farwell.
- 2 James Stone; born 23 January, 1701, married 28 December, 1726, Mary Farwell, died 27 February, 1783. She was a sister of Elizabeth. They were daughters of Joseph and Hannah Farwell of Groton.

*Stone - Plympton.*

iii Matthew Stone, son of Simon and Mary Whipple Stone, served in the King Philip's War in Capt. Daniel Henchman's company in 1675 when only sixteen years old. He went to Sudbury soon after the war with the Indians was over. For a short time he lived in Lancaster. He was deacon in the church at Sudbury and represented the town in the General Court in 1710-13. His will was proved 9 August, 1743.

He married Mary Plympton, daughter of Thomas and Abigail Noyes Plympton, and to them were given Children:

- 1 Joseph Stone; lived in Sudbury and Lancaster.
- 2 Mary Stone; married ——— George.
- 3 Adams Stone; married Sarah Wight 22 May, 1717.
- 4 Rachel Stone; married 1 June, 1710, Thomas Cobb of Barnstable.

*Stone - Wight.*

3 Adams Stone, son of Matthew and Mary Plympton, married Sarah Wight 22 May, 1717. They lived in Sudbury and he was a deacon in the church.

Children:

- I Benjamin Stone; born 20 February, 1718, married Beulah Fiske, daughter of Jonathan Fiske.
- II Bathsheba Stone; born 1 December, 1721, married 19 January, 1744, Col. Ezekiel Howe, the proprietor of the Red Horse Tavern from 1746 till his death in 1776. Had children.
- III Elizabeth Stone; born 2 April, 1723, married 23 February, 1721, Nathaniel Rice.
- IV Isaac Stone; born 18 February, 1736, married Sarah Moulton about 1757, died 2 April, 1728.

*Stone - Trowbridge.*

v Hon. Ebenezer Stone, son of Simon and Mary Whipple Stone, settled in Cambridge Village, now Newton, and was a leading and influential citizen, taking an active part in town affairs. He was a selectman for ten years, representative to the General Court in 1720 to 1738.

He married 18 March, 1686, Margaret Trowbridge, daughter of James and Margaret Atherton Trowbridge, and granddaughter of Gen. Humphrey Atherton. She died 4 May, 1710, and he married second time Abigail Wilson, 1711. She died in 1720 and he married for the third wife Mrs. Sarah Nevinson Livermore, a widow, 8 April, 1722.

To Hon. Ebenezer and Margaret Trowbridge Stone were born

**Children:**

- 1 Ebenezer Stone; born 21 December, 1686, married Sarah Bond, died 1 February, 1784.
- 2 Margaret Stone; born 1 August, 1688, married Nathaniel Hammond, died 1776.
- 3 Samuel Stone; born 1 July, 1690, married first Hannah Searle, died 30 August, 1726.
- 4 John Stone; born 18 September, 1792, married first Lydia Hyde, died 1765.
- 5 Nathaniel Stone; born 6 September, 1694, died 1713.
- 6 Mindwell Stone; born 26 June, 1696, married Ebenezer Woodward, died 1774. Had children.
- 7 David Stone; born 15 May, 1698, died 1725, unmarried.
- 8 Mary Stone; born 19 April, 1700, married Ephraim Ward, died 10 October, 1732.
- 9 Simon Stone; born 14 September, 1702, married 1732, Priscilla Dyke, died 1760.
- 10 James Stone; born 8 June, 1704, married Elizabeth Swift, 28 July, 1742.
- 11 Experience Stone; born 1707, married 1733 Joseph Ward of Newton, died 1798.

*Stone - Hinckley.*

vii Rev. Nathaniel Stone, son of Simon and Mary Whipple Stone, graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1690. For a year or more he was employed by the town as a schoolmaster in Watertown, his native town. He was ordained as minister at Harwich 16 October, 1700, at the organization of the town, but had preached there since March, 1697. He remained the minister fifty-seven years till his death. He was a man of large influence in the town and in the colony. He was an able divine of fervent piety and had great firmness of character.

He was married to Reliance Hinckley, the seventeenth child of Gov. Thomas Hinckley of Barnstable by his second wife, Mrs. Mary Smith Glover Hinckley, on the 15 December, 1698. She was born 15 December, 1675, the day of the great swamp fight in which her father, the Governor, took part in the battle against the Indians. She died 24 May, 1759.

**Children :**

- 1 Mary Stone; born 16 September, 1699, married Barnabas Freeman, died 22 December, 1778.
- 2 Keziah Stone; born 8 April, 1701, married 1729 Isaac Lincoln, died 2 November, 1763.
- 3 Reliance Stone; born 26 April, 1703, married Joseph Pad-dock, died 26 March, 1735.
- 4 Heman Stone; born 4 September, 1705, married Temperance Sturgis, died 26 April, 1779.
- 5 Nathan Stone; born 17 February, 1707, married first Judith Fox, died 31 May, 1781. Had children.
- 6 Thankful Stone; born 2 March, 1709, married Seth Bangs 4 January, 1756, as his second wife.
- 7 Eunice Stone; born 23 June, 1711, married David Bangs 23 September, 1731, died 5 February, 1816. Lived in Harwich till 1768, when they removed to Hardwick, Worcester Co. She lived to be more than one hundred years old and was the mother of fifteen children.
- 8 Nathaniel Stone; born 29 November, 1713, married Mary Bourne, died 7 January, 1777.
- 9 Achsah Stone; born 5 September, 1715, married Elijah Hersey.



- 10 Hannah Stone; born 26 March, 1720, died 7 June, 1720.
- 11 Huldah Stone; born 6 July, 1722, died 24 January, 1726.

*Stone - Rice.*

ix David Stone, son of Simon and Mary Whipple Stone, remained in Watertown. He is said to have become blind at the age of twenty-four and remained so for the remaining fifty-six years of his life. Notwithstanding this great misfortune he was able to do his work and care for his family.

He married 12 December, 1710, Mary Rice.

Children :

- 1 Mercy Stone; born 2 February, 1713, married 19 August, 1736, Rev. David Goddard of Leicester.
- 2 Mary Stone; born 9 December, 1715.
- 3 Ruth Stone; married Nathaniel Stone.

*Stone - Eddy.*

xi @Jonathan Stone, (@Simon, @Simon), youngest son of Simon and Mary Whipple Stone, lived on the old home place in Watertown. He was one of the proprietors committee, selectman in 1724-27, and ensign of the military company in 1730.

He married Ruth Eddy 15 November, 1699. She died 7 October, 1702, and he married Mary ———, who died 24 January, 1720. He then married on the 15 November, 1720, Mary Bright Coolidge. She died 1763.

He had one child by his first wife, Ruth Eddy Stone.  
Child :

- 1 Jonathan Stone; born 1702, married 25 February, 1724, Hannah Jennison.

And to Jonathan and Mary Bright Coolidge were born

## Children :

- 1 Hepzibah Stone; born 9 August, 1722, died 14 April, 1723.
  - 2 Ann Stone; born 9 August, 1722, married Jonas Stone.
  - 3 Moses Stone; born 16 December, 1723, married Hannah Tainter, daughter of Captain John Tainter of Watertown.
- } Twins.

## STONE - BASS.

V John Stone, son of Simon and Joan Clarke Stone, resided in Watertown where he was deacon of the church. In 1687 and 1690 he was town clerk and selectman in 1674-90.

He married Sarah Bass, youngest daughter of Samuel and Anne Bass of Braintree. After his death she married Joseph Penniman.

To John and Sarah Bass Stone were given

## Children :

- i Sarah Stone; born October, 1663, married 15 December, 1681, Munning Sawin.
- ii Joanna Stone; born 11 January, 1665, married 9 May, 1693, Simon Tainter, died 1731.
- iii John Stone; born 15 December, 1666, married Thankful Capen.
- iv Ann Stone; born 8 August, 1668, married November, 1693, Samuel Capen.
- v Mary Stone; born 14 September, 1670, died 25 June, 1691, unmarried.
- vi Elizabeth Stone; born 13 November, 1672, married 17 November, 1692, John Barnard.
- vii Samuel Stone; born 14 February, 1674, married Elizabeth ——— prior to 1705.
- viii Hepzibah Stone; born 5 May, 1677, married 7 January, 1701, John Morse.
- ix Deborah Stone; born 25 February, 1680, married 9 June, 1703, Ephraim Cutter.
- x Rebecca Stone; born 29 August, 1682, married John Mad-dock of Boston.

## STONE - GARRAD.

2 Gregory Stone was another son of David and Ursula Stone and a brother of Simon Stone. He was born in Much Bromley, Essex Co., England, about 1592, but moved to Nayland on the banks of the River Stour in Suffolk Co., where he resided prior to his coming to America, which was about the same as Simon's. His name is on the list of Townsmen of Watertown in 1636-7, but he finally settled at Cambridge, Mass., his dwelling being only a little more than a mile distant from that of his brother, Simon, whose estate in Watertown was just on the boundary line between Watertown and Cambridge. He died in Cambridge 30 November, 1672, at the age of eighty years.

Gregory Stone was married twice in Nayland, England. His first wife was Margaret Garrad, whom he married 20 July, 1617. She died 4 August, 1626. She became the mother of his first four

## Children:

- I John Stone; Baptized, 31 July, 1618.
- II Daniel Stone; Baptized, 15 August, 1620.
- III David Stone; Baptized, 22 September, 1622.
- IV Elizabeth Stone; Baptized, 3 October, 1624, died 6 August, 1626.

He married the second time Mrs. Lydia Cooper, a widow with two children, John Cooper and Lydia Fiske Cooper. She was from Dedham, Essex Co., England, which is a distance of about eight miles from Nayland.

To Gregory and Lydia Cooper Stone were born three Children:

- I Elizabeth Stone; Baptized 6 March, 1628.
- II Samuel Stone; Baptized 4 February, 1630.
- III Sarah Stone; Baptized 8 February, 1632.

## CHAPTER 2.

### UNCLASSIFIED RECORDS. (New England Branch.)

#### NEW ENGLAND AND LONDON BRANCHES.

#### STONES OF NEW ENGLAND.

1 Amasa Stone, an American engineer and capitalist and bridge builder, was born in Massachusetts. He joined the Howe in building and improved trust bridge. He built a bridge on the Connecticut River at Springville, Mass.; built the Cleveland, Columbus, and Cincinnati Railroad; amassed a fortune bequeathed to build and equip Adelbert College at Cleveland; and introduced many improvements in bridge building.—Nelson's Encyclopedia.

---

Thomas Lute Stone was an American Journalist and Historical writer.

---

Noah Stone was in the department of County Court in New Hampshire in 1796-79.

---

Samuel Hartford Stone helped to subdue the Piquot Indians and broke the power of the tribe. Hartford, Conn., was afterwards named in honor of him.—National Biography.

---

Thomas Treadwell Stone was one of the first ministers of Salem, Mass.

---

Among the number of Revolutionary veterans were: Ensigne Sturgeon Stone of the Second Massachusetts Bay Regiment, 1 November, 1777.

Lieut. Jonath Stone of the Fifth Massachusetts Bay Regiment, 1 January, 1777.

Capt. Nathaniel Stone of Fifth Massachusetts Bay Regiment, 1777-80.

Seargent David Stone at the surrender of Burgoine,  
Capt. Moor's Company.

Capt. Rufus Stone, grandson of Jonathan Stone, 1778.

Corporal Abraham Stone in Massachusetts troops  
was at Bunker Hill under Washington.

Gabriel Stone was under Capt. Sullivan.

William Stone, a soldier at White Plain, Germantown,  
Valley Forge, Mon Mouth in 1780, at West Point.

---

Among the veterans of the War of 1812 were:

First Lieutenant William Stone, 26 June, 1813.

Cornett Henry Stone, 1814.

---

There was a William Milo Stone, Governor of Iowa  
in 1864-8. He was in the Civil War on the Federal side.  
He was born in New York in 1827. He was an eye-  
witness to the shooting of Abraham Lincoln; was also  
pallbearer. He was elected to the office of Governor by  
the Republican Party. He was in Washington at the  
time of Lincoln's death, where he had gone to hold con-  
ference with President Lincoln. He married a Miss  
Matthews, daughter of his former partner in law.

---

### STONES OF LONDON.

Among the London artists was Frank Stone, who  
died 1859, was associated with Thackery, the poet, Camp-  
bell and Rodgers, intimate friends of Dickens, often as-  
sisting in their theatricals.

---

Edward Stone, born in London, educated in Cam-  
bridge, was an astronomer and fellow of his college in  
1859; appointed chief of the royal observatory in 1860;  
succeeded Sir Thomas McLear as royal astronomer in  
Cape Good Hope. He became Dr. of Science from Uni-  
versity of Padua in 1870.—Royal Astronomical Society.

Francis Stone, born in London, was a meritorious divine, son of Arthur Stone. No one could face difficulties with more courage, none overcome them with more address, and he was known to hold command of the turbulent spirits in tempestuous seasons.

---

Jerome Stone was a linguist and poet. He died early.

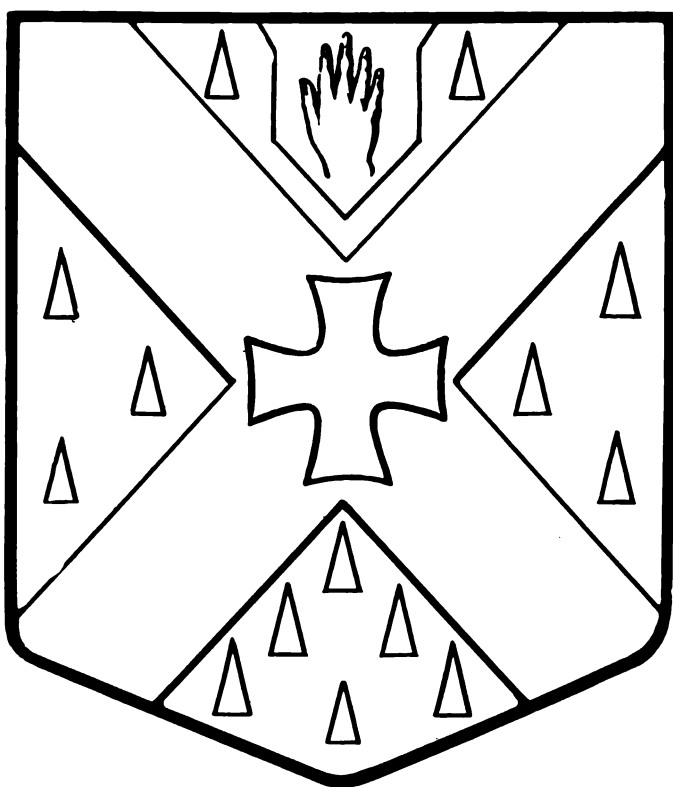
---

Alford Stone of London was a very distinguished musician and choir leader of St. Paul's Cathedral.

---

John Stone, a name that repeats itself frequently in history, was one of the first settlers of Guilford, Conn. He came over in ship Bachelor's Delight from London, Robert Greenway as commander.—Library of Congress.





*Fortis et Fidelis*  
Fitzgerald Coat-of-Arms.



## SECTION IV.

# THE FITZGERALD FAMILY

### *ORIGIN OF THE NAME.*

The Geraldines were originally pure Irish of Celtic origin, but, after intermarriage with the Normans, who, in the words of the Chronicler, became more Irish than the Irish themselves, they became of Norman extraction, and it was after this relationship took place that the Geraldines adopted the prefix, Fitz.

The Normans were descendants of Benjamin, the youngest of Jacob and Rachel, and were distinguished for bravery and were called "Mighty Men of Valor." The Celtic Irish were of the house of Dan, the first born of Jacob and Rachel, and as Dan and Benjamin are united strength of character, nobility of soul, and sublimity of thought, these come to their descendants by right of inheritance, and are widely diffused.

This natural union approached the Irish nation, the union of royalty and spirituality, the combining of good with better, love and sincerity, that Irish clan nobility, the union of her children that are born under the breadth of her skies, fed by the fatness of her fields and nourished by the civilization of her dead. She lives in the hearts of men who see in Ireland a ground made sacred by the rare intensity of human life. Every inch of it is one of the richest possessions that has been bequeathed by the people of the land.

### *COAT-OF-ARMS.*

*Crest*—A Chevalier in complete armour on horseback at full speed, his sword and beaver up proper, all tinctured in its natural color.

*Arms*—Erm., a saltier gules, charged with a cross formee, arg.

*Motto*—Fortis et Fidelis.

## LORD EDWARD FITZGERALD.

Familiar to many of our students is the history of Lord Edward Fitzgerald of noble descent, born in 1765, and died 1798. He was the youngest son of a family of seventeen children of the Duke of Leinster, James Fitzgerald and wife, Mary. He married Parmelia de Genlis, who was related by marriage to the O'Connors, O'Neils, and O'Briens, an illustrious lineage.

Lord Edward Fitzgerald joined the English Army and came to America in 1781, was wounded at the Battle of Eutah Springs, later served in the New Brunswick, journeying by compass to Detroit and came down the Mississippi to New Orleans. To be an English officer he found he was compelled to serve against the American colonies, with whom he deeply sympathized in their struggle for independence, besides the ties of relationship of those who had preceded him here, and he finally became an enthusiastic revolutionist. He returned to Ireland, however, and organized a secret rising of united Irishmen to protect their religious freedom, but was soon found out and killed.

Lord Edward Fitzgerald was one of the most unselfish and noble-hearted patriots that Ireland ever produced. The greatest enemy of the cause which he emulated has never ventured to cast a slur on the memory of Lord Edward. He was amiable, noble, unselfish, high-minded, and chivalrous. At that junction he was the one apparent to lead Ireland to victory had it pleased divine providence to relieve her of her yoke of oppression. Had he lived another day he would have been placed at the head of the brave men of Kildare and Wexford, who, in a few days later, devoted themselves heroically but hopelessly for their country. When Lord Edward became an enthusiastic Republican he lost his position in the army on account of these political views, all of which lead him to his death.

# THE VIRGINIA FITZGERALDS

## CHAPTER 1.

### DESCENDANTS OF EDMUND FITZGERALD.

#### FITZGERALD - PAYNE.

1 Edmund Fitzgerald was of the house of Lord Edward Fitzgerald, born on board vessel in mid-ocean in 1745 and died 1848. He is a great grandfather of the writer on maternal line. Due to oppression the family was on route to America and came to New York first and moved from there to Virginia where they settled near the Peaks of Otter in Bedford County and finally moved to Pittsylvania County on Bannister River. He married Mildred Payne, in 1776. She was born 1758 and died 12 March, 1832.

He was remarkable for his longevity, living to be one hundred three years old, and physical manhood. On one occasion he was walking in the woods where he was encountered by a bear, and, having no weapon with which to defend himself, he picked up a pine knot and killed the bear through his extraordinary human strength.

He commenced life a poor boy, but, through economy and safe dealing, accumulated wealth. He bought a calf, traded it for a colt, which he placed on a piece of land and continued thus to make small deals until he became a large land owner and owned many slaves.

He was accustomed to relate incidents of his life to his children. He clearly remembered seeing the horse that Braddock, the British General, rode on when he was killed at the famous Braddock's defeat in the year 1775, which was an event in history he never forgot. Another, a strolling fortune-teller warned his mother when he was a babe that he, her child, would not live to be seven years, but he lived, not only seven, but a period of

time covering more than thirty-three years above that allotted by the Psalmist.

To Edmund Fitzgerald and Mildred Payne Fitzgerald were born

Children :

- I Reuben Fitzgerald; born 21 November, 1777.
- II Nancy Fitzgerald; born 16 June, 1780.
- III James Fitzgerald; born 13 December, 1782.
- IV Elizabeth Fitzgerald; born 21 June, 1785, married James Hoskin Stone (See Stone-Fitzgerald).
- V Edmund Fitzgerald; born 1 May, 1788, married Polly Cooke.
- VI William Fitzgerald, born 21 May, 1791, married Sarah Jones.
- VII Samuel Fitzgerald; born 5 August, 1794, married Emily Anderson.

#### FITZGERALD - COOKE.

V Edmund Fitzgerald, son of Edmund Fitzgerald and Mildred Payne Fitzgerald, married Polly (Mollie) Cooke of Kentucky and to them were born

Children :

- i Elizabeth Margaret Fitzgerald; married John Stone, Jr.
- ii James Morgan Fitzgerald; married Fannie White Graves.

V Edmund Fitzgerald was a very large man, weighed three hundred fifty pounds. He grew to be a wealthy land and slave owner.

#### *Fitzgerald - Graves.*

ii James Morgan Fitzgerald, son of Edmund and Polly Cooke Fitzgerald, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., 7 December, 1817, married Fannie White Graves 18 June, 1850. He died 1 December, 1855.

To James Morgan and Fannie W. Graves Fitzgerald were given

Children :

- 1 Jeremiah Graves Fitzgerald; born 20 October, 1851, died 21 September, 1857.
- 2 Edmund Boxly Fitzgerald; born 2 August, 1854.

*Fitzgerald - Crews.*

2 Edmund Boxly Fitzgerald, son of James Morgan Fitzgerald and Fannie White Graves Fitzgerald, married Virginia Lewis Crews 13 May, 1879.

From this marriage were born eleven

Children:

- I Susan Crews Fitzgerald; born 5 September, 1880, married Dr. Oscar L. Ramsey 7 December, 1910.
- II Fannie White Fitzgerald; born 24 November, 1881, married Walter C. Noell 20 September, 1910.
- III Lena Pauline Fitzgerald; born 23 September, 1883.
- IV James Morgan Fitzgerald; born 12 January, 1885, married Mary Womack 11 January, 1910.
- V Kate Fitzgerald; born 22 September, 1886.
- VI Bard E. Fitzgerald; born 4 June, 1888.
- VII Mary E. Fitzgerald; born 22 December, 1889.
- VIII Eugene G. Fitzgerald; born 19 January, 1892.
- IX Edmund B. Fitzgerald; born 4 January, 1894.
- X Virginia L. Fitzgerald; born 31 August, 1896.
- XI Helen C. Fitzgerald; born 23 January, 1901.

2 Edmund Boxly Fitzgerald resides in Elba, Va., was educated at Emory and Henry College, Virginia. He has the characteristics of the Fitzgerald family, a home body, a successful business man, farming, merchandising, milling in a special manner, and in all his relations in life is happy and contented. He has a large and well finished family, loving, united, and in every way well worthy of imitation as home builders and ornaments in society.

ii James Morgan Fitzgerald was reared on his father's farm near Riceville in Pittsylvania Co., Va., was educated at the University of Virginia. He was quiet and reserved in manners, well read in history, fully abreast of the times, was scholarly and one who thought the competent college education was only the beginning of study and research. He conducted his large farm on Stanton River in Pittsylvania Co. successfully and was beloved by all who knew him. Of such is the Virginia type, studious, quiet, unostentatious, substantial, making themselves

fully able to meet all emergencies of any character in an unassuming, but very decided manner.

### FITZGERALD - JONES.

VI William (Buck) Fitzgerald, son of Edmund Fitzgerald and Mildred Payne Fitzgerald, married Sarah Jones 15 April, 1813. She died 29 March, 1857. He died 28 June, 1868.

To William and Sarah Jones Fitzgerald were added Children:

- i Rebecca E. Fitzgerald; born 23 June, 1814.
- ii Mildred P. Fitzgerald; born 15 October, 1815, died 2 June, 1892.
- iii Nancy Jane Fitzgerald; born 30 April, 1817.
- iv Thomas Fitzgerald; born 16 March, 1818, married Jane Thompson.
- v Sarah Jane Fitzgerald; born 26 August, 1820, died 18 August, 1868, single.
- vi Edmund Fitzgerald; born 14 March, 1823.
- vii Martha Fitzgerald; born 30 December, 1825, died 1900, single.
- viii William Fitzgerald; born 4 February, 1831, died 15 September, 1854, single.
- ix George Fitzgerald; born 6 November, 1833, died 3 March, 1906.

### *Fitzgerald - Thompson.*

iv Thomas Fitzgerald, son of William and Sarah Jones Fitzgerald, married Jane Thompson 26 December, 1839. She was born 9 July, 1824, died 11 February, 1900. He died 26 May, 1892.

Children:

- 1 William Rawley Fitzgerald; born 7 December, 1840.
- 2 George Washington Fitzgerald; born 20 March, 1843.
- 3 James Thompson Fitzgerald; born 14 September, 1845.
- 4 Sarah Jane Fitzgerald; born 25 January, 1847, died 31 July, 1882.
- 5 John Fitzgerald; born 30 August, 1850.
- 6 Samuel Robert Fitzgerald; born 19 September, 1852.
- 7 Ellen White Fitzgerald; born 28 December, 1854.
- 8 Thomas Jones Fitzgerald; born 22 October, 1863.

## DESCENDANTS OF EDMUND FITZGERALD 495

iv Thomas Fitzgerald was a wealthy land and slave owner, one of Virginia's rich planters, a successful citizen, father, husband. "Honest Tom" verified the same characteristics of the entire Fitzgerald family; honesty of purpose was strictly practiced.

### *Fitzgerald - Motley.*

1 ©William Rawley Fitzgerald, (©Thomas, ©William, ©Edmund), married Sallie Jane Motley 29 October, 1869. She was born 27 May, 1847.

#### Children:

- |  |         |
|--|---------|
| I Sallie Jane Fitzgerald; born 15 July, 1872.  | } Twins |
| II Nannie Pat Fitzgerald; born 15 July, 1872.  |         |
| III Willie Fitzgerald; born 15 December, 1879. |         |

1 William Rawley Fitzgerald was a war veteran in the Army of Northern Virginia, was in all the principal battles, the Battle of Gettysburg, coming through without a mark of saber or gun. He was with Gen. Lee when he surrendered at Appomattox. Since the war he has traveled, being a slave to business, at times so overwhelmed with business that his mind refused to take rest without the aid of narcotic. He is a business man of clear type. He is a patriot, having something of the characteristics of his ancestors of noble, patriotic, chivalrous, and stainless character.

### *Fitzgerald - McAnally.*

I Sallie Jane Fitzgerald, daughter of William Rawley and Sallie Jane Motley, married 22 November, 1891, Dr. Charles Beauregard McAnally of North Carolina. He died 1906.

#### Children:

- i William Fitzgerald McAnally; born 24 October, 1893.
- ii Charles Wesley McAnally; born 8 December, 1895.
- iii George Dewey McAnally; born 10 May, 1898.
- iv Alford Loomis McAnally; born 8 June, 1900.
- v Sallie Jane McAnally; born 1 May, 1902.
- vi Charles Beauregard McAnally; born 11 August, 1905.

*Fitzgerald - Lockhart.*

II Nannie Pat Fitzgerald, second daughter of William Rawley Fitzgerald and Sallie Jane Motley Fitzgerald, married Dr. T. E. Lockhart 15 May, 1892. They live in Selma, Ala.

**Children.**

- i William David Lockhart; born 22 February, 1893.
- ii Thomas Ernest Lockhart, Jr.; born 23 October, 1895.
- iii George Pittman Lockhart; born 18 September, 1897.
- iv Alice Fitzgerald Lockhart; born 10 April, 1902.
- v Jimmie Motley Lockhart; born 27 March, 1904.

*Fitzgerald - Scott.*

5 John Fitzgerald, son of Thomas and Jane Thompson Fitzgerald, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., and married Eliza Scott 20 December, 1877. She was born 4 March, 1854, died 17 April, 1884. He married the second time Hattie Lloyd 9 October, 1888. She was born 23 August, 1865.

To John and Eliza Scott Fitzgerald were given

**Children:**

- I Thomas Fitzgerald; born 19 October, 1879.
- II Jimmie Fitzgerald; born 22 May, 1881.
- III Leona Fitzgerald; born 12 September, 1882.

To John and Hattie Lloyd Fitzgerald were born

**Children:**

- I Gracia Fitzgerald; born 30 July, 1889.
- II Clara Fitzgerald; born 14 December, 1890.
- III Winnie Fitzgerald; born 9 January, 1893.
- IV Ollie Fitzgerald; born 12 September, 1894.
- V Lena Fitzgerald; born 19 September, 1897.
- VI John Fitzgerald; born 19 May, 1899.
- VII Icie Fitzgerald; born 15 September, 1902.
- VIII Rae Fitzgerald; born 8 October, 1905.



*Fitzgerald - Wade.*

I Thomas Fitzgerald, son of John and Eliza Scott Fitzgerald, was married to Edna Wade 21 September, 1902. She was born 9 September, 1887.

Child:

- i Edna Fitzgerald; born 12 November, 1905.

*Fitzgerald - Moses.*

7 Ellen White Fitzgerald, daughter of Thomas and Jane Thompson Fitzgerald, married Thomas W. P. Moses 2 January, 1873. He was born 6 December, 1847.

Ellen White Fitzgerald Moses and Thomas W. P. Moses were blessed with  
Children:

- I Nora Eugenia Moses; born 10 January, 1874.
  - II George Fitzgerald Moses; born 14 November, 1875.
  - III Thomas Postell Moses; born 26 August, 1879.
  - IV James Preston Moses; born 15 February, 1882.
  - V Janie Roena Moses; born 10 February, 1884.
  - VI Daisy Ellen Moses; born 23 May, 1886.
  - VII Fred William Moses; born 29 September, 1888.
  - VIII Mabel Clair Moses; born 4 August, 1891.
  - IX Ernest Alexander Moses; born 14 November, 1893.
- All of the above family live in Chatham, Va.

*Moses - Carter.*

I Nora Eugenia Moses, oldest child of Ellen W. Fitzgerald Moses and Thomas W. P. Moses, married Benjamin F. Carter 15 March, 1894.

Child:

- i Ruby Ellen Carter; born 8 September, 1898.

*Moses - Hodnett.*

III Thomas Postell Moses married Fannie Hodnett 18 June, 1906.

Children:

- i Alice Ellen Moses; born 12 April, 1907, in Norfolk.
- ii Mary Louise Moses; born 3 July, 1910, in Norfolk.

*Moses - Herrick.*

IV James Preston Moses married Lena Frances Herrick 23 May, 1907.

*Fitzgerald - Vandenburg.*

8 Thomas Jones Fitzgerald, youngest child of Thomas and Jane Thompson Fitzgerald, married Hattie E. Vandenburg 19 December, 1888.

Children:

- I Marion M. Fitzgerald; born 22 September, 1889.
- II Grave Virginia Fitzgerald; born 13 February, 1891.
- III Maurice Thomas Fitzgerald; born 22 April, 1893.
- IV Haile Vanderburgh Fitzgerald; born 20 September, 1899.

**FITZGERALD - ANDERSON.**

VII Samuel Fitzgerald, son and youngest child of Edmund and Mildred Payne Fitzgerald, born 5 August, 1794, married Emily Anderson 26 September, 1826, in Pittsylvania Co., Va. He died 10 May, 1862. She was born 21 May, 1810, and died 30 June, 1888, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.

Samuel and Emily Anderson Fitzgerald were blessed with

Children:

- i Edmund Fitzgerald; born 18 August, 1828, died August, 1831.
- ii Thomas Anderson Fitzgerald; born 26 February, 1831, died May, 1898.
- iii John Wade Fitzgerald; born 3 March, 1834.
- iv Mildred Ann Fitzgerald; born 12 March, 1837, died 16 June, 1853, while attending school in Milton, N. C.
- v William Fitzgerald; born 12 February, 1840, died 31, March, 1865.
- vi Samuel Fitzgerald; born 16 January, 1843, died May, 1905.
- vii Mary Jane Fitzgerald; born 16 April, 1846.
- viii James Banister Fitzgerald; born 16 December, 1849, died 15 May, 1892.

*Fitzgerald - Durham.*

ii ©Thomas Anderson Fitzgerald (©Samuel, ©Edmund), whose mother was Emily Anderson Fitzgerald, married first Harriet Durham 14 May, 1858, in Halifax Co., Va. She was born 6 May, 1839, and died 12 June, 1862.

To Thomas Anderson and Harriet Durham Fitzgerald were born two

## Children:

- 1 Minnie Fitzgerald; born 11 March, 1859, died 25 June, 1892.
- 2 Pauline Fitzgerald; born 1 March, 1861, died 13 December, 1862.

ii Thomas Anderson Fitzgerald married the second time, Rebecca Carter, 26 December, 1867. She was born 8 June, 1848.

To Thomas Anderson and Rebecca Carter Fitzgerald were given a large family of

## Children:

- 1 Emily Fitzgerald; born 25 August, 1869, died 20 June, 1890.
- 2 Annie Carter Fitzgerald; born 27 February, 1871, died 1 October, 1873.
- 3 Mary Elizabeth Fitzgerald; born 30 December, 1872, died 1 February, 1893.
- 4 Sallie Pattie Fitzgerald; born 25 October, 1874, died 14 March, 1903.
- 5 Lillie Fitzgerald; born 11 August, 1876.
- 6 Maude Fitzgerald; born 12 May, 1878.
- 7 Blanche Fitzgerald; born 12 May, 1878. } Twins
- 8 Samuel Jeduthan Fitzgerald; born 13 April, 1880, died 29 April, 1890.
- 9 Daisy Fitzgerald; born 19 March, 1882, died 1 April, 1882.
- 10 Josie Fitzgerald; born 10 February, 1883.
- 11 Margaret Wesley Fitzgerald; born 1 December, 1885.
- 12 Geraldine Fitzgerald; born 26 May, 1887.

*Fitzgerald - Patton.*

1 Minnie Fitzgerald, first born of Thomas Anderson Fitzgerald and Harriet Durham Fitzgerald, married a Patton 8 October, 1889.

Child:

- I Fitzgerald Eliza Patton; born 1 December, 1891.

*Fitzgerald - Walton.*

5 Lillie Fitzgerald, daughter of Thomas Anderson Fitzgerald and Rebecca Carter Fitzgerald, married a Walton 3 February, 1904.

Children:

- I Dorothy Carter Walton; born 20 November, 1904, died 2 February, 1908.  
II Doris Walton; born 14 September, 1909.

*Fitzgerald - Reaves.*

6 Maude Fitzgerald married a Reaves 1 January, 1902.

Children:

- I Emily Calaway Reaves; born 6 December, 1904.  
II Thomas Fitzgerald Reaves; born 12 January, 1907.  
III Annie Margaret Reaves; born 12 August, 1909.

*Fitzgerald - Neal.*

7 Blanche Fitzgerald, another daughter of Thomas Anderson and Rebecca Carter Fitzgerald, married a Neal 21 April, 1900.

Children:

- I Annie Elizabeth Neal; born 21 May, 1901.  
II Rebecca Maude Neal; born 14 July, 1903.  
III Courtney Watson Neal; born 30 May, 1908.

ii Thomas Anderson Fitzgerald was reared in Pittsylvania Co., Va., attended school at Shockoe with Armistead Shelton Nowlin as teacher. Afterward he spent two years in Hollins Institute, then entered the University

of Virginia, from which he graduated. He was very studious, conscientious, and charitable. It was hard for him to think evil of anyone and rather than censure he would say, "We do not know the circumstances, we cannot judge." He was known as "Honest Tom" Fitzgerald because of his strictly honest intentions. One of the firm he worked for said that he would agree to eat every pound of tobacco that he would weigh wrong. He was a faithful Christian, loved church work, attended to his duties faithfully.

He was a land and slave owner. For a few years he engaged in the mercantile business. At his father's death he sold his store and took charge of his mother's farm until released by a brother. He turned over the affairs to him and went to teaching, which vocation he followed about twelve years, after which he entered the warehouse business at Danville, in which he was engaged some time, working for the same business firm all the time.

The wife of Thomas Anderson Fitzgerald, Rebecca Carter Fitzgerald, is the mother of a large family. She has many of the characteristics of the Stone family, from which grand old tree she is a twig. Her experiences have been in a general way such as come to motherhood, much happiness, many cares, and much sorrow caused by the death of her husband and children, but rejoices to feel that she may be reunited with them again in the morning of the first resurrection.

"For well we know this mortal sphere  
Is but a brief probation,  
Oh! may we then be faithful here  
And gain an exaltation."

*Fitzgerald - Gregory.*

iii John Wade Fitzgerald, son of Samuel and Emily Anderson Fitzgerald, was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va.,

married Martha Smith Gregory, 15 December 1857. She was born 29 August, 1836, in the same county.

John Wade and Martha S. Gregory Fitzgerald were given

**Children :**

- 1 Samuel Lewis Fitzgerald; born 20 July, 1859, died 1861.
- 2 John Edmund Fitzgerald; born 21 December, 1860, died 12 July, 1891.
- 3 Mildred Ann Fitzgerald; born 25 April, 1863, died 30 September, 1881.
- 4 William Robert Fitzgerald; born 16 March, 1865.
- 5 Mary Emma Fitzgerald; born 19 November, 1868, married 20 December, 1902.

iii John Wade Fitzgerald was a highly respectable citizen and had for his friends all who knew him. He was a devout member of the Baptist Church since young manhood. He held different offices, clerk, collector, and superintendent of Mt. Tabor Church for many years. He and his wife were students of the school taught by Armistead Shelton Nowlin at Shockoe.

He has been a very successful farmer and owns a large land estate. He was also a slave owner. He joined the first Volunteers, Company "I," of the Eighteenth Virginia Regiment, 24 April, 1861, but due to poor health, which affected his marching, he put in a substitute the second year. He has never been very strong, but with prudence and temperance, at the age of seventy-seven he is active and energetic.

*Fitzgerald - Bass.*

3 Mildred Ann Fitzgerald, third child and first daughter of John Wade and Martha S. Gregory Fitzgerald, graduated at Thomasville, N. C., married first R. E. Bass. He died 20 December, 1890. She remained with her parents until June, 1901, when she married Dr. T. L. A. Kent.

To Mildred Ann Fitzgerald and R. E. Bass were born

Children :

I Nannie Bass; graduated, then lived with mother, Mrs. Kent.

II Fitzgerald Bass; resides with grandfather, married and has one child, Martha Baker Bass.

To Mildred Ann Fitzgerald and Dr. T. L. A. Kent were born

Children :

I Budge Kent.

II Stephen Kent.

*Fitzgerald - Wood.*

5 Mary Emma Fitzgerald, last child of John Wade and Martha S. Gregory Fitzgerald, married Rev. M. L. Wood. They have two

I John Eddie Wood.

II Matthew Leland Wood.

The above family reside in Hunting, West Virginia.

v William Fitzgerald, son of Samuel and Emily Anderson Fitzgerald, was a good boy and his first experiences in school were remarkable for his studious habits and fair deportment toward his schoolmates which was a true index to his after life. The writer knew him from early boyhood and had fair opportunity of estimating his worth.

He was a constant investigator of the times and took a decided stand on his native country, the South. He held himself ready to defend the right when the call came, having previously become a member of a volunteer company, the Spring Garden Blues. Throughout his long service extending nearly four years, no man could have sustained a better character as a brave soldier or more unsullied in a moral point of view. He was Lieutenant commanding his company when he was killed in 1865 at Hatches Run. His body was never recovered.

*Fitzgerald - Hardwick.*

vi    ⓈSamuel Fitzgerald (ⓈSamuel, ⓈEdmund), whose mother was Emily Anderson Fitzgerald, born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., married Henrietta Hardwick of Buckingham Co., Va., 26 March, 1871. She was born 6 December, 1851. He served through the Civil War and was taken prisoner at the close. She now lives with her unmarried children in Lynchburg.

To Samuel and Henrietta Hardwick Fitzgerald were given

## Children :

- 1 Mary L. Fitzgerald; born 3 March, 1872.
- 2 Hortense Fitzgerald; born 24 November, 1874, married Wyatt Corbin, 1910.
- 3 William H. Fitzgerald; born 24 February, 1878.
- 4 Rev. John Thomas Fitzgerald; born 6 May, 1880.
- 5 Alice Fitzgerald; born 9 September, 1885.
- 6 Howard B. Fitzgerald; born 13 June, 1887.
- 7 Emily B. Fitzgerald; born 2 January, 1889.
- 8 Alford A. Fitzgerald; born 14 August, 1890.
- 9 James B. Fitzgerald; born 21 July, 1892.
- 10 Frank B. Fitzgerald; born 23 May, 1896.

*Fitzgerald - Neal.*

1 Mary L. Fitzgerald married William D. Neal in 1890. He was born 16 September, 1866.

## Children :

- I Thomas Fitzgerald Neal; born 15 December, 1891.
- II Mary Maud Neal; born 4 March, 1893.
- III Willie Burdett Neal; born 29 January, 1895.
- IV Robert Douglas Neal; born 14 January, 1897, died 2 August, 1898.
- V Hugh Downey Neal; born 20 June, 1898.
- VI Eben Rexford Neal; born 14 October, 1903.

4 Rev. John Thomas Fitzgerald, son of Samuel and Henrietta Hardwick Fitzgerald, is a Baptist minister and professor in the High School at Williamsburg, Ky. He is a man who has great regard for his kindred, with that



clan spirit of the Irish coupled with that high-class, Southern social nature which makes him an all-around, clever kinsman.

*Fitzgerald - Thompson.*

5 Alice Fitzgerald, daughter of Samuel and Henrietta Hardwick Fitzgerald, married Harry D. Thompson 12 November, 1903.

Children:

- I Mary Lee Thompson; born 6 October, 1904.
- II Nettie Eloise Thompson; born 10 July, 1907.

*Fitzgerald - Moore.*

8 Alford A. Fitzgerald, son of Samuel and Henrietta Hardwick Fitzgerald, married Virginia Moore in 1909.

Child:

- I Louise Fitzgerald; born 27 February, 1910.

*Fitzgerald - Brown.*

vii Mary Jane Fitzgerald, daughter of Samuel and Emily Anderson Fitzgerald, married 31 May, 1870, in Pittsylvania Co., Va., to Rev. Joseph S. Brown of Amherst Co., Va. He was born 31 August, 1827. He died 18 July, 1887.

They were blessed with

Children:

- 1 Abram Burwell Brown; born 6 May, 1871, single, farmer.
- 2 Samuel Fitzgerald Brown; born 7 July, 1872, single, farmer.
- 3 Joseph Harvey Brown; born 14 September, 1875, died 11 April, 1906, single.

vii Mary Jane Fitzgerald Brown is a typical housewife. She has lived all her life on the old Fitzgerald homestead where her ancestors are buried in Pittsylvania Co., Va. She has had two cooks in thirty-four years;

has had some of the old family servants on the place all the time since the Civil War. This is, however, true to Southern blood to treat their servants in a way that they still remain true even in freedom. But this does not corroborate with the statement given by Harriet Beecher Stowe relative to the Southern Mistress, but is correct as only true Southern people understand.

Her husband, Rev. Joseph S. Brown, was in the Civil War as Chaplain, but, owing to his having weak voice, did not preach a great deal. Most of his life was spent in teaching. He had a sensitive, nervous mind which he had cultivated in the highest degree. He was a linguist, master of Greek, Hebrew, Latin, Sanskrit and Arabia. His greatest delight was in the study of their literature. He died at the residence of Mrs. Emily Fitzgerald, Monday, 18 July, 1887. Funeral was preached by Rev. Henry Petty on the following Tuesday, and his remains interred in the Fitzgerald family burying lot.

*Fitzgerald - Hardwick.*

viii ©James Banister Fitzgerald (©Samuel, ©Edmund), youngest child of Samuel and Emily Anderson Fitzgerald, married Hattie E. Hardwick of Buckingham Co., Va., 8 October, 1874. She died June 1897.

James Banister and Hattie E. Hardwick Fitzgerald were blessed with

Children:

- 1 Samuel Taylor Fitzgerald; born 4 July, 1875, single, in business in Lynchburg, Va.
- 2 James William Fitzgerald; born 6 April, 1877, married 4 December, 1906.
- 3 George Hardwick Fitzgerald; born November, 1879, is a merchant in Shockoe, Va.
- 4 Hattie Gertrude Fitzgerald; born 13 January, 1881, married 17 December, 1907.
- 5 Mattie Maud Fitzgerald; born 3 June, 1884.

All the sons of Samuel Fitzgerald were veterans of the Civil War except James Banister, who was not old enough to enlist.

*Fitzgerald - Gregory.*

2 James William Fitzgerald, son of James Banister and Hattie E. Hardwick Fitzgerald, married Mary Lizzie Gregory, daughter of Sallie Stone Gregory, 4 December, 1906.

Children:

- I James William Fitzgerald, Jr.; born 25 October, 1907.
- II Robert Gregory Fitzgerald; born 10 February, 1910.

*Fitzgerald - Howell.*

4 Hattie Gertrude Fitzgerald, daughter of James Banister and Hattie E. Hardwick Fitzgerald, married Edward Howell, 16 December, 1907. They reside in Roanoke, Va.

Child:

- I Edward Fitzgerald Howell; born 23 April, 1910.

(End of the Descendants of Edmund Fitzgerald.)

## CHAPTER 2.

### UNCLASSIFIED RECORDS. (Fitzgerald.)

#### HART J. FITZGERALD.

1    ©Hart J. Fitzgerald (©Jerome B., ©Thomas), was born 20 December, 1860, at Granby, Newton Co., Mo. He is a son of Jerome B. Fitzgerald, a prominent lawyer late of Niles, Michigan. His grandfather, Thomas Fitzgerald, of 1776-1855, was an American lawyer and politician, born in Germantown, N. Y. He served under Gen. W. H. Harrison in the War of 1812, was admitted to the New York bar, removed to Indiana and there became a member of the State legislature, then later moved to Michigan. He represented that state in the U. S. Senate and was a prominent party in Michigan in 1837. He afterward became a regent in the University of Michigan.

Hart J. Fitzgerald attended the public schools of Niles, Mich., until 1878, at which time he moved to Muscatine, Iowa. He took an active part in politics from a young man and became looked upon as one of his party leaders in his part of that rock-ribbed Republican state. He was elected Clerk of his county on the Democratic ticket at a time when the country was strongly Republican. He served two terms in that capacity until 1887 and declined a renomination for a third term. After this he moved to Chicago to complete his education. He took his residence there in 1890 and graduated from the law department of Lake Forest University and was admitted to the bar of the State of Illinois. In the spring of 1907 Mr. Fitzgerald moved to Salt Lake City and was admitted to the bar of the State of Utah, where he is now practicing his profession. There he has acquired property, is heavily interested in land, mining, and milling companies, and several large irrigation projects in Utah and Nevada. He is

an active member of the Deseret Camp, No. 406, Woodman of the World, member of the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. He resides with his family in a nice, substantial home, situate at No. 1268 East South Temple street, Salt Lake City.

He is a man of marked business ability, and as a public officer fills his duties most satisfactorily. He is practically a newcomer to Utah, yet through his enterprise he has and is doing much in the way of up-building the industrial development of the State, and the city and community is indeed fortunate to have such a man as its citizen.

The ancient ancestral line of Hart J. Fitzgerald points back to Gerald De Windsor, the father of the Geraldines, the author of the prefix, Fitz, to the name after their intermarriage with the Normans. From the Geraldine impress, the individuality, resemblance, Hart J. Fitzgerald is no doubt a lineal descendant of the O'Hart (Nominations) family, to which all Celtic lines refer, and while the link of relationship has not been definitely lineated with the Virginia Fitzgeralds, yet it is sufficiently positive that his descendants are related to them

## AUTHOR'S LETTER.

My Very Dear Kindred:

The delay in bringing forth this work is with deep regret, but many obstacles of a providential nature have interfered, too numerous in detail to relate. Trust you will pardon for keeping you in wait.

We now close our pleasant interview through the medium of the pen, which has been the means of an extensive acquaintance that might not have occurred otherwise. In this I have learned:

“How many noble lives are never known  
Save but to one who all their virtues own.”

Besides aiding me generously in the history, we have had a communion of spirits which has been a continual feast for some time, bringing about many fond recollections of the past events and furnishing them for farther investigation. With many of you I have been personally acquainted, the thought of which I cherish in memory; of others I have formed an estimate through our correspondence and have weighed the result often with an involuntary exclamation, God bless you! and I do thank each and every one of you for your liberal contribution, your responsive effort to sacredly regard the principal that it is based upon and to which this work has been devoted. At times all seemed at slow pace, but your encouraging words have urged me on to greater effort, to seek new avenues for more history, to glean from other sources. But my great aim has been to search out the line, then the family record, with a bit of their history, not only to restore the lost link, but to put forth their lives' work as it is, and while it may appear that I have been overzealous in portraying their lives, yet I felt that they richly deserved all I gave them.



"When you and I were young, Mattie."





It has been the custom heretofore in some instances to drop out the daughters in the geneological history, but in this one they have figured largely, and, as man is not without the woman, she rules in her sphere as a helper to sway the scepter of power and peace in her many callings, to aid with the pen, in finances, influence religiously, morally, politically, or otherwise, and as a mother, wife, sister, and character builder, the demands are without limit.

I submit this work to you and trust you will feel an interest in its correlation, as it has been through painstaking and much research that I have obtained what is now on hand, which includes a greater portion of the descendants of the Southern Lineage, the overlines and many branches of the Northern Line, each connected with their early ancestors with few exceptions. With me this has been a work of profound interest and love, that of bringing our illustrious kindred face to face with their lives' experience.

A most pleasing thought is that the substance from which this volume is taken is fully established from authentic history of the ancient line and from the mouth of two or more authors of the modern, yet there is room for mistakes unawares, and if any of these records I have given incorrectly, I pray your leniency, as records of the same lines, but secured from different sources vary, and as there is no rule for spelling proper names, I have adopted the analysis given by the one who furnished the record.

In all my research I have never traced a more illustrious line than the ancient lineage of the American Nowlins. The supremest moments of my life have been in writing these pages and making the researches. The little time I have had for this special work has been fraught with hindrances, but if I have given pleasure to any, I feel rewarded for the effort.

The perspective view awes our comprehension, wide fields of thought open for further investigation. From

these we learn the vastness of nobility, the leaven of executive powers, and the problems affecting the welfare of the masses. Their loyalty and leadership have made widespread fame of men of the hour, a people of splendid scholarship, discernment, and preparedness for emergencies. They were worthy ancestors of nobility, who, through unselfish desires, planned such great possibilities. In the multitude of thoughts that flood my brain when I reflect upon the significance of these kindred and study their lineage, the characteristics, its strength, and then its weakness, I find much to engender a wholesome racial pride, which is a safeguard that tends to make a people incapable of pettiness of thought, but soar above the common, who have not learned the dignity and honors of a clean descent and the essentials of good American citizenship.

Now with three distinct lines portrayed, we have the milk of a grand concourse of people. In my mother's line, the Stones of true English descent of pure Anglo Saxon type and Danish extraction, and her mother's pure Irish from a royal line, royalty is designated in high degree. Their distinctive line, far-reaching fame, with ruling powers and principalities was successively down to the sixteenth century. Indeed, we are the offspring in the distance of Milesius, the direct ancestor of Ireland, and how loyal were his successors to the freedom of their country! At this period of time they were inspired to come to a land of promise and sacred birth.

"Oh, Thou Great Elohim, thy ways to men  
Inscrutable; so far beyond their ken,  
Thou art divine; thy powers wonderful;  
To human minds incomprehensible."

After all earthly distinctions of rare seats of honor, we have much to reflect upon as a family: to lay down all tradition and errors and become an humble disciple of the Meek and Lowly, that He may be a

living presence to us; to get in the straight and narrow way that leads us back to God; to gain by an experience through humility an exaltation in the presence of Father and Son. May we all obtain that faith promoting power in the world to make us master spirits of sublime fortitude; to bask in the life-giving light of this glorious Gospel; to abide the time of the reappearance of the Prince of Peace as certain verities with as much real as His birth and crucifixion. May the glad refrain of the Angelic host at His birth become a universal chorus reverberating over the earth to be materialized in our lives fully.

“Let music wave to all the world  
And every land and nation hear.”

While I feel I am nearing the finish of this mortal career, and with others will soon have passed behind the veil, I desire in this to leave my peace with you. May God grant each of you the guiding light for your safety through all time and all eternity, and may each of us be united finally in our Father's kingdom in a high degree of glory as the fruit of a worthy ancestry of noble magnitude is the prayer of

Your humble kinsman,

JAMES EDMUND NOWLIN.



# INDEX.

|                                  | Page     |                              | Page     |
|----------------------------------|----------|------------------------------|----------|
| <b>A</b>                         |          | <b>B</b>                     |          |
| Adams, Annie Floyd               | 441      | Ashlier, Alta Vista          | 225      |
| Annie L. A.                      | 441      | Jared                        | 225      |
| Annie L. Stokes                  | 441      | Jessie                       | 225      |
| Annie M. Dornin                  | 97       | Mary A. D.                   | 225      |
| Emma Lawson                      | 441      | Oscar                        | 225      |
| Geraldine de Gourine             | 441      | William C.                   | 225      |
| Dr. J. A.                        | 69       | Avery, Clara Martin          | 271      |
| Jennie S. Nowlin                 | 69       | Katie Price Jefferson        | 271      |
| John Carroll                     | 97       | Ohma H.                      | 271      |
| John C., Jr.                     | 97       | Ohma H., Jr.                 | 271      |
| Kirkwood Floyd                   | 441      |                              |          |
| Mary Reeves                      | 461      | <b>B</b>                     |          |
| Thomas Stokes                    | 441      | Bain, Frank P.               | 159      |
| Thomas Stun stall                | 441      | Kittie C. Thornton           | 159      |
| Thomas Stun stall, Jr.           | 441      | Bangs, David                 | 482      |
| Akers, Berry Hughes              | 285      | Eunice Stone                 | 482      |
| Fanny R. B. Smith                | 285      | Seth                         | 482      |
| John Thomas                      | 285      | Thankful Stone               | 482      |
| Marion Casady                    | 285      | Bannister Mae P. Dow         | 159      |
| Mary Malinda                     | 285      | Mary Josephine               | 159      |
| Susan Smith                      | 285      | Robert                       | 159      |
| Albert, Lowery                   | 276      | Barkadale, Beverly           | 460      |
| Nannie R. Nowlin                 | 276      | Mary                         | 460      |
| Allen, Damila Baxter             | 326      | Peter                        | 460      |
| Cyrus                            | 384      | Barnard, Elizabeth Stone     | 484      |
| Hannah McKarger                  | 384      | John                         | 484      |
| Ambercronie, Flora Thomas        | 221      | Barratt, David               | 88       |
| William R.                       | 221      | Elvira                       | 88       |
| Anderson, Andrew                 | 309      | Franklin                     | 88       |
| Anna Barnard                     | 157      | Jane Board                   | 88       |
| Burwell                          | 309      | Joseph                       | 88       |
| Carrie                           | 309      | Lucy                         | 88       |
| Fred                             | 308, 309 | Mary                         | 88       |
| Henry Eggleston                  | 461      | Barrow, Sallie Cassie Nowlin | 312      |
| James                            | 461      | Barton, Bertha               | 138      |
| James William                    | 461      | Clifford                     | 138      |
| Mary B. V.                       | 461      | Emma W. Nowlin               | 184, 138 |
| Mary Wentworth                   | 461      | Huron                        | 138      |
| Rebecca J.                       | 463      | Marjorie                     | 138      |
| Stella                           | 309      | Nellie                       | 138      |
| Angus, Danerle                   | 212      | William                      | 184, 138 |
| Dovle N.                         | 212      | Bass, Fitzgerald             | 508      |
| J. C.                            | 212      | Mildred A. Fitzgerald        | 508      |
| John                             | 212      | Nannie                       | 508      |
| Gladys                           | 212      | R. B.                        | 508      |
| Ardinger, Estella B. Shackelford | 282      | Baswell, Elizabeth Nowlin    | 303      |
| Eugenia Dixie                    | 282      | Emma                         | 303      |
| Frances E. Tucker                | 282      | George                       | 303      |
| Horace Chester                   | 282      | John W.                      | 303      |
| James Berry                      | 282      | Leland                       | 303      |
| John P.                          | 281, 282 | Bates, Allen Miller          | 226, 227 |
| Lucy C. Smith                    | 281      | Ann E. Miller                | 228, 226 |
| Lucy Kathryn                     | 282      | Anna May                     | 227      |
| Mary Smith                       | 281      | Bessie Cawthorne             | 227      |
| Minnie B. Starr                  | 282      | Carl William                 | 226      |
| Nell Shackelford                 | 282      | Carrie May                   | 230      |
| Robert Chalmers                  | 282      | Celia Ann                    | 223      |
| Armstrong, Buron Nowlin          | 59       | Charles Fleming              | 223, 226 |
| J. Ed.                           | 59       | Charles Frank                | 227      |
| Ruth                             | 59       | Claud Allen                  | 226      |
| Sallie Blanche                   | 59       | Effie May                    | 223, 230 |
| Arnold, Lucy Thompson            | 326      | Ella Elston                  | 230      |
| Manning                          | 326      | Ella Zerilda                 | 227      |
|                                  |          | Elsie J. Eddy                | 227      |
|                                  |          | Eudora Ellen                 | 227      |

|                          | Page          |                          | Page          |
|--------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|---------------|
| Bates, Eugene Field      | 227           | Berger, Annie Sutherland | 272           |
| E. V. Grant              | 228           | Buckle                   | 419           |
| Floyd Cooper             | 227           | Catherine                | 273           |
| Grace May                | 229           | Catherine Nowlin         | 238, 272      |
| Harry Laverne            | 227           | Catherine P.             | 264, 265      |
| Henrietta Frances        | 228           | Christianna              | 238           |
| Kennith Stanford         | 230           | Clack Stone              | 419, 421      |
| Leslie E.                | 227           | Daniel                   | 238, 286      |
| Lloyd Cooper             | 227           | Daniel Wade              | 264           |
| Lucy Peyton              | 223           | David                    | 272, 273      |
| Lucy Price               | 227           | Rev. David               | 238           |
| Lula Adams               | 230           | David Crispin            | 273           |
| Maggie May F.            | 226           | Dillie E. McLane         | 264           |
| Mary Cooper              | 227           | Effie D. White           | 421           |
| Mary Miller              | 228, 228      | Elizabeth                | 272           |
| Mary Susan               | 228, 229      | Elizabeth J.             | 238, 263      |
| Nancy Elizabeth          | 228, 229      | Elizabeth Nowlin Jones   | 238           |
| Oliva Catherine          | 228, 229      | Elvira Thomas            | 420           |
| Richard Wade             | 228, 228      | Emma N. E.               | 422           |
| Robert Lee               | 226           | Eolian Baird             | 421           |
| Ronald Allen             | 227           | Fannie                   | 273           |
| Sallie Maggie            | 227           | Fanny                    | 239           |
| Sallie Mary              | 228           | Flora E. Gibbs           | 264           |
| Sarah E. McLothlin       | 226           | George                   | 419           |
| Susie                    | 227           | George Henry             | 264           |
| Vera Ella                | 230           | George Hope              | 239           |
| Virginia Eveline         | 223, 229      | Dr. George Hoper         | 273           |
| Virginia Oliva Catherine | 223           | George Tyree             | 273           |
| William D.               | 178, 223, 230 | Guy                      | 421           |
| William James            | 223, 230      | Hannah                   | 273           |
| William Melvin           | 227           | Harriet Henrietta        | 264           |
| William Nowlin           | 230           | Hester                   | 238           |
| Zerilda C. Nowlin        | 178, 223      | Hester Ann               | 273           |
| Baxter, Damila           | 326           | Henry Stone              | 422           |
| Harrison                 | 326           | Hettie R.                | 274           |
| Joseph                   | 326           | Jacob, Sr.               | 238, 239, 272 |
| Lavina                   | 326           | Jacob, Jr.               | 272           |
| Lovica                   | 326           | James                    | 419           |
| Raswell                  | 326           | James Bourland           | 265           |
| Rosannah Nowlin          | 326           | James Nowlin             | 238, 263      |
| Stephen                  | 326           | Jane Haney               | 238           |
| Beadleston, Emma Nowlin  | 316, 326      | Jewell Ellen             | 422           |
| George                   | 326           | John                     | 273           |
| Gracie                   | 326           | John Stone               | 421           |
| Harriet L. Tyler         | 326           | John Wade                | 239           |
| Hattie                   | 326           | Jonathan                 | 272           |
| John                     | 316, 326      | Judith Ann               | 421           |
| Malissa                  | 329           | Kate                     | 419           |
| Martha Nowlin            | 326           | Kate May                 | 421           |
| Mary Jane                | 329           | Lucy                     | 238           |
| Nancy                    | 326           | Lucy Alice               | 273           |
| Olive                    | 326           | Lucy Ann Wade            | 238, 264      |
| Rowena                   | 327           | Mable                    | 421           |
| Silas                    | 327           | Martha Ann               | 264, 265      |
| Stephen                  | 326           | Mable Carson             | 274           |
| Thoda Lappeus            | 326           | Mable Collins            | 238, 265      |
| Thomas                   | 326           | Mary (Polly)             | 238           |
| Beale, Alice             | 427           | Mary Ann                 | 419           |
| Beckett, Anna M. Nowlin  | 61            | Mary Elizabeth H.        | 422           |
| Catherine                | 62            | Mary Virginia            | 264           |
| Christine                | 62            | Morgan White             | 421, 422      |
| Elizabeth                | 62            | Mildred                  | 238, 252, 263 |
| Mattie Grace             | 62            | Nilla Luck Dickerson     | 273           |
| Samuel Nathan            | 61            | Paul                     | 274           |
| Bennett, Alfred D.       | 274           | Peggie Hedgick           | 273           |
| Hettie R. Berger         | 274           | Peter                    | 273           |
| Bentley, John            | 52            | Polly (Mary)             | 238           |
| Julia Nowlin             | 52            | Rainey Catherine         | 239, 266      |
| Berger, Abraham          | 273           | Reba Vernice             | 422           |
| Allison                  | 273           | Reld                     | 273           |
| Amos                     | 159           | Robert Thompson          | 421           |
| Anna                     | 238, 240      | Rosa Graves              | 266           |
| Annie                    | 274           | Rose M. Graves           | 273           |
| Annie Elizabeth          | 421           | Roy Hooker               | 420, 422      |

|                                 | Page          |                                | Page               |
|---------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
| Berger, Roy M. ....             | 421           | Bland, Dr. J. H. ....          | 270                |
| Ruport Verner .....             | 422           | Lottie E. ....                 | 270                |
| Samuel .....                    | 273, 419, 421 | Mary A. Shumate .....          | 270                |
| Capt. Samuel .....              | 238, 273, 274 | Reba .....                     | 270                |
| Samuel David .....              | 273           | Boles, Agnes O. Nowlin .....   | 52                 |
| Sarah Elvira .....              | 421           | Borgher .....                  | 424                |
| Sarah R. T. ....                | 421           | Edwin Bruce .....              | 52                 |
| Susan .....                     | 273           | Booth, Henry .....             | 419                |
| Susan Pullen .....              | 273           | Tippie Sue .....               | 419                |
| Thomas .....                    | 266           | William H. ....                | 417, 419           |
| Thomas A. ....                  | 419, 423      | Bourland, John L. ....         | 264                |
| Thomas Allen .....              | 421           | Mary Virginia Berger .....     | 264                |
| Thomas Carson .....             | 273, 274      | Bower, Ann .....               | 174                |
| Thomas Stone .....              | 419           | Catherine A. Mahan .....       | 173                |
| Virginia Elvira .....           | 421           | Clay .....                     | 174                |
| Virginia Luck .....             | 274           | Eliza .....                    | 174                |
| William .....                   | 238           | George .....                   | 174                |
| William E. ....                 | 419           | James .....                    | 174                |
| William Gibbs .....             | 265           | Jasper .....                   | 174                |
| William Leelle .....            | 421           | Peter .....                    | 173                |
| William Richard Wade .....      | 264           | Sarah E. ....                  | 174                |
| Bernard, Anna .....             | 157           | Susan .....                    | 174                |
| Anna Virginia .....             | 289           | Bradly, Cecil May .....        | 216                |
| Benjamin Franklin .....         | 157           | Charlie .....                  | 216                |
| B. F. ....                      | 289           | Grace Marie .....              | 216                |
| Calvin .....                    | 157           | Nannie C. ....                 | 216                |
| Carrie Lyn .....                | 289           | Braly, Emmorie .....           | 69                 |
| Charles Edward .....            | 289           | Florence Nowlin .....          | 69                 |
| Ernest C. ....                  | 289           | Rev. J. D. ....                | 69                 |
| Frances .....                   | 157           | J. Garratt .....               | 69                 |
| Harriett .....                  | 157           | John .....                     | 69                 |
| Isaac .....                     | 157           | Mattie .....                   | 69                 |
| Jennie West .....               | 289           | Milton Hubbard .....           | 69                 |
| Lanetta .....                   | 289           | Pauline .....                  | 69                 |
| Lavenia .....                   | 157           | Brannon, Anna B. Ford .....    | 233                |
| Lillie .....                    | 289           | Ford .....                     | 233                |
| Lucy .....                      | 157           | Tom .....                      | 233                |
| Mary .....                      | 157           | Broadus, T. M. ....            | 428                |
| Mary J. Wing .....              | 289           | Brooks, Amanda Catherine ..... | 214, 217           |
| Mattie Robertson .....          | 289           | Bettie Davis .....             | 216                |
| May E. Ancell .....             | 289           | Cella Ann .....                | 214                |
| Maybelle .....                  | 289           | Ethel A. ....                  | 217                |
| Newton .....                    | 157           | Janny Drayden .....            | 217                |
| Reuben .....                    | 157           | Lillie C. ....                 | 217                |
| Robert Lee .....                | 289           | Maggie .....                   | 217                |
| Susannah Mahan .....            | 157           | Mary C. ....                   | 216                |
| Willie .....                    | 289           | Mary Rodman .....              | 217                |
| Billman, Walter .....           | 337           | Mary Susan .....               | 214, 215           |
| Bird, Anna M. ....              | 234           | Minnie P. ....                 | 217                |
| Malcom .....                    | 234           | Myrtle .....                   | 109                |
| Sallie C. Smith .....           | 234           | Nannie C. ....                 | 216                |
| Birrell, Amanda A. Thomas ..... | 83            | Oliva Catherine Nowlin .....   | 178, 213, 214, 217 |
| Kenneth Bernard .....           | 83            | Peyton T. ....                 | 217                |
| Maud May .....                  | 83            | Richard Green .....            | 217                |
| Rachel E. ....                  | 83            | Susan A. ....                  | 216                |
| Samuel C. ....                  | 83            | Thomas Johnson .....           | 214, 216           |
| Samuel L. ....                  | 83            | Viola May .....                | 216                |
| Bivins, Clemense .....          | 38            | Young Drayden .....            | 178, 214, 216      |
| Colonous .....                  | 38            | Young Drayden, Jr. ....        | 216                |
| Cora .....                      | 38            | Brown, Abram Burwell .....     | 505                |
| Debora .....                    | 38            | Emma Lena H. ....              | 92                 |
| Henry .....                     | 38            | Rev. E. W. ....                | 92                 |
| Pearl .....                     | 38            | James Wharton .....            | 92                 |
| Sidney .....                    | 38            | Jorden .....                   | 149                |
| Zaner .....                     | 38            | Joseph Harvey .....            | 505                |
| Blake, Elizabeth P. N. ....     | 94            | Rev. Joseph S. ....            | 505                |
| Ottie .....                     | 94            | Leona Vyscheden .....          | 49                 |
| William O. ....                 | 94            | Louella .....                  | 222                |
| Blakely, Lena L. Thomas .....   | 221           | Louise .....                   | 488                |
| M. J. D. ....                   | 221           | Lucy C. ....                   | 49                 |
|                                 |               | Lucy Cannon .....              | 49                 |
|                                 |               | Lucy J. Fitzgerald .....       | 505                |
|                                 |               | Nellie Nowlin .....            | 149                |

|                             | Page          |                           | Page     |
|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------------------|----------|
| Brown, Robert E. ....       | 49            | Chapman, Helen .....      | 429      |
| Nilwon Virginia .....       | 149           | Helen M. Hill .....       | 217      |
| Roland .....                | 488           | L. P. ....                | 217      |
| Samuel Fitzgerald .....     | 505           | Chealier, Addie T. ....   | 223      |
| Samuel M. ....              | 49            | Albert Sidney .....       | 223      |
| Thomas .....                | 222           | Annie L. Schooley .....   | 223      |
| Washington W. ....          | 49            | Henry Clay .....          | 223      |
| William Breckenridge .....  | 49            | Ida Paulina .....         | 223      |
| Broyles, Annie .....        | 195, 196, 197 | James R. ....             | 223      |
| Emily Rose .....            | 195, 196, 197 | John H. ....              | 223      |
| Mary Crook .....            | 203           | Lida A. ....              | 223      |
| Dr. O. G. ....              | 195, 197      | Lucy Levinia .....        | 223      |
| Summerfield .....           | 203           | Maud J. ....              | 223      |
| Susan Wade Nowlin .....     | 195, 197      | Richard E. ....           | 223      |
| Susan Wade .....            | 195, 197      | Robert Omer .....         | 223      |
| Virginia Nowlin .....       | 195, 196, 197 | Sallie Nowlin .....       | 227      |
| Bruce, Rev. Charles H. .... | 255           | William P. ....           | 223      |
| Charles Herbert .....       | 255           | William T. ....           | 223      |
| Elizabeth S. Graves .....   | 255           | Christian, Jonathan ..... | 297      |
| Margaret Elizabeth .....    | 255           | Sallie Nowlin .....       | 297      |
| Mildred Christina .....     | 255           | Clark, Ann .....          | 101      |
| Oliva C. Bates .....        | 223, 229      | Charles .....             | 143      |
| Buchan, Edward F. ....      | 318, 319      | Edmond .....              | 101      |
| Emma Mott .....             | 318, 319      | Erin .....                | 143      |
| Verna .....                 | 319           | Frances .....             | 101      |
| Buck, Fred .....            | 96            | George .....              | 101      |
| Mary Nowlin .....           | 96            | John .....                | 101      |
| Burke, Eva W. Smith .....   | 234           | Jonathan .....            | 101      |
| Walter .....                | 234           | Lucy .....                | 101      |
|                             |               | Mary E. ....              | 143      |
|                             |               | Richard .....             | 101      |
|                             |               | Rodgers .....             | 101      |
|                             |               | William .....             | 101      |
|                             |               | Clevenger, Elmira B. .... | 220      |
|                             |               | Emma McCroskie .....      | 220      |
|                             |               | Grover Cleveland .....    | 220      |
|                             |               | Oliva C. Bates .....      | 223, 229 |
|                             |               | Samuel L. ....            | 220      |
|                             |               | S. Golden .....           | 220      |
|                             |               | Viva Folsom .....         | 220      |
|                             |               | William .....             | 223, 229 |
|                             |               | Winston W. ....           | 220      |
|                             |               | Cloward, John W. ....     | 471      |
|                             |               | Stacy Stone .....         | 471      |
|                             |               | Clopton, Fannie .....     | 111      |
|                             |               | John .....                | 111      |
|                             |               | Martha .....              | 111      |
|                             |               | Robert .....              | 111      |
|                             |               | Coats, Richard .....      | 443      |
|                             |               | Cobb, Rachel Stone .....  | 480      |
|                             |               | Thomas .....              | 480      |
|                             |               | Cobbs, Alice Beale .....  | 429      |
|                             |               | Annie Wilson .....        | 429      |
|                             |               | Eliza .....               | 428      |
|                             |               | Elizabeth P. ....         | 427      |
|                             |               | Emma Catherine .....      | 428, 429 |
|                             |               | Helen Chapman .....       | 427      |
|                             |               | James Stone .....         | 427      |
|                             |               | John .....                | 427      |
|                             |               | John Fitzgerald .....     | 427, 428 |
|                             |               | John J. ....              | 429      |
|                             |               | Lou B. ....               | 428      |
|                             |               | Louisa F. ....            | 428      |
|                             |               | Mary Blanch .....         | 428      |
|                             |               | Mary Fournay .....        | 428      |
|                             |               | Mary L. ....              | 428      |
|                             |               | Mildred Ann .....         | 428      |
|                             |               | Mildred Anne .....        | 428      |
|                             |               | Mildred Stone .....       | 427      |
|                             |               | Sallie McCoy .....        | 427      |
|                             |               | Samuel P. ....            | 427      |
|                             |               | Stanhope Fournay .....    | 428      |
|                             |               | Sue B. ....               | 428      |
|                             |               | Susan A. ....             | 429      |
|                             |               | Thomas .....              | 429      |

## C

|                                 |          |
|---------------------------------|----------|
| Cameron, Angus .....            | 73       |
| Mary Nowlin .....               | 73       |
| Capen, Ann Stone .....          | 484      |
| Carson, Rowena Beadleston ..... | 327      |
| William .....                   | 327      |
| Cass, Louis .....               | 204      |
| Nannie Crook .....              | 204      |
| Carter, Allen Watson .....      | 444      |
| Benjamin Franklin .....         | 497      |
| Bettle A. Womack .....          | 443      |
| Dr. C. L. ....                  | 445      |
| Charles T. ....                 | 444      |
| Edward R. ....                  | 444      |
| Emma A. ....                    | 443      |
| George A. ....                  | 443      |
| Dr. George A. ....              | 442, 443 |
| Nora E. Moses .....             | 497      |
| Katie Womack .....              | 443      |
| Rebecca .....                   | 484      |
| Ruby Ellen .....                | 497      |
| Samuel Stone .....              | 443      |
| Stephen D. ....                 | 444      |
| William R. ....                 | 443      |
| Cavanaugh, Carlton .....        | 333      |
| Ernest .....                    | 333      |
| Gladys Nowlin .....             | 333      |
| Lloyd .....                     | 333      |
| Chambers, Clack .....           | 420      |
| D. Stone .....                  | 420      |
| Kate Berger .....               | 420      |
| Lelia .....                     | 420      |
| Lucy Catherine .....            | 421      |
| Maud May .....                  | 420      |
| Mollie Berger .....             | 420      |
| Nettie May Dix .....            | 421      |
| Thomas J. ....                  | 420      |
| Thomas R. ....                  | 420, 421 |
| William P. ....                 | 420      |
| Chamberlain, Jacob .....        | 479      |
| Susannah Stone .....            | 479      |



|                             | Page          |                            | Page     |
|-----------------------------|---------------|----------------------------|----------|
| Cobbs, Thomas Edward        | 427, 429, 430 | Craven, Hanie M.           | 218      |
| Thomas F.                   | 429           | Harold                     | 229      |
| Virginia R.                 | 429           | Henly Groome               | 214      |
| Walter H. M. D.             | 429           | Janie Queener              | 218      |
| William C.                  | 428           | John Francis               | 228, 230 |
| William Cabel               | 429           | Lucy C.                    | 214      |
| William W.                  | 427, 428      | Lula Groome                | 214      |
| Cocke, Dr. George W.        | 273           | Mary Susan Brooks          | 215      |
| Lucy Alice Berger           | 273           | Nannie                     | 214      |
| Coley, Bettie Sneed         | 185           | Ola                        | 218      |
| Colliman, Anna E. Craven    | 216           | Oliva C. Nowlin Brooks     | 217      |
| Beulah Olive                | 216           | Olive                      | 218      |
| Cynthia L.                  | 216           | Olivia Zerilda             | 228      |
| John                        | 216           | Oscar A.                   | 214      |
| Keith B.                    | 216           | Richard Wade               | 218      |
| Robert Dewitt               | 216           | R. Allen                   | 228      |
| Colonial Days               | 397           | Robert Henly               | 214      |
| Conley, Cecelia Nowlin      | 331, 332      | R. P.                      | 228, 229 |
| George A.                   | 331           | Roy                        | 218      |
| George E.                   | 331           | Russell                    | 229      |
| M. Celia                    | 331           | Sallie M. Bates            | 228      |
| Connell, Ashby              | 45            | Susan Nannie               | 214      |
| Drura K. Townsend           | 45            | Tillie Elliot              | 214      |
| Coon, Nina Graves           | 266           | Thomas Jewel               | 229      |
| Corbin, Hortense Fitzgerald | 504           | Viola Thomas               | 214      |
| Wyatt                       | 504           | Virginia Eveline Bates     | 228, 229 |
| Cott, Dorsey Wing           | 292           | Walter Price               | 229      |
| Margarett                   | 292           | Wyatt                      | 217      |
| Mary Louise Wing            | 292           | Wyatt, Jr.                 | 214, 218 |
| Dr W. M.                    | 292           | Dr. Young Draden           | 215      |
| William Warren              | 292           | Young Frankie              | 214      |
| Couch, Harold               | 320           | Dr. Zanny D.               | 214      |
| Howard                      | 320           | Zanny Franklin             | 214      |
| Irene C.                    | 320           | Zerilda Elizabeth          | 230      |
| Maurine                     | 320           | Crews, Annie Lottie        | 176      |
| Stephen                     | 320           | Joseph                     | 175      |
| Coulter, Estell C. Nowlin   | 142           | Richard Samuel             | 176      |
| Marjory                     | 142           | Sarah E. Simmons           | 175      |
| Mary                        | 142           | Virginia Lewis             | 175      |
| Thomas                      | 142           | Crook, Calvin B.           | 203      |
| Couper, Arabella            | 255           | David Crockett             | 204      |
| Elizabeth                   | 255           | Elizabeth                  | 202      |
| Fred F.                     | 255           | Emma                       | 204      |
| Susan B. Graves             | 255           | Isabelle                   | 204      |
| Covey, Albert               | 314           | Jane                       | 203      |
| Clarinda                    | 314           | Hon. John                  | 202      |
| Griffin                     | 314           | Margaret                   | 203      |
| Hannah                      | 314           | Mary                       | 202      |
| Jane                        | 314           | Nannie                     | 204      |
| John                        | 314           | Sallie                     | 204      |
| Malinda                     | 314           | Sallie Tarver              | 204      |
| Nancy Nowlin                | 312, 314      | Sarah Brown                | 203      |
| Sallie                      | 314           | Sarah Kimmer               | 204      |
| Samuel                      | 312, 314      | Crosswhite, Frances Mahan  | 153      |
| William                     | 314           | Crowley, John              | 214      |
| Craven, A. J.               | 215           | Lucy C. Craven             | 214      |
| Alice                       | 218           | Crumpler, Irene            | 456      |
| Anna E.                     | 215           | Curlee, John Henry         | 52       |
| Bluford Bond                | 214           | Lenora Nowlin              | 52       |
| Bryan Ward                  | 218           | Cunningham, Berdie Rebecca | 65       |
| Celia A. Brooks             | 214           | Dr. George                 | 65       |
| Dorwin F.                   | 214           | Georgia Elizabeth          | 65       |
| Effie May Bates             | 228, 230      | Harriett Elizabeth         | 65       |
| Elma                        | 218           | Currie, Minnie I. Nowlin   | 53       |
| Estelle L.                  | 218           | William                    | 53       |
| Freeman L.                  | 214           | Curry, Mary                | 88       |
| Grace                       | 229           | Ottie                      | 94       |
|                             |               | S. A.                      | 94       |
|                             |               | W. B.                      | 94       |
|                             |               | Cutter, Deborah Stone      | 484      |
|                             |               | Ephraim                    | 484      |

| D.                       |          | Page                     |          | Page |
|--------------------------|----------|--------------------------|----------|------|
| Dancy, Ella              | 48       | Davis, Ivin              | 80       |      |
| Horace                   | 48       | James C.                 | 40       |      |
| John Winfred             | 48       | Jennie Maria             | 80       |      |
| Lucy A. Nowlin           | 48       | John                     | 460      |      |
| Martha Evaline           | 48       | John M.                  | 40       |      |
| Daniels, Anna Russell    | 488      | Kelly Stone Rainey       | 454, 455 |      |
| Annie E. W.              | 489      | Lucy N.                  | 40       |      |
| Bertha Frances           | 489      | Peyton                   | 40       |      |
| Edgar Stokes             | 489      | Phoebe R. S.             | 471      |      |
| Edward Thomas            | 489      | Robert                   | 471      |      |
| Ernest Womack            | 489      | Samuel Brooks            | 40       |      |
| Gertie M. Womack         | 488      | Sarah Nowlin             | 80       |      |
| James F.                 | 485, 489 | Victor                   | 80       |      |
| James Stone              | 489      | William                  | 80       |      |
| Janie Sue                | 488      | William H. Harrison      | 40       |      |
| Joseph Lacy              | 488      | Dealy, George            | 216      |      |
| Mamie Louis              | 489      | Jerry                    | 216      |      |
| Nettie Stone             | 489      | Nannie C. Brooks         | 216      |      |
| Oliva Gertrude           | 489      | Noel                     | 216      |      |
| Van Buren                | 488      | Deven, David W.          | 87       |      |
| Virginia Caroline        | 489      | Elizabeth                | 87       |      |
| William Leigh            | 489      | Elvira                   | 87       |      |
| William Thomas           | 485, 488 | Grace Alma               | 89       |      |
| Darnold, Al Balalde      | 226      | Harriett Emaline         | 87       |      |
| Alice Grable             | 226      | Hattie                   | 87       |      |
| Annie Smith              | 226      | James                    | 87       |      |
| Catherine A.             | 225      | James Monroe             | 38, 39   |      |
| Celia Ann Bates          | 228      | John                     | 87       |      |
| Charles B.               | 226      | Lila May                 | 38, 39   |      |
| Charles R.               | 226      | Lucy C.                  | 38       |      |
| Chrystal                 | 226      | Lucy Wade                | 38       |      |
| Cora                     | 225      | Margaret                 | 87       |      |
| Druzillah F.             | 225      | Martha Ann               | 88       |      |
| Early Hasmer             | 225      | Martha Washington        | 87       |      |
| Eugene                   | 225      | Mary                     | 87       |      |
| Eugene G.                | 225      | Mary Lucy                | 39       |      |
| George Richard           | 225      | Mildred Louise           | 88       |      |
| Henry A.                 | 225      | Rachel Rebecca           | 87, 89   |      |
| Henry C.                 | 225      | Robert L.                | 38       |      |
| James Noble              | 225      | Samuel Beckett           | 87       |      |
| Jessie L.                | 225      | Sarah Ann                | 87       |      |
| Joseph                   | 225      | Susan Ann                | 87       |      |
| Leonora E.               | 225      | William                  | 87       |      |
| Lucy Ella                | 225      | William D.               | 38       |      |
| Mary A.                  | 225      | Dey, Joe                 | 326      |      |
| Monie M.                 | 225      | Lavina Thompson          | 326      |      |
| Parker Davis             | 225      | Dibrell, Joe B.          | 43       |      |
| Rosa Boas                | 226      | Ella P. Dancy            | 43       |      |
| Rose Martin              | 225      | Dickerson, Crispin       | 288      |      |
| Rose Wheeler             | 225      | Christianna Berger       | 288      |      |
| Ruby Ray                 | 225      | Dinkins, J. H.           | 43       |      |
| Sylvia                   | 225      | Mary O. Nowlin           | 43       |      |
| Theodore E.              | 226      | Dodson, Elizabeth Stone  | 470      |      |
| William                  | 223      | John                     | 470      |      |
| William Clide            | 225      | Donovan, M.              | 331      |      |
| Zerilda May              | 226      | Mildred Nowlin           | 331      |      |
| Davidson, Bessie J. Dell | 422      | Dornen, Annie Martin     | 97       |      |
| F. S.                    | 422      | Annie Willing            | 97       |      |
| Helen Hazel              | 422      | Elizabeth Preston        | 97       |      |
| Mary Ann B.              | 422      | Kathryn                  | 97       |      |
| Olin Ray                 | 422      | Mary                     | 97       |      |
| Davis, Aurora B. Thomas  | 221      | Thomas B.                | 97       |      |
| A. J.                    | 221      | Dotty, Bessie Nowlin     | 47       |      |
| Albert                   | 40       | Douglas, Anna V. Bernard | 289      |      |
| Charlie                  | 80       | L. P.                    | 289      |      |
| Christopher              | 460      | Virginia                 | 289      |      |
| Edward                   | 40       | Dow, Ada                 | 158      |      |
| Elizabeth Nowlin         | 40       | Douglas Ann              | 110      |      |
| Evelyne Byrd             | 97       | Edna                     | 158      |      |
| Glenn                    | 80       | Elizabeth Mahan          | 157      |      |
| George                   | 80       | Dr. James                | 157, 162 |      |
| George Maslin            | 454, 455 | Dr. James A.             | 158      |      |
| George Maslin II         | 454, 455 | James H.                 | 158      |      |

# INDEX

521

|                                | Page          |
|--------------------------------|---------------|
| Dow, James H., Jr. ....        | 158           |
| James L. ....                  | 158           |
| James Purlington ....          | 157, 158      |
| John A. ....                   | 158           |
| Dr. John A. ....               | 157, 158      |
| Josephine Myers ....           | 158           |
| Lorenzo ....                   | 158           |
| Mae Pearl ....                 | 158, 159      |
| Mary Ophelia N. ....           | 157, 159      |
| Milton Goodwin ....            | 157, 158, 159 |
| Ollie P. Nulky ....            | 158           |
| Roxie Mitchell ....            | 158           |
| Sarah C. ....                  | 157           |
| Sarah D. Turner ....           | 158           |
| William H. ....                | 157           |
| Willie Edgar ....              | 158           |
| Draper, Olive Beadleston ....  | 327           |
| Dudley, James Henry ....       | 427           |
| Susan Goad ....                | 427           |
| Duke, David Bryan ....         | 142           |
| Eva M. Nowlin ....             | 142           |
| George Alnold ....             | 142           |
| Mary Louise ....               | 142           |
| Mathew ....                    | 142           |
| Robert ....                    | 142           |
| Dunlap, Anna C. Nowlin. ....   | 134, 138      |
| Carrie May ....                | 188           |
| Clide Peebles ....             | 91            |
| Halbert ....                   | 138           |
| James ....                     | 134, 138      |
| John Bell ....                 | 188           |
| Lizzie Rebecca ....            | 91            |
| Mary L. M. ....                | 91            |
| Mullins ....                   | 91            |
| Thomas ....                    | 138           |
| Will Porter ....               | 91            |
| Durrett, Cynthia Townsend .... | 41            |

## E

|                                 |          |
|---------------------------------|----------|
| Eanes, Henry ....               | 177      |
| Mary L. M. ....                 | 177      |
| Early, Blanche ....             | 425      |
| Earsom, Margaret J. Mahan. .... | 154      |
| Mary Mahan ....                 | 158      |
| Easley, Catherine H. ....       | 460      |
| Charles ....                    | 460      |
| Daniel B. ....                  | 460      |
| Dollie Hoskin ....              | 460      |
| James Stone ....                | 460      |
| John ....                       | 460      |
| Lucy C. ....                    | 460      |
| Maria ....                      | 460      |
| Mary Ann ....                   | 460      |
| Mary B. ....                    | 460      |
| Mary J. ....                    | 460      |
| Nancy ....                      | 460      |
| Nancy Stone ....                | 460      |
| Rev. Robert ....                | 409, 460 |
| Robert Jr. ....                 | 460      |
| Sallie Mann ....                | 460      |
| William ....                    | 460      |
| Edgar, Anna Jane Machette. .... | 247      |
| Lillian Claud ....              | 247      |
| W. L. ....                      | 247      |
| Editor, Card ....               | 184      |
| Clara ....                      | 184      |
| James ....                      | 184      |
| Mary ....                       | 184      |

|                                 | Page          |
|---------------------------------|---------------|
| Editor, Rex ....                | 184           |
| Walter ....                     | 184           |
| Edwards, Daniel C. ....         | 416           |
| Elizabeth Wade Stone. ....      | 416           |
| Mary Eliza ....                 | 416           |
| William ....                    | 40            |
| Elam, Elizabeth Preston S. .... | 99            |
| John ....                       | 99            |
| Eldridge, John ....             | 141           |
| Katie M. Nowlin ....            | 141           |
| Virginia ....                   | 141           |
| Elliott, Dorothy ....           | 114           |
| Ethel Sargent ....              | 114           |
| G. Sargent ....                 | 114, 115      |
| John Wentworth ....             | 114           |
| Lelia R. Nowlin ....            | 114, 115, 120 |
| Ruth ....                       | 114           |
| Ellis, Alvin B. ....            | 271           |
| Mattie McHaney ....             | 271           |
| Emerson, Albert B. ....         | 433           |
| Elizabeth F. H. ....            | 433           |
| Emma N. ....                    |               |
| Eurick, Olive Beadleston. ....  | 327           |
| Thomas ....                     | 327           |
| Evans, Carrie Jane ....         | 91            |
| Carrie May ....                 | 92            |
| Cora Pettijohn ....             | 92            |
| Jessie Price ....               | 92            |
| Joe White ....                  | 92            |
| Lester Lee ....                 | 92            |
| Maud C. ....                    | 92            |
| Maury L. ....                   | 233           |
| Nellie William ....             | 92            |
| Robert Blake ....               | 92            |
| Robert Lee ....                 | 92            |
| Shirley Gilbert ....            | 92            |
| Stella B. Ford ....             | 233           |
| William Henry ....              | 92            |
| Ewel, Amanda M. ....            | 460           |

## F.

|                         |     |
|-------------------------|-----|
| Farr, Sarah Stone ....  | 479 |
| Stephen ....            | 479 |
| Faust, Cora Nowlin .... | 53  |
| Rufus ....              | 53  |
| Field, Anna ....        | 296 |
| Bessie Myra ....        | 48  |
| Betsy Nowlin ....       | 312 |
| Elias ....              | 312 |
| Elizabeth ....          | 296 |
| Henry ....              | 296 |
| Henry Walker ....       | 296 |
| Dr. Joseph ....         | 296 |
| Joseph W. ....          | 296 |
| J. W. ....              | 48  |
| Leona T. Thomson ....   | 48  |
| Lucille ....            | 296 |
| Lucy A. Jones ....      | 296 |
| Mildred ....            | 296 |
| Myra ....               | 296 |
| Percy ....              | 296 |
| Rebecca ....            | 296 |
| Susan ....              | 296 |
| William Walker ....     | 296 |
| Willie ....             | 296 |
| Finny, Annie Inez ....  | 108 |
| Inez ....               | 108 |
| Margaret ....           | 108 |
| Robert J. ....          | 108 |

|                                     | Page               |                              | Page          |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------|---------------|
| <b>FITZGERALD.</b>                  |                    | <b>J</b>                     |               |
| Coat-of-Arms . . . . .              | 489                | James . . . . .              | 444, 492      |
| The Family . . . . .                | 489                | James B. . . . .             | 504           |
| Name, Origin of the . . . . .       | 489                | James Banister . . . . .     | 498, 506      |
| Fitzgeralds, The Virginia . . . . . | 498                | James Morgan . . . . .       | 492, 493      |
| <b>A</b>                            |                    | James Thompson . . . . .     | 494           |
| Alice . . . . .                     | 504                | James W. . . . .             | 482           |
| Alford A. . . . .                   | 504, 506           | Jane Thompson . . . . .      | 494           |
| Annie Carter . . . . .              | 499                | James William . . . . .      | 483, 506, 507 |
| <b>B</b>                            |                    | James William, Jr. . . . .   | 507           |
| Bard E. . . . .                     | 493                | Jeremiah Graves . . . . .    | 492           |
| Blanche . . . . .                   | 499                | Jimmie . . . . .             | 496           |
| Buck (William) . . . . .            | 494                | John . . . . .               | 494, 496      |
| <b>C</b>                            |                    | John Edmund . . . . .        | 502           |
| Clara . . . . .                     | 496                | Rev. John Thomas . . . . .   | 504           |
| <b>D</b>                            |                    | John Wade . . . . .          | 498, 501      |
| Daisy . . . . .                     | 499                | Josie . . . . .              | 499           |
| <b>E</b>                            |                    | <b>K</b>                     |               |
| Edmund . . . . .                    | 491, 492, 494, 498 | Kate . . . . .               | 493           |
| Edmund B. . . . .                   | 493                | <b>L</b>                     |               |
| Edmund Boxly . . . . .              | 492, 493           | Lena . . . . .               | 496           |
| Edna . . . . .                      | 497                | Lena Pauline . . . . .       | 493           |
| Edna Wade . . . . .                 | 497                | Leona . . . . .              | 496           |
| Lord Edward . . . . .               | 490                | Lillie . . . . .             | 499           |
| Eliza Scott . . . . .               | 496                | Louise . . . . .             | 506           |
| Elizabeth . . . . .                 | 492                | <b>M</b>                     |               |
| Elizabeth Margaret . . . . .        | 492                | Mattie Maud . . . . .        | 506           |
| Elizabeth Stone . . . . .           | 433                | Marion M. . . . .            | 498           |
| Ellen White . . . . .               | 494, 497           | Margaret Wesley . . . . .    | 499           |
| Emily . . . . .                     | 499                | Martha . . . . .             | 494           |
| Emily Anderson . . . . .            | 492, 498           | Martha S. Gregory . . . . .  | 502           |
| Emily B. . . . .                    | 504                | Mary E. . . . .              | 498           |
| Eugene G. . . . .                   | 493                | Mary Elizabeth . . . . .     | 499           |
| <b>F</b>                            |                    | Mary Emma . . . . .          | 502           |
| Fannie White . . . . .              | 493                | Mary Jane . . . . .          | 493           |
| Fannie White Graves . . . . .       | 492                | Mary L. . . . .              | 504           |
| Frank B. . . . .                    | 504                | Mary L. Gregory . . . . .    | 493           |
| <b>G</b>                            |                    | Mary Womock . . . . .        | 499           |
| George . . . . .                    | 494                | Maude . . . . .              | 498           |
| George Hardwick . . . . .           | 506                | Maurice Thomas . . . . .     | 498           |
| George Washington . . . . .         | 494                | Mildred Ann . . . . .        | 498, 502      |
| Geraldine . . . . .                 | 499                | Mildred P. . . . .           | 494           |
| Gracie . . . . .                    | 496                | Mildred Payne . . . . .      | 491           |
| Grave Virginia . . . . .            | 498                | Minnie . . . . .             | 499           |
| <b>H</b>                            |                    | <b>N</b>                     |               |
| Harriet Durham . . . . .            | 499                | Nancy . . . . .              | 492           |
| Hart J. . . . .                     | 508                | Nancy Jane . . . . .         | 494           |
| Hattie Gertrude . . . . .           | 506                | Nannie Pat . . . . .         | 496           |
| Hattie Hardwick . . . . .           | 506                | <b>O</b>                     |               |
| Hattie Lloyd . . . . .              | 496                | Ollie . . . . .              | 496           |
| Halle Vanderburgh . . . . .         | 498                | <b>P</b>                     |               |
| Hattie B. Vanderburgh . . . . .     | 498                | Parmelia de Genlis . . . . . | 490           |
| Hattie Gertrude . . . . .           | 498                | Pauline . . . . .            | 499           |
| Hattie Lloyd . . . . .              | 498                | Polly Cooke . . . . .        | 492           |
| Henrietta Hardwick . . . . .        | 504                | <b>R</b>                     |               |
| Helen C. . . . .                    | 498                | Rae . . . . .                | 496           |
| Herrick L. Frances . . . . .        | 504                | Rebecca Carter . . . . .     | 499, 501      |
| Hortense . . . . .                  | 504                | Rebecca E. . . . .           | 494           |
| Howard B. . . . .                   | 504                | Reuben . . . . .             | 492           |
| <b>I</b>                            |                    | Robert Gregory . . . . .     | 483, 507      |
| Icie . . . . .                      | 496                | Robert W. . . . .            | 499           |
|                                     |                    | <b>S</b>                     |               |
|                                     |                    | Sallie Jane . . . . .        | 496           |
|                                     |                    | Sallie J. Motley . . . . .   | 496           |

|                       | Page          |
|-----------------------|---------------|
| Sallie Pattie .....   | 499           |
| Samuel .....          | 492, 493, 504 |
| Samuel Jeduthan ..... | 499           |
| Samuel Lewis .....    | 502           |
| Samuel Robert .....   | 494           |
| Samuel Taylor .....   | 506           |
| Sarah Jane .....      | 494           |
| Sarah Jones .....     | 492, 494      |
| Susan Crews .....     | 492           |

T

|                       |                    |
|-----------------------|--------------------|
| Thomas .....          | 494, 495, 496, 497 |
| Thomas Anderson ..... | 498, 499, 501      |
| Thomas Jones .....    | 498                |
| Thomas White .....    | 494                |

V

|                         |     |
|-------------------------|-----|
| Virginia L. ....        | 498 |
| Virginia L. Crews ..... | 492 |
| Virginia Moore .....    | 506 |

W

|                      |                    |
|----------------------|--------------------|
| William .....        | 492, 494, 498, 508 |
| William H. ....      | 504                |
| William Rawley ..... | 494, 495           |
| William Robert ..... | 502                |
| Willie .....         | 495                |
| Winnie .....         | 496                |

|                                   |     |
|-----------------------------------|-----|
| Fletcher, Alex .....              | 82  |
| Eugene .....                      | 82  |
| Margaret Williamson .....         | 82  |
| Flournoy, Judge Landon B. ....    | 428 |
| Lou B. ....                       | 427 |
| Mary .....                        | 427 |
| Sue B. Cobb .....                 | 471 |
| Flygare, John .....               | 238 |
| Ford, Anna Brand .....            | 232 |
| Carrie Mary .....                 | 232 |
| Charles W. ....                   | 232 |
| Clyde Berry .....                 | 238 |
| Estella .....                     | 238 |
| Nellie .....                      | 238 |
| Stella Beeding .....              | 238 |
| Susanna E. Smith .....            | 232 |
| John .....                        | 334 |
| Nellie .....                      | 238 |
| Phoebe McKarger .....             | 234 |
| Dr. S. Howard .....               | 50  |
| Stella Beeding .....              | 238 |
| Sue M. Thomson .....              | 50  |
| Susanna E. Smith .....            | 232 |
| Una Lavier .....                  | 238 |
| Forschee, Jane Crook .....        | 208 |
| Jona .....                        | 208 |
| Foster, Elizabeth Jefferson ..... | 436 |
| Emma R. Nowlin .....              | 300 |
| Hiram Basley .....                | 436 |
| Mary Eula Gatewood .....          | 436 |
| Mildred Nowlin .....              | 331 |
| Sam. Gleaves .....                | 300 |
| Foulk, Carrie A. Hill .....       | 217 |
| G. W. ....                        | 217 |
| Ibsen .....                       | 217 |
| Fowler, Cell Peyton .....         | 49  |
| Effie Leona .....                 | 49  |
| Francis .....                     | 49  |
| Lilly Cell .....                  | 49  |
| Lucy May .....                    | 49  |
| McDonald Townsend .....           | 49  |
| Robert C. ....                    | 49  |
| Robert William .....              | 49  |
| Susie Myra .....                  | 49  |
| Willie Nod .....                  | 49  |

|                                 | Page |
|---------------------------------|------|
| Franklin, Caroline Nowlin ..... | 52   |
| John .....                      | 52   |
| Freeman, Barnabas .....         | 482  |
| James .....                     | 380  |
| Mary Stone .....                | 482  |
| Sarah Nowlin .....              | 380  |
| French, Alice .....             | 380  |
| Clark .....                     | 329  |
| Fred .....                      | 380  |
| Harriet Nowlin .....            | 329  |
| Hazel .....                     | 380  |
| Louis .....                     | 329  |
| Mable Claiborne Shelton .....   | 252  |
| Marjorie .....                  | 252  |
| Dr. Wilben M. ....              | 252  |
| Frye, Georgie Catherine .....   | 426  |
| Fulk, Andrew .....              | 470  |
| Joel .....                      | 470  |
| Julia Stone .....               | 470  |
| Polly Stone .....               | 470  |
| Furman, Anna M. Bates .....     | 227  |
| Freeman A. ....                 | 227  |

G

|                                  |          |
|----------------------------------|----------|
| Galloway, John .....             | 337      |
| Gardener, Catherine Sherod ..... | 93       |
| David .....                      | 93       |
| E. T. ....                       | 185      |
| Isaac .....                      | 93       |
| Judy .....                       | 93       |
| Lillie .....                     | 93       |
| Peyton .....                     | 93       |
| Stephen .....                    | 93       |
| Virginia Sneed .....             | 185      |
| William A. ....                  | 93       |
| William A., Jr. ....             | 93       |
| Garland, Alex .....              | 275      |
| Fannie .....                     | 275      |
| Fannie Elisabeth .....           | 275      |
| Gassett, Maj. ....               | 275      |
| Fannie Garland .....             | 275      |
| Gatewood, Bertha R. W. ....      | 436      |
| Elisabeth Sampson .....          | 436      |
| James Allen .....                | 436      |
| Janie Ethel .....                | 436      |
| John Dudley .....                | 436, 438 |
| Mary Eula .....                  | 436      |
| Rebecca Wilson .....             | 436      |
| Thomas Dudley .....              | 436      |
| Willard Badgette .....           | 436      |
| Yancy .....                      | 436      |
| George, Mr. ....                 | 480      |
| Mary Stone .....                 | 480      |
| Geraldines .....                 | 489      |
| Giles, Bettie Chapman .....      | 426      |
| Dr. George O. ....               | 426      |
| Gladney, Franklin Young .....    | 262      |
| J. F. Graves .....               | 262      |
| John Franklin .....              | 262      |
| Katherine Lewis Graves .....     | 262      |
| Luoy Anna .....                  | 262      |
| Goad, D. S. ....                 | 427      |
| Lucile Dudley .....              | 427      |
| Mary Belle .....                 | 427      |
| Nancy Chapman .....              | 426      |
| Susan .....                      | 426      |
| William F. ....                  | 426      |
| Goddard, Rev. David .....        | 483      |
| Hon. Edward .....                | 478      |
| Mercy Stone .....                | 483      |
| Susanna Stone .....              | 478      |
| Goggins, Benjamin Page .....     | 418      |
| Elisha Clark .....               | 417      |
| Harry .....                      | 418      |



|                               | Page          |                                 | Page   |
|-------------------------------|---------------|---------------------------------|--------|
| Hank, Rev. John .....         | 273           | Henry, Harry Douglas .....      | 91     |
| Susan Berges .....            | 273           | Henry W. ....                   | 91     |
| Hansford, Helen Wing .....    | 290           | Irene Voracia .....             | 90     |
| Hardiman, Permella .....      | 41            | James Newton .....              | 90     |
| Hardin, J. Lawson .....       | 444           | James Tyler .....               | 90     |
| Harding, Bertha .....         | 87            | Joseph Walton .....             | 91     |
| Majoe .....                   | 51, 87        | Joseph Wear .....               | 90     |
| Lucy Nowlin .....             | 51, 87        | Mary Cayward .....              | 90     |
| Harp of David .....           | 362           | Mary Frances .....              | 91     |
| Harper, Allibess .....        | 61            | Maud Scarbrough .....           | 92     |
| Benjamin McFall .....         | 61            | Maud Townsend .....             | 92     |
| Justin .....                  | 61            | Rebecca Elizabeth .....         | 90     |
| Pearl Avery .....             | 61            | Tyler C. ....                   | 91     |
| Pearl Nowlin .....            | 61            | Heremon .....                   | 348    |
| Harrell, Cecil E. ....        | 440           | Hersey, Achsah Stone .....      | 482    |
| Charles L. ....               | 485, 440      | Elijah .....                    | 482    |
| Dorothy .....                 | 440           | Highfield, Mary E. Vaughn ..... | 183    |
| Eugenia A. ....               | 440           | W. T. ....                      | 183    |
| Olive .....                   | 440           | Hightower, Alton B. ....        | 88     |
| Olive Womack .....            | 440           | Amelia Pearl .....              | 90     |
| Harris, Ella Louise .....     | 292           | Bertha .....                    | 90     |
| Maggie P. Wing .....          | 292           | Cecil Tom .....                 | 89     |
| Robert .....                  | 292           | Cleo .....                      | 88     |
| Sarah Lillian .....           | 292           | Clinton Alexandria .....        | 88     |
| Thomas A. ....                | 292           | Elmira Lou .....                | 88     |
| Thomas A., Jr. ....           | 292           | Ernest Marvin .....             | 88, 90 |
| Wilbur .....                  | 292           | Esther J. ....                  | 89     |
| Harrison, Mary C. Stone ..... | 408           | Everett Nowlin .....            | 90     |
| Hart, Anna Graves .....       | 261           | Fannie .....                    | 89     |
| Claud N. ....                 | 320           | Florence Guy .....              | 89     |
| Eugene Graves .....           | 261           | Frenchie .....                  | 88     |
| Ida M. Nowlin .....           | 320           | Glenn .....                     | 88     |
| Fannie T. ....                | 261           | James Ozro .....                | 88     |
| James .....                   | 320           | John Franklin .....             | 88     |
| Samuel .....                  | 261           | Mary B. ....                    | 88     |
| Hathaway, Alonzo .....        | 324           | Pearl N. ....                   | 88     |
| Delos .....                   | 324           | Rhea B. ....                    | 89     |
| Emiline Nowlin .....          | 324           | Ruby Dalton .....               | 90     |
| Hawkins, Everett .....        | 148           | Samuel Columbus .....           | 88     |
| Mattie Rodgers .....          | 148           | William David .....             | 88     |
| Haws, Nancy P. S. ....        | 469           | Willie D. ....                  | 89     |
| Samuel .....                  | 469           | Hill, Amanda C. Brooks .....    | 217    |
| Haynes, Celia S. Nowlin ..... | 178, 181      | Carrie Ann .....                | 217    |
| Elizabeth .....               | 181           | Emma Jane S. ....               | 471    |
| Ellen .....                   | 181           | Helen May .....                 | 217    |
| George Clinton .....          | 182           | James Henry .....               | 217    |
| Henry .....                   | 182           | James M. ....                   | 217    |
| Henry J. ....                 | 181           | John W. ....                    | 471    |
| John Thomas .....             | 181           | Mercedes .....                  | 217    |
| Joseph R. ....                | 182           | Olivia E. ....                  | 217    |
| Josie .....                   | 181           | Otto Rook .....                 | 217    |
| Mary Anna H. ....             | 181           | Rica .....                      | 217    |
| Orpha H. ....                 | 181           | Robert L. ....                  | 217    |
| Oscar .....                   | 182           | Susan Crowley .....             | 217    |
| Richard W. ....               | 181           | Virona .....                    | 217    |
| Samuel .....                  | 178, 180, 182 | William Jewel .....             | 217    |
| Thomas S. ....                | 181           | Hoag, Lillie M. Nowlin .....    | 829    |
| Henderson, John A. ....       | 208           | Hodnett, Archie P. ....         | 112    |
| Margaret Nowlin .....         | 207, 208      | Benton W. ....                  | 112    |
| Hensley, Buell F. ....        | 280           | Eliza .....                     | 112    |
| Lucy S. Nowlin .....          | 280           | Emily F. ....                   | 112    |
| Henry, Bessie Lorena .....    | 92            | Fannie .....                    | 112    |
| Bessie Ormon .....            | 91            | James .....                     | 111    |
| Bessie Vernon .....           | 91            | John A. ....                    | 112    |
| Beulah May Hunter .....       | 90            | John Harold .....               | 112    |
| Carrie Jane .....             | 90            | Francis .....                   | 112    |
| Clarence Douglas .....        | 90, 92        | Georgia .....                   | 112    |
| Dewey Lee .....               | 92            | Lizzie N. ....                  | 112    |
| Effie .....                   | 91            | Louis R. ....                   | 112    |
| Emma E. Holewell .....        | 91            | Louis R., Jr. ....              | 112    |
| Emma Lena .....               | 90            | Martha .....                    | 112    |
| Ernest .....                  | 91            | Princle .....                   | 112    |
| Frank B. ....                 | 91            | Robert .....                    | 112    |

|                                   | Page     |                                   | Page     |
|-----------------------------------|----------|-----------------------------------|----------|
| Hodnett, Robert T. ....           | 112      | Hubbard, Le Favor .....           | 462      |
| Susie B. ....                     | 112      | Marian .....                      | 325      |
| William P. ....                   | 112      | Mary Elizabeth .....              | 463      |
| William J. ....                   | 112      | Maud Anderson .....               | 463      |
| Dr. W. S. ....                    | 112      | Melchesedac L. ....               | 462      |
| Holden, Abigail Stone .....       | 479      | Overton Cardwell .....            | 463      |
| Nathaniel .....                   | 479      | Patience Hurt .....               | 463      |
| Hollenbeck, Damila Baxter .....   | 326      | Polly H. ....                     | 462      |
| Hollinger, Carrie McCroskie ..... | 220      | Prudence Thompkins .....          | 462      |
| Salina .....                      | 220      | Rawley T. ....                    | 431, 433 |
| Smith .....                       | 220      | Rebecca J. Anderson .....         | 465      |
| Holman, Anna M. Shumate .....     | 270      | Robert Clarenden .....            | 464      |
| John Cecil .....                  | 270      | Sallie D. ....                    | 462      |
| J. R. ....                        | 270      | Sallie M. Clark .....             | 462      |
| Holmstead, Minnie Nowlin .....    | 79       | Sallie Virginia .....             | 464      |
| Holt, Elizabeth .....             | 460      | Samuel H. ....                    | 462      |
| Hoods, James P. ....              | 445      | Stephen Hightower .....           | 465      |
| Susie K. M. ....                  | 445      | Truman .....                      | 464      |
| Hope, Archie Pearl .....          | 215      | William Christopher .....         | 464      |
| Celia Ellen .....                 | 215      |                                   |          |
| Emma Hill .....                   | 215      | Hughes, Berry .....               | 233, 234 |
| Hattie Pearl .....                | 215      | Edward Berry .....                | 233      |
| J. S. ....                        | 214      | Elvira Ann .....                  | 234      |
| Julia Craven .....                | 215      | Erna Smith .....                  | 233      |
| Laura Elizabeth .....             | 215      | Ernest Quarles .....              | 233      |
| Lena James .....                  | 215      | Francis .....                     | 234      |
| Lucy Florence .....               | 215      | James Robert .....                | 234      |
| Ralph Craven .....                | 215      | John P. ....                      | 297      |
| Susan N. Craven .....             | 214      | Mary Alice Smith .....            | 233      |
| Viola May .....                   | 215      | Rachael Asbury .....              | 234      |
| Viva Francis .....                | 215      | Ruby Garner .....                 | 234      |
| Willie .....                      | 215      | Virginia C. Nowlin .....          | 297      |
| Hopkins, Alma .....               | 418      |                                   |          |
| Annie .....                       | 418      | Hull, Carrie Natalia Nowlin ..... | 191      |
| Clack Crispin .....               | 418      | Earl Kenward .....                | 191      |
| Lawson Muse .....                 | 418      | Earl K. Nowlin .....              | 192      |
| Mary Ann R. S. ....               | 418      | Eugenia .....                     | 191      |
| William L. ....                   | 417, 418 | Helen Lucy .....                  | 192      |
| Horace, Annie E. Simmons .....    | 176      | Neta Elaine .....                 | 191      |
| John .....                        | 176      | Neta Nowlin .....                 | 191      |
|                                   |          | Olga W. ....                      | 191      |
| Horne, Hattie .....               | 333      | Sherrell E. ....                  | 191      |
| Howard, Emma Crook .....          | 204      |                                   |          |
| Laura L. McMahan .....            | 291      | Hungerford, Cyrus .....           | 329      |
| Dr. Wald .....                    | 291      | Dana .....                        | 329      |
| Howe, Bathsheba Stone .....       | 480      | Effie Nowlin .....                | 329      |
| Col. Ezekial .....                | 480      | Herald Hopkins .....              | 332      |
| Howell, Edward .....              | 507      | Irene .....                       | 329      |
| Edward Fitzgerald .....           | 509      | M. Evangeline Tewksberry .....    | 332      |
| Hattie G. Fitzgerald .....        | 507      | Richard Hopkins .....             | 332      |
|                                   |          |                                   |          |
| Hubbard, Alias Balm .....         | 462      | Hunter, Beulah M. H. ....         | 93       |
| Alice Myrtle .....                | 464      | Shirley B. ....                   | 93       |
| Ann D. ....                       | 462      |                                   |          |
| Ann Rebecca .....                 | 464      |                                   |          |
| Annie Hoskin .....                | 464      |                                   |          |
| Clack Stone .....                 | 433      |                                   |          |
| Cora Piper .....                  | 325      |                                   |          |
| Dollie Coleman .....              | 462, 464 |                                   |          |
| Dorothy .....                     | 325      |                                   |          |
| Edgar Overton .....               | 463      |                                   |          |
| Edmund F. ....                    | 433      |                                   |          |
| Elizabeth .....                   | 462      |                                   |          |
| Elizabeth Fleece .....            | 433      |                                   |          |
| Elizabeth Holmes .....            | 464      |                                   |          |
| Elizabeth Stone .....             | 409, 462 |                                   |          |
| Elizabeth W. ....                 | 431      |                                   |          |
| Emma W. Stone .....               | 433      |                                   |          |
| Freeman .....                     | 325      |                                   |          |
| George Anderson .....             | 463      |                                   |          |
| George Thompson .....             | 433      |                                   |          |
| Grace Gouldman .....              | 464      |                                   |          |
| Helen .....                       | 325      |                                   |          |
| Rev. Joel .....                   | 409, 462 |                                   |          |
| Joel, Jr. ....                    | 464      |                                   |          |
| John H. S. ....                   | 462      |                                   |          |
| Joshua Stone .....                | 462, 463 |                                   |          |

## I

|                          |          |
|--------------------------|----------|
| Ingalls, Anthony .....   | 316, 323 |
| Clarence .....           | 323      |
| Edward .....             | 323      |
| Elizabeth Nowlin .....   | 316, 323 |
| Hattie .....             | 323      |
| Isley, Allie Davis ..... | 218      |
| Dr. C. Forest .....      | 218      |
| John .....               | 218      |
| Kenneth R. ....          | 218      |
| Olivia Z. Craven .....   | 218      |
| Israel .....             | 331      |

## J

|                             |     |
|-----------------------------|-----|
| Jacob's Pillow .....        | 364 |
| Janney, James Kirk .....    | 452 |
| Jetta May R. ....           | 452 |
| Sarah Blair .....           | 452 |
| Jeans, Charles Hardin ..... | 246 |
| John Berger .....           | 246 |
| Martha Irby Shelton .....   | 246 |
| Maurine .....               | 246 |
| Robert Lee .....            | 246 |



|                          | Page             |                             | Page     |
|--------------------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------|
| Jeans, Virgil Edward     | 246              | Kent, Burdge                | 508      |
| William Virgil           | 246              | Mildred A. Fitzgerald       | 508      |
| Jefferson, Booker        | 289, 271         | Dr. T. L. A.                | 508      |
| Frances Jane             | 272              | Stephen                     | 508      |
| George Alexandria        | 272              | Keys, Flake                 | 94       |
| James                    | 271              | Killam, Annie Dudley        | 271      |
| Julia Ann                | 272              | Clara Martin Avery          | 271      |
| Katie Price              | 271              | Edwin                       | 271      |
| Lucy Ann                 | 272              | Kate Avery                  | 271      |
| Lucy Ann Berger          | 271              | Kimmer, Andrew              | 208      |
| Mary Elizabeth           | 272              | Elizabeth Crook             | 208      |
| Rainey Catherine Berger  | 289, 271         | Kincaid, Benjamin           | 227      |
| Sallie Clare             | 272              | Elizabeth                   | 227      |
| Sallie Stone             | 272              | Leslie B.                   | 227      |
| Thomas Jefferson         | 271              | Russell G.                  | 227      |
| William Booker           | 272              | Susie Bates                 | 227      |
| Jenkins, Elizabeth B. T. | 49               | Kinder, Margaret            | 255      |
| George Graves            | 49               | Margaret R. Graves          | 255      |
| Lucy Emily               | 49               | Mary                        | 225      |
| Mattie Lyn               | 49               | Mason F.                    | 255      |
| Richard H.               | 49               | King, Bersilla Stone        | 470      |
| Johnston, Andrew Glass   | 881              | Kirtley, John A.            | 158      |
| Annie P.                 | 471              | Lucy C. Mahan               | 158      |
| M. Celia Conley          | 881              | Rebecca J. Mahan            | 158      |
| Edward Nowlin            | 882              | William                     | 158      |
| Hilda                    | 881              | Kleine, Dr.                 | 149      |
| James                    | 881              | Nilwon Nowlin               | 149      |
| Jones, Alice Barbara     | 285              | Knight, Susan               | 188      |
| Alice Tyler              | 288              |                             |          |
| Anna Nowlin              | 286              | L.                          |          |
| Belinda Elizabeth Nowlin | 282              | Lappeus, Ada                | 327      |
| Catherine Bryan          | 286              | Ida                         | 327      |
| David                    | 286, 296         | Nancy Beadleston            | 327      |
| Edna                     | 211              | Lawless, Cynthia F.         | 41       |
| Elizabeth Nowlin         | 286              | Edna Wells                  | 41, 42   |
| Frankie                  | 211              | Elizabeth F. T.             | 41       |
| James Ernest             | 211              | Mattie F.                   | 41       |
| James R.                 | 209, 211         | Nannie                      | 41       |
| John                     | 286              | Will                        | 41, 42   |
| John Saunders            | 296              | Lawson, John A.             | 442      |
| Laura                    | 211              | Laura T. Stokes             | 442      |
| Lucy                     | 211              | Leadbetter, Arthur Leftwich | 94       |
| Lucy Ann                 | 286, 296         | Herod                       | 94       |
| Maggie                   | 211              | James P.                    | 48       |
| Martha Townsend          | 41, 42, 286, 296 | Martha E. Dancy             | 48       |
| Maud                     | 211              | Rebecca                     | 88       |
| Mollie E. Nowlin         | 209, 211         | Lee, Leonora E. D.          | 225      |
| Maud                     | 211              | William A.                  | 225      |
| Rebecca                  | 286              | Leseurur, C. M.             | 42       |
| Richard Allen            | 424              | Lewis, Elizabeth            | 487      |
| Judge Robert William     | 282              | George N.                   | 485, 487 |
| Robert William, Jr.      | 282, 288         | John B.                     | 487      |
| Robert William III.      | 288              | Katherine                   | 487      |
| William Early            | 211              | Louise                      | 487      |
| Jorden, Charles Lloyd    | 80               | Marie                       | 487      |
| Elizabeth James          | 80               | Susan Bruce Womack          | 485, 487 |
| Joseph                   | 80               | Virginia                    | 487      |
| Mareece                  | 80               | Lieshman, David             | 81       |
| Maurice                  | 80               | Esther Williamson           | 81       |
| Morris                   | 80               | Elvaro                      | 81       |
| Thurza Maria             | 80               | Maude                       | 81       |
| Kearfoot, Mary Lou       | 425              | Norma                       | 81       |
| Keen, Dolly Page         | 426              | Lockhart, Alice             | 496      |
| Dr. Edmund               | 426              | George Pittman              | 496      |
| Keimer, Archie           | 826              | Jimmie Motley               | 496      |
| Harold                   | 826              | Nannie P. Fitzgerald        | 496      |
| Hattie Beadleston        | 826              | Dr. T. E.                   | 496      |
| John W.                  | 826              | Thomas Ernest               | 496      |
| Kencklehan, Annetta Wing | 290              | William David               | 496      |
| Ashley                   | 290              | Long, George W.             | 65       |
| Lucy Catherine Wing      | 290              | George W., Jr.              | 65       |
| Lucy Margaret            | 290              | Gross Ransom                | 66       |
| O'Brien                  | 290              | James Ward                  | 66       |
| William Kelly            | 290              |                             |          |

|                              | Page          |                                 | Page          |
|------------------------------|---------------|---------------------------------|---------------|
| Long, Rebecca Lavonie Nowlin | 65            | Mahan, Nellie M.                | 154           |
| Ruth                         | 96            | Newton                          | 154           |
| Lord's Deputy                | 380           | Nowlin                          | 174           |
| Lost Cause, The              | 408           | Peyton Nowlin                   | 150, 153, 174 |
| Low, Charles Read            | 76            | Rebecca J.                      | 153           |
| Daniel Claren                | 76            | Rebecca Lacky                   | 150           |
| Daniel J.                    | 76            | Samuel Bryan                    | 150, 174      |
| Dorothia                     | 76            | Sarah Ellen                     | 154           |
| Heber Grant                  | 76            | Susan Schooler                  | 154           |
| Hyrum M.                     | 76            | Susan Litchworth                | 152           |
| Margaret Rose                | 76            | Susanna                         | 150           |
| Ruth                         | 76            | Thomas                          | 174           |
| Sarah M. Rose                | 76            | William                         | 152, 174      |
| <b>M.</b>                    |               |                                 |               |
| Machette, Alexander          | 246           | Major, Mary Bernard             | 157           |
| Anna Jane                    | 247           | Martin, Gov.                    | 242           |
| Annie                        | 247           | Adam                            | 265           |
| Cloe E. Shelton              | 246           | Anna Belle                      | 242           |
| Elizabeth                    | 247           | Charles                         | 242           |
| Eugene                       | 247           | Charles Shelton                 | 242, 243      |
| Harrietta Harris             | 247           | Judge Charles W.                | 242           |
| Lillian                      | 247           | Edna May                        | 268           |
| Roma                         | 247           | Elvira Thomas B.                | 422           |
| Sue Shelton                  | 247           | George N.                       | 268           |
| Macon, Randolph              | 432           | Hazel Maud                      | 423           |
| Maddock, John                | 484           | Col. James                      | 467           |
| Rebecca Stone                | 484           | Leonard                         | 313           |
| Mahan, Alpha Omega           | 154           | Louise Young                    | 268           |
| Bradley                      | 175           | Lucy Catherine                  | 242, 243      |
| Catherine A.                 | 151           | Malinda Crandall                | 313           |
| Clark                        | 175           | Mary Leigh                      | 242           |
| Cynthia Sherod               | 151, 175      | Premus O.                       | 422           |
| David Samuel                 | 154           | Robert Saunders                 | 242           |
| Dr. David Patrick            | 150, 152      | Sophy L. Rother                 | 265           |
| Eleanor Ess                  | 154           | Wildith                         | 268           |
| Elizabeth                    | 151, 152, 157 | William Claiborne               | 242, 243      |
| Elizabeth Owings             | 153           | Willia C. Shelton               | 242, 243      |
| Enoch                        | 174           | Massie, James N.                | 269           |
| F. O.                        | 154           | Susa K. Shumate                 | 269           |
| Francis                      | 153           | Mathews, Mary Stone             | 409           |
| Franklin                     | 152           | Maxwell, Arthur C.              | 318           |
| Hardin                       | 174           | Mary Mott                       | 317, 318      |
| Harvey Adams                 | 175           | William                         | 317, 318      |
| James                        | 150           | Memorial of James Edmund Nowlin | 194           |
| James Alexandria             | 151, 152, 174 | Memories, Sweet                 | 401           |
| James Scruggs                | 174           | Middleton, Frank                | 90            |
| James W.                     | 154           | Mary                            | 90            |
| Jane Turner                  | 154           | Milan, Prof. Fred T.            | 256           |
| Jasper                       | 154           | Nellie M. Graves                | 256           |
| John A.                      | 154           | Millesius                       | 348, 378      |
| John Jay                     | 152           | Milchum, John E.                | 146           |
| John Peyton                  | 154           | Mattie F. Nowlin                | 146           |
| John T.                      | 153           | Miller, Anna Eliza Wing         | 289           |
| Lee Beuregard                | 154           | Daisy                           | 289           |
| Lucretia                     | 153           | David P.                        | 461           |
| Lucretia Elizabeth           | 153           | George                          | 219           |
| Lucy Catherine               | 153           | Glenn                           | 219           |
| Lucy Wade                    | 150, 155      | H. C.                           | 289           |
| Magdalena Ess                | 154           | Louise                          | 289           |
| Margaret Jane                | 154           | Mattie McCroskie                | 219           |
| Mariah Belle                 | 152           | Mary Virginia                   | 289           |
| Martha A. Brunt              | 153           | Rebecca A. V.                   | 461           |
| Martha Jane                  | 152           | Samuel H.                       |               |
| Martha Miller                | 174           | Milton, Elizabeth McLain        | 155           |
| Mary                         | 153, 174      | Minor, Anna M. Thomas           | 221           |
| Mary Frances                 | 153           | Judson                          | 221           |
| Mary Jones                   | 154           | Miracle, Charles                | 225           |
| Mary Hatler                  | 174           | Druzillah F. D.                 | 225           |
| Mary Louise                  | 151, 177      | Lawson                          | 226           |
| Mary Nowlin                  | 150, 156      | Lloyd                           | 226           |
| Matilda                      | 151, 174      | Missing Link, The               | 164           |
| Mattie                       | 175           | Mitchell, Fannie H. Smith       | 416           |
| Milton                       | 152           | Sallie Crook                    | 204           |
|                              |               | Thomas                          | 204           |
|                              |               | Thomas B.                       | 416           |

# INDEX

529

|                       | Page     |                              | Page     |
|-----------------------|----------|------------------------------|----------|
| Mohr, Christian       | 445      | Mott, Dwight B.              | 817, 818 |
| Elizabeth F.          | 446      | Edward                       | 817, 818 |
| Emily C.              | 446      | Ellen M. Baldwin             | 817, 818 |
| James C.              | 446      | Emma                         | 817, 818 |
| John                  | 445      | Ethel                        | 819      |
| John M.               | 446      | Eva D.                       | 818      |
| Mary V.               | 446      | Everett                      | 818      |
| Susan A.              | 446      | Frank O.                     | 819      |
| Susannah S.           | 445      | Grace M.                     | 818      |
| Dr.                   | 445      | Hannah                       | 817, 819 |
| Moore, Alene Laura    | 453, 454 | Hazel                        | 818      |
| A. Parkham            | 445      | Ida L.                       | 818      |
| Armstead A.           | 428      | Irene Nowlin                 | 816, 817 |
| E. B.                 | 444      | James                        | 817      |
| Effie R.              | 445      | James G.                     | 818      |
| Elizabeth S.          | 445      | Joseph B.                    | 816, 817 |
| Emma V. W.            | 444      | Lee E.                       | 818      |
| Emma Witt             | 453      | Libbie Oliver                | 817, 818 |
| John                  | 177, 180 | Mary                         | 817, 818 |
| Lizzie J. R.          | 453      | Nellie Taylor                | 817, 818 |
| Lizzie Stone          | 453      | Ruby                         | 819      |
| Lucy                  | 180      | Simon                        | 817, 819 |
| Lula V.               | 444      | Stella                       | 819      |
| Maybelle              | 445      | Mount Vernon                 | 399      |
| Sidney T.             | 453      | Mucklow, Effie               | 449      |
| Susan                 | 180      | Mullins, Irene Voralla Henry | 91       |
| Susannah Nowlin       | 177, 180 | Julia Elizabeth J.           | 91       |
| Susie K.              | 445      | Lella Rough                  | 91       |
| Thomas Rainey         | 453      | Lizzie Rebecca               | 91       |
| Morse, Hepzabah Stone | 484      | William J.                   | 91       |
| John                  | 484      | Murphy, Eliza Bowmer         | 174      |
| Morse, W. Hampton     | 454      | Murrell, George A.           | 291      |
| W. Hampton            | 454      | Leonard D.                   | 291      |
| Morris, Annie         | 305      | Sophia T. McMahan            | 291      |
| Batie Etolla          | 420      | William B.                   | 291      |
| Charlie               | 305      | McAdoo, Lucy Moore           | 180      |
| Ellen Nowlin          | 305      | McAnally, Alford Loomis      | 495      |
| Henry                 | 305      | Charles Beuregard            | 495      |
| James Ewell           | 425      | Dr. Charles Beuregard        | 495      |
| Katie Louise          | 420      | Charles Wesley               | 495      |
| Lella Chambers        | 420      | George Dewey                 | 495      |
| Lella Maud            | 420      | Sallie Jane                  | 495      |
| Olin Edward           | 420      | Sallie Jane Fitzgerald       | 495      |
| Roy Gilbert           | 420      | William Fitzgerald           | 495      |
| Thelma Lella          | 420      | McBurney, Andrew             | 268      |
| Thomas E.             | 420      | Anna Dorothy                 | 268      |
| Morrison, Alvin Ray   | 73       | Annie C. Young               | 268      |
| Alvina May            | 73       | Elizabeth Matilda            | 268      |
| Blanch                | 73       | James Edgar                  | 268      |
| John Arling           | 73       | William Joseph               | 268      |
| J. G.                 | 73       | William Young                | 268      |
| Leslie                | 73       | McClelland, Maria            | 96       |
| Maria Nowlin          | 73       | McCroskie, Amanda A. Nowlin  | 178, 218 |
| Merlin R.             | 73       | Bryan Josephus               | 219      |
| Percy Gibson          | 73       | Bryan Josephus, Jr.          | 219      |
| Velna Maria           | 73       | Carrie                       | 219      |
| Welden                | 73       | Clide                        | 220      |
| Moses, Alice Ellen    | 497      | Elizabeth Clevenger          | 219      |
| Daisy Ellen           | 497      | Emma Goldsbay                | 219, 220 |
| Ellen W. Fitzgerald   | 497      | James Louis                  | 178, 219 |
| Ernest Alexander      | 497      | John Nowlin                  | 219      |
| Fred William          | 497      | Joseph Wheeler               | 220      |
| George Fitzgerald     | 497      | Maggie                       | 219      |
| James Preston         | 497, 498 | Mary Ann                     | 219      |
| Janie Roena           | 497      | Mertie                       | 219      |
| Lena F. Herrick       | 498      | Minnie                       | 219      |
| Mabel Clair           | 497      | Nancy Elizabeth              | 219      |
| Mary Louise           | 497      | Olivia C.                    | 219      |
| Nora Eugenia          | 497      | Robert Henry                 | 219      |
| Thomas Postell        | 497      | Samuel Haynes                | 219      |
| Thomas W. F.          | 497      | McElroy, Crispin             | 212      |
| Mott, Alford          | 817, 818 | H. Elvin                     | 212      |
| Bernice               | 818      | James L.                     | 212      |
| Daniel                | 817, 818 | Kate Nowlin                  | 212      |



|                | Page |
|----------------|------|
| Nowland, Moses | 341  |
| Myrtle         | 342  |
| Nathaniel      | 341  |
| Sarah Emily    | 342  |
| Sarah Spittle  | 342  |
| Sedate Case    | 341  |
| Semer Berton   | 343  |
| Thomas Arthur  | 342  |
| Thomas F.      | 342  |
| Thomas Russell | 341  |
| William        | 341  |
| William E.     | 342  |
| William Perry  | 342  |

**NOWLEN.**

|              |          |
|--------------|----------|
| NOWLEN, Amy  | 343      |
| Betsy        | 344      |
| Clinton      | 344      |
| Edward       | 344      |
| Fannie       | 344      |
| Honer        | 344      |
| Joshua       | 343      |
| Lovona       | 343      |
| Maranda      | 344      |
| Mary         | 343      |
| Noah         | 343, 344 |
| Rhoda        | 344      |
| Rhoda Norton | 344      |
| Samuel       | 343, 344 |
| Solon        | 344      |

**NOWLIN.**

|                       |    |
|-----------------------|----|
| NOWLIN                | 19 |
| Coat-of-Arms, Ancient | 19 |
| Family in America     | 20 |
| Family in Ireland     | 22 |
| Name, Origin of       | 19 |

**A**

|                       |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| NOWLIN, Abby          | 313, 314, 330         |
| Judge Abner Wentworth |                       |
| Clopton               | 111, 114, 115         |
| Abraham               | 297                   |
| Abraham Perkins       | 297, 298              |
| Adaline Buford        | 44                    |
| Adaline C.            | 43                    |
| Adam                  | 100                   |
| Addie Pinn            | 132                   |
| Addison               | 315, 330, 334         |
| Agnes Oline           | 52                    |
| Albert                | 210, 324              |
| Alexander Goldsmith   | 130                   |
| Alice                 | 320                   |
| Alice Cary Smith      | 320, 322              |
| Alice Clayton         | 132                   |
| Alice Walsh           | 56, 60                |
| Aline                 | 210                   |
| Allen                 | 79, 313               |
| Allen Leeper          | 62                    |
| Almeda Morgan         | 80                    |
| Alonzo Eugene         | 53                    |
| Alta Vendermark       | 340                   |
| Alva McFarland        | 80                    |
| Amanda                | 86                    |
| Amanda A.             | 178, 219              |
| Amanda A. Thomas      | 78                    |
| Amanda Robbins        | 201, 202              |
| Amos                  | 305                   |
| Andrew                | 51, 53, 304, 324, 330 |
| Andrew J.             | 306                   |
| Angela                | 313                   |
| Angelo Lovenger       | 130                   |
| Angelo M.             | 131                   |
| Angelo M., Jr.        | 131                   |

|                       | Page            |
|-----------------------|-----------------|
| Nowlin, Angelo Marvin | 130             |
| Ann Beadleston        | 335, 336        |
| Ann Bransford Gibbs   | 299             |
| Ann Clegg             | 325             |
| Ann E. Gathing        | 211             |
| Ann E. Johnson        | 178, 209        |
| Ann Gibbs             | 299             |
| Ann Kellog            | 329             |
| Reeves                | 85              |
| Ann Scott             | 209             |
| Ann T. Carnifix       | 298             |
| Anna                  | 85, 286, 314    |
| Anna B.               | 320             |
| Anna Belle            | 207             |
| Anna Brall            | 313, 325        |
| Anna Byron            | 180             |
| Anna Caroline         | 134, 149        |
| Anna Crandall         | 312, 313        |
| Anna Davis            | 182             |
| Anna May              | 61              |
| Anna Thompson         | 147             |
| Anna W. Douglas       | 129             |
| Annie                 | 36, 40, 98, 279 |
| Annie E.              | 42              |
| Annie Hall            | 304             |
| Annie Hays            | 200             |
| Annie Ines            | 108             |
| Annie May             | 300             |
| Annie W. Douglas      | 129             |
| Annie Willing         | 97              |
| Annie Wood            | 135             |
| Arabella Cypert       | 105             |
| Arabella Gathing      | 209, 210        |
| Archie Wade           | 130, 132        |
| Ardella Nuckles       | 107             |
| Ardella Pauline       | 178, 220        |
| Armistead Shelton     | 178, 185, 413   |
| Artiminta M.          | 53              |
| Artiminta             | 224             |
| Arthur                | 313             |
| Arthur Brice          | 339             |
| Atlanta Harris        | 40, 44          |

**B.**

|                     |                      |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| Bailey Bryan        | 191, 193             |
| Bardine             | 311, 340             |
| Bedie Eliza         | 53                   |
| Benjamin            | 51, 84, 85, 307, 324 |
| Benjamin Franklin   | 72, 132, 149, 150    |
| Benjamin Hall       | 95                   |
| Benjamin Wade       | 146                  |
| Belinda Elizabeth   | 279, 281             |
| Belinda R. Mosley   | 275                  |
| Bennett Theopholis  | 60                   |
| Dr. Bennett Weaver  | 56, 57, 59           |
| Bently              | 63                   |
| Berah Caroline      | 135                  |
| Bernice             | 325                  |
| Bernice Roden       | 132                  |
| Bernice Elizabeth   | 135                  |
| Bertha              | 53                   |
| Bertha Annie        | 131                  |
| Bertha              | 88, 94               |
| Bertie              | 306                  |
| Bessie              | 47                   |
| Bessie H.           | 339                  |
| Betsy               | 312, 313, 315, 335   |
| Bettie              | 293                  |
| Bettie Bland Manpin | 113                  |
| Bettie M. Persinger | 104                  |
| Rasalie             | 53                   |
| Bettie Staples      | 104, 130             |
| Beulah Clayton      | 130                  |



# INDEX

533

|  | Page          |
|--|---------------|
| Nowlin, Elizabeth . . . 35, 36, 40, 54, 64, 201, 303, 316, 323 |               |
| Elizabeth Chapman . . . . .                                    | 298           |
| Elizabeth D. . . . .   | 178           |
| Elizabeth Hook Preston . . . . .                               | 96            |
| Elizabeth Hurling . . . . .                                    | 324           |
| Elizabeth Iverson . . . . .                                    | 275           |
| Elizabeth Jones . . . . .                                      | 44, 68        |
| Elizabeth J. Berger . . . . .                                  | 238, 278      |
| Elizabeth Lavenia . . . . .                                    | 56, 59        |
| Elizabeth Mildred . . . . .                                    | 279, 298      |
| Elizabeth P. Deven . . . . .                                   | 51, 87        |
| Elizabeth Petty . . . . .                                      | 88, 178       |
| Elizabeth Peyton . . . . .                                     | 93, 94        |
| Elizabeth Stone . . . . .                                      | 303           |
| Elizabeth T. . . . .   | 277           |
| Elizabeth Thompson . . . . .                                   | 316           |
| Elizabeth Thorne . . . . .                                     | 329           |
| Elizabeth Tillman . . . . .                                    | 85            |
| Elizabeth Townsend . . . . .                                   | 50            |
| Elizabeth Twyman . . . . .                                     | 44            |
| Ella . . . . .   | 79            |
| Ella Pool . . . . .  | 277           |
| Ellen . . . . .  | 304, 305, 306 |
| Ellen Dulaney . . . . .  | 78, 98        |
| Ellen Hoffman . . . . .  | 321           |
| Ellis . . . . .  | 304           |
| Elma . . . . .   | 142           |
| Elmer . . . . .  | 387           |
| Elmo . . . . .   | 100           |
| Elmira Josephine . . . . .                                     | 207, 208      |
| Elvira William . . . . .                                       | 87, 88        |
| Emily Nicholson . . . . .                                      | 130           |
| Emiline . . . . .  | 324           |
| Emma . . . . .   | 142, 199, 316 |
| Emma Chapman . . . . .   | 298           |
| Emma Henderson . . . . .                                       | 144           |
| Emma Olson . . . . .   | 79            |
| Emma Rosa . . . . .  | 300           |
| Emma Wade . . . . .  | 134, 138      |
| Enos . . . . .   | 304, 306      |
| Erin . . . . .   | 142, 143, 145 |
| Ernest . . . . .   | 114, 324      |
| Ernest Leroy . . . . .   | 78, 79        |
| Ernest Demont . . . . .  | 79            |
| Estelle . . . . .  | 142           |
| Esther Ann . . . . .   | 78, 81        |
| Ethel . . . . .  | 61, 133, 339  |
| Ethel Francis . . . . .  | 322           |
| Ethel Pearl . . . . .  | 58            |
| Eugene . . . . .   | 340           |
| Eugene Douglas . . . . .                                       | 130           |
| Eugene Florian . . . . .                                       | 108           |
| Eugene Henry . . . . .   | 105           |
| Eugenia . . . . .  | 298           |
| Eugenia Adelaide Terry . . . . .                               | 114           |
| Eunice . . . . .   | 324           |
| Eunice Kellog . . . . .  | 324           |
| Eugene Martin . . . . .  | 314           |
| Eunice Laurretta M. . . . .                                    | 108           |
| Eva . . . . .  | 210           |
| Eva M. . . . .   | 142           |
| Evelyn May . . . . .   | 109           |
| Ezra J. . . . .  | 338, 340      |
| Exell . . . . .  | 52            |

## F.

|                              |          |
|------------------------------|----------|
| Faith . . . . .              | 302      |
| Fannie . . . . .             | 110, 210 |
| Fannie A. . . . .            | 111      |
| Fannie Belinda . . . . .     | 279      |
| Fannie Blankenship . . . . . | 306      |
| Fannie Elizabeth . . . . .   | 276      |

|                           | Page               |
|---------------------------|--------------------|
| Nowlin, Fannie M. . . . . | 103                |
| Fannie Pannel . . . . .   | 275, 276, 278, 279 |
| Fannie Scott . . . . .    | 96                 |
| Fannie Ware . . . . .     | 134                |
| Fanville . . . . .        | 138                |
| Fay . . . . .             | 80                 |
| Fienna . . . . .          | 312                |
| Flora . . . . .           | 324                |
| Flora A. . . . .          | 320                |
| Florence . . . . .        | 69, 114, 320       |
| Florence Jordan . . . . . | 147                |
| Floretta . . . . .        | 325                |
| Floretta A. . . . .       | 332                |
| Floyd . . . . .           | 325                |
| Frances . . . . .         | 86                 |
| Frances Clark . . . . .   | 101                |
| Francis . . . . .         | 85, 94             |
| Francis I. . . . .        | 94                 |
| Frank . . . . .           | 64, 210, 338, 339  |
| Frank Bland . . . . .     | 119                |
| Franklin . . . . .        | 330                |
| Fred . . . . .            | 325, 330           |
| Dr. Fred H. . . . .       | 145                |

## G.

|                               |                    |
|-------------------------------|--------------------|
| Galliton . . . . .            | 305                |
| Generva . . . . .             | 72, 77             |
| Geneva . . . . .              | 72                 |
| Genevieve . . . . .           | 322                |
| George . . . . .              | 314, 324, 330, 337 |
| George A. . . . .             | 200, 201           |
| George F. . . . .             | 339                |
| George Gordon . . . . .       | 130                |
| George Lanton . . . . .       | 139, 140           |
| George Preston . . . . .      | 99                 |
| George Rex . . . . .          | 80                 |
| George T. . . . .             | 85                 |
| George W. . . . .             | 132, 138, 141, 399 |
| George Washington . . . . .   | 78, 80             |
| Georgia Myrta Smith . . . . . | 325                |
| Georgie Anne . . . . .        | 93                 |
| Gertrude . . . . .            | 308                |
| Gladis . . . . .              | 200                |
| Gladys . . . . .              | 333                |
| Grace . . . . .               | 73, 302            |
| Grace Kennedy . . . . .       | 9                  |
| Gracie Virginia . . . . .     | 200                |
| Greenwood H. . . . .          | 100                |
| Greenwood H., Jr. . . . .     | 100                |
| Gussie Long . . . . .         | 313, 329           |
| Gustavus . . . . .            | 313, 327, 329      |
| Guy H. . . . .                | 143                |

## H.

|                             |                         |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------|
| Hannah . . . . .            | 315, 325                |
| Hannah Mott . . . . .       | 316, 320                |
| Harmon . . . . .            | 335, 336                |
| Harold . . . . .            | 79, 322                 |
| Harold C. . . . .           | 298                     |
| Harriet . . . . .           | 313, 314, 316, 329, 330 |
| Harriet Crego . . . . .     | 330                     |
| Harriet Elizabeth . . . . . | 62, 65                  |
| Harriet Grace . . . . .     | 61, 62                  |
| Harriet Stringham . . . . . | 72                      |
| Harriet Thorn . . . . .     | 334                     |
| Harrison . . . . .          | 316                     |
| Harrison D. . . . .         | 143                     |
| Harrison Davis . . . . .    | 208                     |
| Harry . . . . .             | 133                     |
| Harry Wilburn . . . . .     | 139                     |
| Harvey . . . . .            | 80                      |
| Hattie . . . . .            | 79, 323                 |
| Hattie Davis . . . . .      | 79                      |
| Hattie Horner . . . . .     | 314                     |

|  | Page          |
|--|---------------|
| Nowlin, Haywood .....                  | 53, 93        |
| Hazel .....                            | 181           |
| Henry .. 813, 815, 825, 827, 829, 830, | 832, 833      |
| Henry Maj. ....                        | 827, 828      |
| Henry Clay .....                       | 107           |
| Henry Moore .....                      | 211           |
| Herbert .....                          | 307, 337      |
| Herbert E. ....                        | 325           |
| Herschel .....                         | 84            |
| Hester Susanna H. ....                 | 180           |
| Hettie .....                           | 306           |
| Hettie Alice .....                     | 60            |
| Hiram .....                            | 816, 820, 821 |
| Homer .....                            | 339           |
| Homer Edgar .....                      | 143           |
| Hugh E. ....                           | 339           |
| Hunter .....                           | 98            |

## I.

|                     |          |
|---------------------|----------|
| Ida .....           | 303      |
| Ida M. ....         | 320      |
| Ida S. Graves ..... | 266, 280 |
| Indiana .....       | 129      |
| Indiana Julia ..... | 180      |
| Inez .....          | 331      |
| Ira .....           | 85       |
| Irene .....         | 816, 817 |
| Irene C. ....       | 320      |
| Irving .....        | 327      |

## J.

|   |                                    |
|---|------------------------------------|
| Jabus .....                             | 51, 54, 55, 56, 80                 |
| Jabus Dr. Swanson .....                 | 54, 68                             |
| Jabus Townsend .....                    | 71, 77                             |
| Jabus Townsend, Jr. ....                | 78                                 |
| James .. 36, 51, 86, 95, 300, 304, 306, | 311, 812, 815, 824, 825, 830, 831, |
|   | 835, 837, 878                      |
| James (I) .....                         | 33, 359, 378                       |
| James (II) .....                        | 33, 359                            |
| James A. ....                           | 86                                 |
| James Almus .....                       | 86, 146                            |
| James Benjamin .....                    | 299                                |
| James Bowker .....                      | 98                                 |
| James Bryan .....                       | 209, 210                           |
| James Dr. Crispin .....                 | 178, 208, 210                      |
| James Edmund .....                      | 187, 194                           |
| James Evelyn .....                      | 98                                 |
| James H. ....                           | 102, 108, 104                      |
| James Harry .....                       | 814, 824                           |
| James Lamar .....                       | 201                                |
| James Madison .....                     | 132, 147                           |
| James Morten .....                      | 279                                |
| James Newton Henry .....                | 110                                |
| James Noble .....                       | 110                                |
| James Ozro .....                        | 62, 63                             |
| James R. ....                           | 108, 107                           |
| James Rush Staples .....                | 107                                |
| James Rush Staples, Jr. ....            | 107                                |
| James Samuel .....                      | 98                                 |
| James Swanson .....                     | 78                                 |
| James T. ....                           | 58, 67                             |
| James Wade .....                        | 54, 60, 139                        |
| James Wood .....                        | 185                                |
| Jane .....                              | 325                                |
| Jane Elizabeth G. ....                  | 180                                |
| Jane Franklin .....                     | 52                                 |
| Jane Harris .....                       | 298                                |
| Jane .....                              | 103                                |
| Jane McCarthy .....                     | 306                                |
| Jane F. ....                            | 103                                |
| Janett .....                            | 325                                |

|   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| Nowlin, Janway Addison .....              | 60                      |
| Jefferson Prescott .....                  | 57                      |
| Jenette .....                             | 331                     |
| Jennie Brower .....                       | 149                     |
| Jennie Lou .....                          | 107                     |
| Jennie Swanson .....                      | 69                      |
| Jessie .....                              | 85, 98                  |
| Jessie Kate .....                         | 47                      |
| Jessie M. Gardener .....                  | 145                     |
| John .. 97, 142, 306, 811, 812, 813, 814, | 815, 816, 823, 830, 338 |
| John A. J. ....                           | 132, 143                |
| John B. ....                              | 98                      |
| Dr. John Bryan Ward .....                 | 11, 118, 119            |
| Dr. John Burton .....                     | 98                      |
| John David .....                          | 134, 145                |
| John H. ....                              | 297                     |
| Dr. John H. ....                          | 321, 323                |
| John Lanier .....                         | 199, 200, 201           |
| John Leroy .....                          | 201                     |
| John Marshall .....                       | 53, 119                 |
| John Sherod .....                         | 40, 44                  |
| John Simmon .....                         | 44, 47                  |
| John W. ....                              | 301, 302                |
| John Wade .....                           | 56                      |
| John William .....                        | 299                     |
| Joseph Benjamin .....                     | 76, 273                 |
| Joseph Bryan .....                        | 275                     |
| Joseph Bryan Ward .....                   | 87                      |
| Joseph C. ....                            | 102, 104, 105           |
| Joseph C., Jr. ....                       | 105                     |
| Joseph Christian .....                    | 277                     |
| Joseph Christian, Jr. ....                | 277                     |
| Joseph Herman .....                       | 201                     |
| Joseph Wade .....                         | 69                      |
| Joseph Wadkins .....                      | 191, 193                |
| Josephine .....                           | 149, 304, 306           |
| Josephine Williams .....                  | 96                      |
| Julia .....                               | 52, 145, 146, 297, 301  |
| Julia Ann Thomas .....                    | 83                      |
| Julia Kellog .....                        | 324                     |
| Julia Wells .....                         | 301                     |

## K.

|                           |          |
|---------------------------|----------|
| Kate .....                | 98, 211  |
| Kate G. Pickard .....     | 61       |
| Kate McCoud .....         | 69       |
| Kate Whitfield .....      | 104      |
| Katherine .....           | 99       |
| Katherine Eliza .....     | 105      |
| Katherine Elizabeth ..... | 105      |
| Katie Clark .....         | 119      |
| Katie Darby .....         | 335      |
| Katie Jane .....          | 78       |
| Katie M. ....             | 139, 141 |
| Katie Maria .....         | 80       |
| Katie N. ....             | 110      |
| Katie Newbill .....       | 146      |

## L.

|                      |                    |
|----------------------|--------------------|
| Laura .....          | 314, 339           |
| Laura Ann .....      | 335, 336, 357, 338 |
| Laura C. ....        | 83                 |
| Laura Davis .....    | 200, 201           |
| Laura Leonard .....  | 211                |
| Laura McCaully ..... | 200                |
| Lavonia .....        | 64                 |
| Lavonia Orr .....    | 63                 |
| Leah .....           | 79                 |
| Lee David .....      | 146                |
| Lee Douglas .....    | 134                |
| Lee Waldon .....     | 52                 |
| Lela .....           | 325                |



|                       | Page                                   |
|-----------------------|--|
| Nowlin, Lela McJimsay | 140                                    |
| Leland                | 79                                     |
| Lella M. Mackey       | 98                                     |
| Lella Penalton        | 99                                     |
| Lella Russell         | 114, 115, 120                          |
| Lelith                | 298                                    |
| Lena                  | 329                                    |
| Lena Melvina          | 60                                     |
| Leona                 | 325                                    |
| Lester                | 79                                     |
| Levi                  | 304, 307, 310, 320                     |
| Libbie                | 323                                    |
| Light                 | 51                                     |
| Light Thomas          | 54                                     |
| Lila                  | 80                                     |
| Lillie M.             | 329                                    |
| Lillie May            | 184, 149                               |
| Lillian               | 79                                     |
| Lillian Anisley       | 181                                    |
| Lizzie Davis          | 144                                    |
| Lizzie Payne          | 111                                    |
| Lora                  | 64                                     |
| Lora Dell             | 68                                     |
| Lorenzo               | 325                                    |
| Louise                | 52, 119, 306, 329                      |
| Louise Baxter         | 119                                    |
| Louise Eastman        | 280                                    |
| Louise Elizabeth      | 53                                     |
| Louise M. Watkins     | 114                                    |
| Louise Scriggins      | 52                                     |
| Lucile Ada            | 322                                    |
| Lucile Faris          | 52                                     |
| Lucile Minnich        | 61                                     |
| Lucinda Faris         | 52                                     |
| Lucy                  | 35, 51, 53, 84, 87, 210, 310, 323, 324 |
| Lucy A.               | 42, 338                                |
| Lucy Ann              | 43, 209                                |
| Lucy Catherine        | 276, 579                               |
| Lucy E.               | 389                                    |
| Lucy Forest           | 180                                    |
| Lucy Jabus            | 87, 93                                 |
| Lucy N. Davis         | 178, 207                               |
| Lucy Pendleton        | 100                                    |
| Lucy Scott            | 279, 280                               |
| Lucy Spriggs          | 99, 100                                |
| Lucy Townsend         | 39, 40, 44, 45, 71                     |
| Lucy Wade             | 85, 129, 178                           |
| Lula                  | 298                                    |
| Lula A. Vaughn        | 58                                     |
| Lula Belle            | 52                                     |
| Lula W.               | 277                                    |

M.

|                       |               |
|-----------------------|---------------|
| Mabel                 | 64            |
| Mabel C. Campbell     | 145           |
| Mabel Ruth            | 322           |
| Mack                  | 337           |
| Maggie                | 337, 338      |
| Maggie B. Love        | 308           |
| Maggie Erin Henderson | 144, 146      |
| Maggie May            | 53            |
| Magness               | 302           |
| Malinda Light         | 312           |
| Malinda Staples       | 102, 103, 107 |
| Malvina               | 315           |
| Manville Susie        | 298           |
| Manville Twyman       | 47            |
| Marcus Erlin          | 58            |
| Margaret              | 64, 207, 208  |
| Margaret Docia        | 97            |
| Margaret Elizabeth    | 72, 76        |
| Margaret Griffin      | 44            |
| Margaret Miller       | 313           |

|                         | Page  |
|-------------------------|---|
| Nowlin, Margaret Phagan | 51, 71  |
| Margaret Ruby           | 105   |
| Margaret Saunders       | 99  |
| Marianna Cox            | 148   |
| Maria                   | 72, 73, 325   |
| Maria A. Penn           | 143   |
| Maria Ann Mathews       | 330   |
| Maria Tolley            | 78  |
| Marie Ann               | 304, 308  |
| Marie E.                | 297   |
| Marjorie                | 339   |
| Mark                    | 331   |
| Martha                  | 36, 315, 326  |
| Martha C.               | 111   |
| Martha Collins          | 34  |
| Martha C. Skinner       | 208   |
| Martha Frances          | 182, 183  |
| Martha Jane             | 299   |
| Martha P. Clopton       | 110, 111  |
| Martha Pulliam          | 40, 42  |
| Martha R. Stewart       | 202   |
| Martha Sherod           | 178   |
| Martha Virginia         | 180   |
| Martha Watson           | 185   |
| Martha Webb             | 190   |
| Mary                    | 36, 54, 72, 73, 85, 142, 182, 191, 193, 314, 316, 328, 334, 335, 337, 338 |
| Mary (Polly)            | 40, 150, 298  |
| Mary Ann                | 129, 132  |
| Mary Ann Younger        | 132, 139  |
| Mary Arnold             | 67  |
| Mary Bartlett           | 328   |
| Mary Beadleston         | 325   |
| Mary Bryeans            | 51, 54  |
| Mary Caldwell           | 178, 231  |
| Mary Campbell           | 118   |
| Mary Catherine          | 58  |
| Mary Caywood            | 328   |
| Mary Clift              | 98  |
| Mary Cornelia           | 180   |
| Mary Campbell           | 185   |
| Mary E.                 | 201, 314  |
| Mary Eliza              | 330, 333  |
| Mary Eliza A. Lanier    | 198   |
| Mary Eliza Stone        | 178, 185, 198, 413  |
| Mary Elizabeth          | 119   |
| Mary Ella               | 58  |
| Mary Hunter             | 97, 98  |
| Mary Ida                | 52  |
| Mary J. Beadleston      | 327   |
| Mary Jane Townsend      | 87, 90  |
| Mary John               | 93  |
| Mary Jones              | 111   |
| Mary Kathleen           | 145, 146  |
| Mary Lou Bond           | 70  |
| Mary McConaghy          | 330   |
| Mary Moss               | 200   |
| Mary O.                 | 43  |
| Mary P. Cummings        | 72  |
| Mary Parish             | 189   |
| Mary R.                 | 339   |
| Mary R. Lenox           | 119   |
| Mary Ruth               | 118   |
| Mary Sharp              | 279   |
| Mary Spencer            | 297   |
| Mary Stone              | 303   |
| Mary Susan              | 86, 299   |
| Mary Susannah           | 72, 73  |
| Mary Taylor             | 328   |
| Mary Walton             | 40  |
| Mary Wilson             | 64  |
| Mary V. Winfrey         | 207   |
| Mathew Bates            | 95, 96  |
| Matilda Wade            | 51  |

|                       | Page               |                        | Page                      |
|-----------------------|--------------------|------------------------|---------------------------|
| Nowlin, Mattie        | 64, 69             | Nowlin, Ollie          | 86                        |
| Mattie Clay           | 184                | Orlando                | 327, 329                  |
| Mattie Francis        | 147                | Orville                | 387                       |
| Mattie J.             | 43                 | Oscar                  | 64, 210, 339              |
| Mattie Thompson       | 68                 |                        |                           |
| Mattie Webb           | 190                | P                      |                           |
| Mattie W. Wood        | 185                | Parmelia A. Hubbard    | 316, 320                  |
| Maud                  | 188                | Patrick                | 300                       |
| Maud Anne             | 148                | Patrick Riley          | 301, 302                  |
| Maudie                | 79                 | Pattie                 | 297                       |
| Melville Ozro         | 58                 | Paul Bates             | 139                       |
| Melvina Hall          | 60                 | Pearl Avery            | 61                        |
| Mercy                 | 381                | Penelope C. Strayhorne | 57                        |
| Micheal               | 312, 335, 337, 338 | Percy                  | 100, 212                  |
| Micheal (I)           | 310                | Perkins                | 54, 68                    |
| Micheal (II)          | 315                | Parmelia               | 40                        |
| Mildred               | 331                | Parmelia P. McBroom    | 131                       |
| Mildred Ann           | 279, 284           | Peyton                 | 35, 89, 44, 51, 99, 182   |
| Mildred Watkins       | 297                | Peyton D.              | 43                        |
| Miles                 | 825                | Peyton Wade            | 40, 42, 51, 70, 75        |
| Milton Gross          | 62, 64             | Phillip                | 53                        |
| Milton Ivor           | 189                | Pinkie                 | 44                        |
| Minda Buckendale      | 339                | Polly                  | 297, 311                  |
| Minerva B.            | 209                |                        |                           |
| Minnie                | 79, 331            | R                      |                           |
| Minnie Isabella       | 52                 | Rachael                | 312, 313                  |
| Mira                  | 331                | Rachael Amanda         | 78                        |
| Mollie C. Patterson   | 299                | Rachael Smith          | 312                       |
| Mollie Denton         | 182, 142           | Ray                    | 210                       |
| Mollie Dynett         | 68                 | Ray Edward             | 340                       |
| Mollie E.             | 209                | Raymond                | 79, 138                   |
| Molly Manning         | 209, 210           | Rebecca                | 51, 53, 88, 110, 311, 334 |
| Mollie Newbill        | 148                | Rebecca Ewing Niell    | 62                        |
| Mona Agnes            | 202                | Rebecca Lavonia        | 62, 65                    |
| Monite                | 144                | Rex                    | 210                       |
| Montie                | 325                | Richard                | 201, 209, 210, 301        |
| Morris                | 304                | Richard Bryan          | 187, 197                  |
| Myrtle Harper         | 149                | Richard Wade           | 36, 177, 236              |
|                       |                    | Richard Wade, Jr.      | 178, 182                  |
| N                     |                    | Roanna                 | 94                        |
| Nancy                 | 312, 314, 335      | Robert                 | 144                       |
| Nancy Beadleston      | 313, 314, 327      | Rav. Robert            | 111                       |
| Nancy Bradie          | 86                 | Robert Armistead       | 191                       |
| Nancy Clark           | 102                | Robert Bruce           | 105                       |
| Nancy Harvey          | 314                | Robert Chesley         | 299                       |
| Nancy J.              | 301, 302           | Robert Donnell         | 145, 146                  |
| Nancy Jane Alford     | 93                 | Robert Dunlison        | 62                        |
| Nancy Jane Leadbetter | 130                | Robert E.              | 182, 148, 149             |
| Nancy Jones           | 300, 301, 302      | Robert E., Jr.         | 149                       |
| Nancy Rohrer          | 95                 | Robert Franklin        | 149                       |
| Nancy Vaughn          | 311                | Robert Lee             | 107                       |
| Nannie Ellie          | 99                 | Robert Nathan          | 131                       |
| Nannie Roland         | 276, 277           | Robert S.              | 298                       |
| Napoleon              | 315, 327, 330      | Robert Samuel          | 44                        |
| Nathaniel             | 303                | Robert Thompson        | 119                       |
| Nell Bryan            | 61                 | Robert Twyman          | 44                        |
| Nell Pickard          | 149, 191, 207      | Roberta Ellis          | 98                        |
| Nellie                | 58                 | Rosannah               | 315, 326                  |
| Nellie Era            | 188                | Rose                   | 298                       |
| Nellie Fanville       | 57, 59             | Rosella                | 330                       |
| Nellie Strayhorn      | 191                | Rosina Wright          | 304                       |
| Neta                  | 339                | Ross                   | 210                       |
| Nettie E. Pierson     | 149                | Ross Bowker            | 98                        |
| Neva Kennedy          | 70                 | Rowena                 | 324                       |
| Dr. Newcomb Rush      | 140, 149           | Roxie                  | 64                        |
| Nilwon                | 57                 | Roxy Bates             | 335                       |
|                       |                    | Roy                    | 128                       |
| O                     |                    | Roy Bruce              | 105                       |
| Ola Townsend          | 359                | Roy Leville            | 79                        |
| Oliva Catherine       | 178                | Roy Thomas             | 119                       |
| Oliva Green           | 103                | Russell                | 68                        |
| Olive Beadleston      | 327, 329           | Russell Harris         | 44                        |
| Oliver Prescott       | 57                 | Ruth                   | 149                       |
|                       |                    | Ruth Ensenia           | 201                       |

|                            | Page                        |                                | Page   |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| <b>S</b>                   |                             | <b>V</b>                       |  |
| Nowlin, Salina Bonner..... | 301                         | Nowlin, Venie .....            | 324  |
| Sallie .....               | 96, 210, 297, 301, 304, 305 | Verena .....                   | 138  |
| Sallie Blanch .....        | 58, 59                      | Virginia .....                 | 131  |
| Sallie Kennedy .....       | 94                          | Virginia Armistead .....       | 199  |
| Sallie Rebecca .....       | 63                          | Virginia C. ....               | 297  |
| Sallie Roy .....           | 105                         | Virginia Bonner .....          | 302  |
| Sallie Saunders .....      | 305                         | Virginia Iva Amundson .....    | 192  |
| Sallie Woodson .....       | 297                         | Virginia Margaret .....        | 98   |
| Samuel .....               | 36, 178, 209, 275, 297      | Virginia Susan .....           | 98   |
| Samuel Bruce .....         | 105                         | Virginia Watkins .....         | 297  |
| Samuel Cea .....           | 52, 53                      | Viva .....                     | 100  |
| Samuel Chatham .....       | 187, 191, 193, 198          |                                |  |
| Samuel Davis .....         | 207, 208                    | <b>W</b>                       |  |
| Samuel Henry, Sr. ....     | 101, 108, 104               | Rev. Wade .....                | 129, 130   |
| Samuel Jabus .....         | 62                          | Wade H. ....                   | 132, 145   |
| Samuel Manpin .....        | 118, 119                    | Wade Hampton .....             | 144, 145, 146  |
| Samuel Mosely .....        | 299                         | Walker .....                   | 298  |
| Samuel Roy .....           | 104                         | Walter .....                   | 210  |
| Samuel Rush .....          | 108                         | Walter W. ....                 | 303  |
| Samuel S. ....             | 103, 266, 279, 280          | Ward .....                     | 142  |
| Samuel Scott .....         | 279                         | Warren T. ....                 | 298  |
| Samuel Sherod .....        | 278, 279                    | Webb .....                     | 191  |
| Samuel T. ....             | 276, 277                    | Wilbert .....                  | 303  |
| Sarah .....                | 36, 313, 325, 330, 335, 338 | William .....                  | 51, 52, 297, 311, 312, 313, 315, 327, 329, 330, 335, 338 |
| Sarah Amanda .....         | 78, 80                      | William C. ....                | 297  |
| Sarah Bates .....          | 102, 109                    | William Clayton .....          | 47   |
| Sarah Frances .....        | 299                         | William David .....            | 132, 133, 135, 276                                       |
| Sarah M. Perry .....       | 207                         | Rev. William Dudley .....      | 134, 135, 136, 137                                       |
| Sarah Mott .....           | 329                         | William Edwards .....          | 98   |
| Sarah Watson .....         | 129                         | William Henry .....            | 44   |
| Sarah Williams .....       | 56                          | Rev. William, J., Jr. ....     | 301, 302, 303  |
| Sarah Wynn .....           | 105                         | William Jabus .....            | 56, 78, 79   |
| Shady .....                | 85                          | William James .....            | 301  |
| Sherod .....               | 47, 51, 178                 | William Janway .....           | 54, 56, 57   |
| Sherod Matthew .....       | 52                          | William Matthew .....          | 97   |
| Silas .....                | 314, 315, 316, 330          | William Ozro .....             | 58   |
| Silas B. ....              | 320                         | William Patric .....           | 301  |
| Smith .....                | 313, 314, 327               | William S. ....                | 85, 86, 97, 99   |
| Sophia Newal .....         | 302                         | William Smith .....            | 96   |
| Stella .....               | 324                         | William Scott .....            | 278  |
| Stephen .....              | 51, 85, 325, 337            | William Thomas .....           | 146  |
| Stephen Atkins .....       | 93, 94                      | Willie .....                   | 95   |
| Stephen H. P. ....         | 299                         | Willie Arthur .....            | 53   |
| Susan .....                | 40, 41, 97, 182, 210        | Willina Nadena .....           | 208  |
| Susan A. ....              | 93, 132, 148                | Wyatt .....                    | 79   |
| Susan B. ....              | 42                          |                                |  |
| Susan B. Jones .....       | 276                         | <b>Z</b>                       |  |
| Susan Elizabeth .....      | 60                          | Zerilda C. ....                | 178, 223   |
| Susan H. Burton .....      | 98                          | Zoda Winona .....              | 203  |
| Susan Jane .....           | 87                          | Zora .....                     | 210  |
| Susan K. ....              | 47                          | Zylpha .....                   | 79   |
| Susan Wade .....           | 187, 195                    |                                |  |
| Susanna .....              | 35                          | Nunnelee, James S. ....        | 431  |
| Susannah .....             | 177                         | Lizzie L. ....                 | 431  |
| S. Walker .....            | 298                         | Louis .....                    | 431  |
|                            |                             | Martha B. Stone .....          | 431  |
| <b>T</b>                   |                             | Oglesby, Mary .....            | 155  |
| Thomas .....               | 51, 53, 64, 210, 337        | Mary J. McLain .....           | 155  |
| Thomas A. ....             | 111, 113                    | William .....                  | 155  |
| Thomas Bryan .....         | 207                         | Oldham, Estelle .....          | 291  |
| Thomas E. ....             | 93                          | John C. ....                   | 291  |
| Thomas Edward .....        | 299                         | Laura L. McMahan .....         | 291  |
| Thomas F. ....             | 79                          | O'Naullain .....               | 19   |
| Thomas Light .....         | 62, 63                      | O'Nolan .....                  | 19   |
| Thomas Martin .....        | 132                         | O'Nowlan .....                 | 19   |
| Thomas Perkins .....       | 57                          | Organ, Mary Blanch Cobbs ..... | 428  |
| Thomas R. ....             | 139                         | William S. ....                | 428  |
| Thomas Ward .....          | 207                         | Orne, Ann Stone .....          | 477  |
| Thomas Warren .....        | 78, 79                      | Frances Stone .....            | 477  |
| Thomas Watkins .....       | 297, 298                    | John .....                     | 477  |
| Thurza Maria .....         | 78, 80                      |                                |  |
| Tracy Clay .....           | 208                         |                                |  |

|                           | Page     |                           | Page          |
|---------------------------|----------|---------------------------|---------------|
| Osborn, Mabel             | 429      | Peck, Horton Franklin     | 74, 75        |
| Overton, Clayton          | 102      | Iris                      | 74            |
| Francie Clark             | 102      | Ivy May                   | 74            |
| James                     | 102      | Lena C. Dannity           | 75            |
| James E.                  | 102      | Mary Geneva               | 74            |
| John                      | 102      | Mary S. Nowlin            | 73            |
| Martha Susan              | 102      | Nellie Mary               | 75            |
| Mary                      | 102      | Nellie Rose               | 74            |
| Mary E. Nowlin            | 297      | Susan Elizabeth           | 74            |
| Perkins                   | 102      | Pennington, Bertha J.     | 94            |
| Samuel H.                 | 102, 297 | Florence Burton           | 94            |
| William                   | 102      | Jeffrie Lee               | 94            |
| Owings, Eleanor Ess Mahan | 154      | Minnie A.                 | 94            |
| Fannie P. Nowlin          | 278      | Myrtle                    | 94            |
| William T.                | 278      | W. J.                     | 94            |
| <b>P</b>                  |          |                           |               |
| Paddock, Joseph           | 482      | Penroyar, Louise Nowlin   | 329           |
| Reliance Stone            | 482      | William                   | 329           |
| Palmer, Bertha            | 320      | Perrow, Bettie E. Stone   | 449, 450      |
| Flora A. Nowlin           | 320      | F. Kirk                   | 450           |
| Jerome                    | 320      | F. Kirk, Jr.              | 450           |
| Parker, Elmer             | 383      | James B. S.               | 450           |
| Eloise                    | 383      | Petty, Joel S.            | 223, 229      |
| Emma                      | 383      | Joseph                    | 110           |
| Grand Travis              | 383      | Mary S. Bates             | 223, 229      |
| Mary Eliza Nowlin         | 383      | Phillips, Betsy Nowlin    | 335, 337      |
| Mary Rosabelle            | 425      | Clifford                  | 337           |
| Orlow J.                  | 383      | Dora                      | 337           |
| Orville                   | 383      | Edward A.                 | 246           |
| Parkinson, Ernest         | 82       | Edwin                     | 337           |
| Herald                    | 82       | Eveline Virginia          | 246           |
| Joseph                    | 81       | Franklin                  | 337, 338      |
| Maurice                   | 82       | Hoyt                      | 337           |
| Rachel                    | 81       | Katie                     | 338           |
| Patten, Mr.               | 388      | Martha Elizabeth          | 246           |
| Andrew                    | 314, 388 | May                       | 355           |
| Arthur                    | 388      | Myron                     | 337           |
| Ether                     | 388      | Nancy Nowlin              | 335           |
| Marion                    | 384      | Roma Josie                | 246           |
| Mary                      | 388      | Sarah                     | 337           |
| Polly                     | 388      | Shelton Edward            | 246           |
| Robert                    | 388      | Susannah E. Shelton       | 246           |
| William                   | 388      | William                   | 335, 337, 338 |
| Patton, Fitzgerald Eliza  | 500      | Willie Lee                | 246           |
| Minnie Fitzgerald         | 500      | Piper, Cella Agnes        | 325           |
| Patterson, Bettie Nowlin  | 298      | Cora                      | 325           |
| John A.                   | 298      | Grace                     | 325           |
| Polly Nowlin              | 297      | Maria Nowlin              | 325           |
| Turned                    | 297      | Susan Moore               | 180           |
| Paul, Elmira Josephine N. | 299      | William                   | 325           |
| Georgia O.                | 196      | Pointer, Clarence         | 148           |
| James Scott               | 196      | Hessie Rodgers            | 148           |
| Joseph                    | 196      | Raymond                   | 148           |
| Merrell                   | 196      | Poplin, R. W.             | 88            |
| Minerva                   | 299      | Powell, Alma Wade S.      | 419           |
| Rodgers                   | 196      | Lucy E. Jenkins           | 49            |
| Susan Broyles             | 196      | Peyton R.                 | 49            |
| Susan W. Broyles          | 196      | Pinkie Nowlin             | 44            |
| Virginia N. Broyles       | 196      | Revan Smith               | 419           |
| Virginia Scott            | 196      | Ruby Douglas              | 419           |
| William                   | 200      | William F. L.             | 417, 418      |
| Willina                   | 200      | Price, Annie Broyles      | 196           |
| Payne, Dr. C. M.          | 467      | Kyle                      | 196           |
| Carrie V. W.              | 467      | Pritchett, Buena Henry    | 428           |
| Peck, Bryan Ward          | 74, 75   | Elizabeth P.              | 428           |
| Cecil Nowlin              | 74       | John J.                   | 428           |
| Elzo Dean                 | 74       | Louisa F. C.              | 428           |
| Gladys Viola              | 75       | Nanie Cecil               | 428           |
| Generva Fern              | 74       | <b>R</b>                  |               |
| Guy I.                    | 74       | Raiment, Catherine Nowlin | 337           |
| Hezekiah H.               | 73, 74   | James                     | 337           |
|                           |          | Harmon                    | 337           |

|                        | Page     |                                | Page     |
|------------------------|----------|--------------------------------|----------|
| Rainey, Alice Tuttle   | 456      | Reynolds, Blanch Estelle       | 60       |
| Catherine Cargo        | 454      | David                          | 60       |
| Delmer Lee             | 452      | Rhea, L. Bertie                | 50       |
| Eddie                  | 456      | Lillian V.                     | 50       |
| Edwin Hoskin           | 452, 456 | Thomas                         | 50       |
| Emily Mosely           | 452      | Richardson, Jennie             | 446      |
| Ernest Ashley          | 456      | Nathaniel                      | 480      |
| Frank Bascom           | 454, 455 | Richardson, Elizabeth          | 446      |
| Glenn Waddington       | 453      | Jennie                         | 446      |
| Hadwell Hume           | 452      | Lula                           | 446      |
| Harry                  | 456      | Pattie                         | 446      |
| Irene Crumpler         | 456      | W. D.                          | 446      |
| James Dabney           | 452      | Roberts, Maggie M. Nowlin      | 53       |
| James Glenn            | 452, 456 | Thomas                         | 53       |
| Jessie                 | 456      | Robison, Adeline C. Nowlin     | 42       |
| Jetta May              | 452      | David                          | 42       |
| John G.                | 452      | Howard                         | 49       |
| John Glenn             | 451, 452 | Richard                        | 49       |
| Joseph                 | 456      | Rosellia McKargar              | 384      |
| Kelly Stone            | 454, 455 | Rodgers, Dabney R.             | 148      |
| Lillie Homes           | 452      | Carrie                         | 148      |
| Lizzie James           | 452      | Emily R. B.                    | 196      |
| Louie Iola             | 452      | Gube                           | 148      |
| Louis Glenn            | 454      | J. A.                          | 182, 148 |
| Minnie Lee W.          | 453      | James E.                       | 196      |
| Minnie Thomas          | 454      | Hasie                          | 148      |
| Pauline Cecil          | 452      | Jeptha                         | 148      |
| Rosalind Louise        | 453      | Lucile                         | 196      |
| Samuel Pomroy          | 454      | Lella Adams                    | 148      |
| Samuel Witt            | 452, 454 | Mattie                         | 148      |
| Theodora Truman        | 452      | Mildred R.                     | 148      |
| Thomas                 | 457      | Minnie Ferris                  | 148      |
| Thomas F.              | 452      | Sarah F. Nowlin                | 299      |
| Tobitha E. K.          | 451      | Susannah A. Nowlin             | 182, 148 |
| Verella                | 451      | Thomas                         | 148      |
| William Burney         | 454, 456 | Wendall                        | 196      |
| Ramsey, Annie Berger   | 274      | Roper, Catherine Berger Nowlin | 280      |
| Dr. Oscar L.           | 474      | John Gunter                    | 280      |
| Susan C. Fitzgerald    | 493      | Mary Catherine                 | 280      |
| Wilburn                | 274      | Rose, Andrew                   | 214      |
| Randolph, C. F.        | 42       | Anna Beatrice                  | 77       |
| Susan B. Nowlin        | 42       | Charles Edward                 | 76       |
| Reaves, Mr.            | 500      | Charles G.                     | 76       |
| Annie Margaret         | 500      | Charles Stephens               | 76       |
| Emily Cataway          | 500      | Clinton Gibbs                  | 76       |
| Maude Fitzgerald       | 500      | Ellen Gibbs                    | 76       |
| Thomas Fitzgerald      | 500      | Frederick D.                   | 77       |
| Reck, Helen Elizabeth  | 255      | John Henry                     | 76       |
| Dr. John A.            | 254      | Louisa Gibbs                   | 76       |
| Julia Margaret         | 255      | Margaret E. Nowlin             | 76       |
| Mildred Ann Graves     | 254      | Margaret Low                   | 76       |
| Reese, Adolphus        | 211      | Minnie Low                     | 76       |
| Clay                   | 210      | Nellie Wickoff                 | 76       |
| David R.               | 210      | Nerva Leah                     | 77       |
| Dr. D. H.              | 209, 210 | Sarah May                      | 76       |
| Elizabeth A.           | 211      | Viola T. Craven                | 214      |
| Ellen Smith            | 210      | Virginia May                   | 77       |
| Etta                   | 210      | Wallace D.                     | 105      |
| Henrietta E.           | 210      | Walter Nowlin                  | 77       |
| Dr. H. C.              | 210      | Rother, James Edwin            | 265      |
| John C.                | 211      | John                           | 265      |
| Lucy Ann N.            | 209, 210 | Martha Ann Berger              | 265      |
| Mary                   | 211      | Sophy Lucile                   | 265      |
| Olive                  | 210      | Lavina M. Partridge            | 265      |
| Samuel Ernest          | 211      | Rowan, Catherine P. Berger     | 265      |
| Sidney, Jr.            | 211      | George Bourland                | 265      |
| Vinnie K.              | 210      | George W.                      | 265      |
| Reeves, Charles W.     | 199      | Rowland, Lucy                  | 265      |
| Samp W.                | 199      | Nancy J. Nowlin                | 802      |
| Virginia A. Nowlin     | 199      | William L.                     | 802      |
| Willie C.              | 199      | Rudolph, Ann Bowmer            | 174      |
| Rexroat, Anna May Bird | 284      |                                |          |
| Earl                   | 284      |                                |          |

|                                   | Page     |                              | Page               |
|-----------------------------------|----------|------------------------------|--------------------|
| Ryan, Carrie O. Nowlin.....       | 148      | Shelton, Abraham Cowper..... | 241, 246           |
| Thomas M. ....                    | 148      | Amy Melvina Motly.....       | 245                |
| S                                 |          |                              |                    |
| Sandredge, Ida L. M.....          | 468      | Anna Berger .....            | 238, 240           |
| William P. ....                   | 468      | Anna Motly .....             | 245                |
| William P. Jr. ....               | 468      | Maj. Armistead .....         | 177, 236           |
| Sappington, E. D. ....            | 289      | Ashley Cowper .....          | 242                |
| Mary V. Miller.....               | 289      | Augustine .....              | 237                |
| Saunders, Dr .....                | 238, 265 | Bedford .....                | 237                |
| Fanny .....                       | 266      | Belle T. Gorges .....        | 252                |
| Hopie .....                       | 266      | Bird C. Grandfiels .....     | 243                |
| Ida .....                         | 266      | Cella .....                  | 236                |
| James .....                       | 266      | Charlie .....                | 237                |
| John .....                        | 266      | Charles Emmett, Jr.....      | 245                |
| Kate .....                        | 266      | Charles Emmett .....         | 244, 245           |
| Martha Collins Berger.....        | 238, 265 | Charles Richard .....        | 242                |
| Martha (Patty) .....              | 266      | Charles William .....        | 252                |
| William .....                     | 266      | Christina Elizabeth .....    | 241                |
| Sawin, Munning .....              | 484      | Cloe Elizabeth .....         | 241, 246           |
| Sarah Stone .....                 | 484      | Cynthia Duncan .....         | 245                |
| Scater, Charles Pearl .....       | 150      | David Nowlin .....           | 245                |
| Joseph R. ....                    | 150      | Ella Crispin .....           | 244                |
| Lillie May .....                  | 150      | Edward H. ....               | 237                |
| Ollie May .....                   | 150      | Elizabeth .....              | 237, 252           |
| Schuck, Dr .....                  | 290      | Emily .....                  | 236                |
| Charles .....                     | 226      | Eveline Jane Dutton .....    | 244                |
| Claudia Norma .....               | 226      | George W. ....               | 237                |
| Virgil Wing .....                 | 290      | Gertrude .....               | 245                |
| Zerilda May .....                 | 226      | Graydon .....                | 245                |
| Scott, Elisa .....                | 96       | Jacob Berger .....           | 241, 244           |
| Sea, Fannie F. Graves .....       | 261      | Jacob Gardener .....         | 245                |
| Dr. Thomas Jefferson Jackson..... | 261      | James Cowper .....           | 244, 245           |
| Sears, Jack .....                 | 297      | James F. ....                | 237                |
| Pattie Nowlin .....               | 297      | Jarrad Bently .....          | 237                |
| Seay, Edwin .....                 | 211      | Dr. John A. ....             | 237                |
| Henry .....                       | 211      | John C. ....                 | 237                |
| Maud J. ....                      | 211      | John E. ....                 | 237                |
| Seely, Cressy .....               | 325      | Josie V. ....                | 244, 245           |
| Howard .....                      | 325      | Leigh .....                  | 243                |
| Lela Nowlin .....                 | 325      | Lucy Anna .....              | 241, 249           |
| Semple, Anna .....                | 251      | Lucy Catherine Nowlin.....   | 245                |
| Anna Virginia .....               | 250      | Lucy Lillian .....           | 245                |
| James Muscoe .....                | 250      | Mabel Claiborne .....        | 252                |
| Lucy Anna Shelton.....            | 249, 251 | Martha A. ....               | 237                |
| Mariory Ferris .....              | 250      | Martha Irby .....            | 241, 244, 245, 246 |
| Mollie Eubank .....               | 250      | Mary .....                   | 237                |
| Nathaniel Meacon .....            | 250      | Mary Anna .....              | 244                |
| Ollie Shelton .....               | 251      | Mary Leigh .....             | 241, 248           |
| Richard .....                     | 251      | Meacon Ashley .....          | 238, 240           |
| Robert Baylor .....               | 249      | Meacon Edwin .....           | 244                |
| Robert Baylor, Jr. ....           | 250      | Nathaniel Meacon .....       | 241, 251, 252      |
| Robert Cuthbert .....             | 250, 251 | Nellie Leigh .....           | 244, 245           |
| Virginia Buckner .....            | 250, 251 | Oliva .....                  | 236                |
| William Tunstall .....            | 250, 251 | Patty .....                  | 236                |
| Septre, The .....                 | 382      | Peachy Gilmer .....          | 241                |
| Shafer, David .....               | 275      | Peachy Nathaniel .....       | 244                |
| Lucy Catherine Nowlin.....        | 275      | Richard J. ....              | 237                |
| Shannon, Anna .....               | 139      | Robert .....                 | 243                |
| Bennett .....                     | 139      | Robert Saunders .....        | 242, 243           |
| Effie M. Nowlin .....             | 139      | Ruth C. ....                 | 243                |
| George J. ....                    | 139      | Sallie Branstella .....      | 245                |
| Jack .....                        | 139      | Sallie B. Gardener .....     | 245                |
| Lanton .....                      | 139      | Samuel .....                 | 237                |
| William Bennett .....             | 139      | Samuel V. ....               | 237                |

|                           | Page     |                             | Page          |
|---------------------------|----------|-----------------------------|---------------|
| Shelton, Susan            | 236, 237 | Smith, Mary Ann Stone       | 416, 417      |
| Susannah Catherine        | 241      | Mary Blanche                | 417           |
| Susannah Elizabeth        | 245, 246 | Mary Caldwell Nowlin        | 178           |
| Taswell H.                | 237      | Mary Christina              | 418           |
| Tertia                    | 236      | Mattie A. Thompkins         | 234           |
| Victoria                  | 237      | Nancy Elizabeth             | 417           |
| Vincent                   | 236      | Olivia Ella                 | 417           |
| Virginia Eveline          | 245      | Porter                      | 303           |
| Westley                   | 236, 237 | Randolph                    | 418           |
| William Howard            | 237      | Robert Jackson              | 178, 231, 234 |
| Willie C.                 | 242      | Rufus                       | 417           |
| Shoemaker, Charles Albert | 227      | Sallie Carter               | 231, 234      |
| Frank J.                  | 227      | Samuel Crispin              | 417, 418      |
| Frank Joseph              | 227      | Samuel Southerland          | 416, 417      |
| Sallie Maggie Bates       | 227      | Stone                       | 417           |
| Shotwell, Pattience H. H. | 462      | Susannah Elizabeth          | 231, 232      |
| Shumate, Albert E.        | 269      | Thomas Bryan                | 231, 234      |
| Anna M.                   | 269, 270 | Tippie Sue                  | 417           |
| Charles A.                | 269, 270 | William Benjamin            | 417, 418      |
| Cornelia McHaney          | 269, 270 | William Crispin             | 418           |
| Earl Walker               | 269      | William Walker              | 417           |
| Emma Vaughn               | 270      | Sneed, Annie                | 183, 184      |
| Freda Ortman              | 270      | Bettie                      | 183, 184      |
| Helen Agnes               | 269      | Elizabeth D. Nowlin         | 178, 183      |
| Ida Walker                | 269      | Ellen                       | 183           |
| Kathleen                  | 270      | Elmira J. N.                | 209           |
| Mary A.                   | 269, 270 | Ferd                        | 184           |
| Ortman                    | 270      | Jerome                      | 183           |
| Susie K.                  | 269, 270 | John                        | 178, 183      |
| Thomas E.                 | 269      | Dr. John F.                 | 209           |
| Virginia Clair            | 270      | Martha Ann                  | 184           |
| Walker J.                 | 269, 270 | Martha S. Nowlin            | 178           |
| Silverston, Clyde         | 296      | Maud W.                     | 184           |
| Lucile Field              | 296      | Oscar                       | 183           |
| Simmons, Annie Elizabeth  | 175, 176 | Ottie                       | 184           |
| Cynthia Mahan             | 175, 176 | Pauline                     | 184           |
| George Washington         | 175      | Robert                      | 184           |
| James Levi                | 175      | Virginia                    | 183           |
| Mary Ann                  | 175      | Snoddy, Calvin P.           | 235           |
| Mary Louisa               | 175, 176 | Calvin P., Jr.              | 235           |
| Sarah Eveline             | 175      | Sallie C. Smith             | 235           |
| Thomas Reason             | 175      | Snow, David R.              | 430, 431      |
| Simms, Isabelle Crook     | 204      | Catherine                   | 431           |
| Lawson                    | 204      | Sorensen, Zylpha Nowlin     | 79            |
| Simpson, Carrie Rodgers   | 148      | Sparks, Edgar               | 182           |
| Skinner, Ada Lowel        | 420      | Elizabeth                   | 182           |
| Bernard P.                | 420      | Fannie                      | 182           |
| Edgar Simeon              | 420      | Josie Haynes                | 182           |
| Maud May C.               | 420      | Marvin                      | 182           |
| Smith, Allen              | 417      | Morris                      | 182           |
| Alma Wade                 | 417      | Pattie                      | 182           |
| Annie                     | 417      | William T.                  | 181           |
| Clack                     | 417      | Spence, Emma Nowlin         | 143           |
| Dora McHeimer             | 417, 418 | Harry C.                    | 143           |
| Edward Stone              | 417      | Harry C., Jr.               | 143           |
| Ella Hubbard              | 417      | Stafford, Nellie E. Nowlin  | 58            |
| Ella R.                   | 431      | Stamps, Lillie M. Nowlin    | 60            |
| Eva Whitfield             | 234      | Starr, Comfort              | 478           |
| Fannie Hope               | 416      | Mary Stone                  | 478           |
| Fannie McHeimer           | 417, 418 | Stearns, Elizabeth B. Stone | 478           |
| Fanny Robert Burns        | 231, 235 | Isaac                       | 478           |
| Ida Nowlin                | 303      | Mary Stone                  | 477           |
| James Philomon            | 417, 418 | Lieut. Nathaniel            | 477           |
| Joseph                    | 326      | Stephen, Angela Nowlin      | 313           |
| Kate E. Z.                | 417, 418 | William                     | 313           |
| Kathleen                  | 417      | Stevens, Mary J. McLain     | 155           |
| Lorene                    | 418      | Stewart, Edward             | 305           |
| Lucy Catherine            | 231      | Ellis                       | 305           |
| Mamie Sue                 | 417      | John                        | 305           |
| Mary Alice                | 231      | Sallie Nowlin               | 305           |
| Mary Ann                  | 418      | Stock, Martha C. Vaughn     | 133           |
| Mary Ann R.               | 417      |                             |               |

|                               | Page                              |                                | Page                              |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Stocks, Kenneth .....         | 82                                | Stone, Effie L. Mucklow .....  | 449                               |
| Mackseene .....               | 82                                | Eliza .....                    | 474                               |
| Maude Williams .....          | 82                                | Eliza C. .....                 | 471                               |
| William .....                 | 82                                | Elvira Henry .....             | 419                               |
| Stokes, Annie L. ....         | 441                               | Elizabeth .....                | 409, 470, 462, 477, 480, 484, 486 |
| Emma T. Stone .....           | 434                               | Elizabeth (Bettie) Anderson .. | 446                               |
| Laura T. ....                 | 441, 442                          | Elizabeth B. ....              | 478                               |
| M. A. ....                    | 434, 441                          | Elizabeth Eggleston .....      | 446                               |
|                               |                                   | Elizabeth Farwell .....        | 430                               |
|                               |                                   | Elizabeth Fitzgerald .....     | 408, 409, 410, 413, 430, 492      |
| <b>STONE</b>                  |                                   | Elizabeth Frances .....        | 471                               |
| Stone, Family The. ....       | 393                               | Elizabeth Gordon .....         | 470                               |
| Family of Virginia, The. .... | 395                               | Elizabeth Homes .....          | 432, 464                          |
| Coat-of-Arms .....            | 393                               | Elizabeth Jennifer .....       | 474                               |
| Genealogy .....               | 393                               | Elizabeth Margaret .....       | 492                               |
| Ancestral Home of The. ....   | 395                               | Elizabeth Swift .....          | 481                               |
| Ancestral Tree of The. ....   | 395                               | Elizabeth Wade .....           | 416                               |
| Name, The .....               | 393                               | Emma Ellison .....             | 469                               |
|                               |                                   | Emma Jane .....                | 471                               |
| <b>A.</b>                     |                                   | Emma Parker .....              | 479                               |
| Abigail .....                 | 479                               | Emma Thomson .....             | 434                               |
| Corporal Abraham .....        | 487                               | Emma W. ....                   | 431, 433                          |
| Achseah .....                 | 482                               | Emaline Stone .....            | 471                               |
| Adams .....                   | 480                               | Emaline Taylor .....           | 471                               |
| Alice Barrow .....            | 425                               | Emily W. ....                  | 413                               |
| Alford .....                  | 488                               | Enoch .....                    | 470                               |
| Dr. Alvah .....               | 424                               | Enoch Hampton .....            | 471                               |
| Amasa .....                   | 486                               | Ensigne Sturgeon .....         | 486                               |
| Ann .....                     | 477, 484                          | Ephraim .....                  | 471                               |
| Anna Page .....               | 424                               | Eunice .....                   | 482                               |
| Augusta .....                 | 466                               | Experience .....               | 481                               |
|                               |                                   | Ezekial .....                  | 471                               |
| <b>B.</b>                     |                                   |                                |                                   |
| Bathilda C. ....              | 413                               | <b>F.</b>                      |                                   |
| Bathsheba .....               | 480                               | Fannie Edmunds .....           | 423                               |
| Belinda Shores .....          | 470                               | Frances .....                  | 477                               |
| Benjamin .....                | 409, 479, 480                     | Francis .....                  | 470, 488                          |
| Borzilla .....                | 470                               | Frank .....                    | 487                               |
| Bettie Anderson .....         | 446                               | Frederick M. ....              | 432                               |
| Bettie Chapman .....          | 425                               |                                |                                   |
| Bettie E. ....                | 449, 450                          | <b>G.</b>                      |                                   |
| Beulah Fiske .....            | 480                               | Gabriel .....                  | 487                               |
| Blanche Early .....           | 425                               | George .....                   | 407                               |
| Brigham Erastus .....         | 471                               | George Carter .....            | 449, 480                          |
|                               |                                   | George M. ....                 | 449                               |
| <b>C.</b>                     |                                   | George W. ....                 | 434, 435                          |
| Calvin Augustine .....        | 471                               | Georgie Catherine .....        | 426                               |
| Calvin G. ....                | 470                               | Gregory .....                  | 485                               |
| Carway .....                  | 471                               |                                |                                   |
| Catherine Stone .....         | 442                               | <b>H.</b>                      |                                   |
| Catherine W. ....             | 413                               | Hannah .....                   | 471, 479, 483                     |
| Clack .....                   | 416, 428                          | Hannah Jennison .....          | 483                               |
| Coleman .....                 | 408                               | Hannah Searle .....            | 481                               |
| Corder .....                  | 470                               | Hannah Tainter .....           | 484                               |
| Cornell Henry .....           | 487                               | Harry Benjamin .....           | 424, 425                          |
| Coly .....                    | 485                               | Heman .....                    | 482                               |
| Crispen Clack .....           | 425                               | Henry Norton .....             | 424                               |
|                               |                                   | Hepsebah .....                 | 484                               |
| <b>D.</b>                     |                                   | Huldah .....                   | 483                               |
| Daniel .....                  | 485                               |                                |                                   |
| David .....                   | 474, 476, 478, 481, 483, 485, 486 | <b>I.</b>                      |                                   |
| Gov. David .....              | 472                               | Isaac .....                    | 479, 480                          |
| David Edmund .....            | 425                               |                                |                                   |
| Deborah .....                 | 484                               | <b>J.</b>                      |                                   |
| Dollie C. ....                | 409                               | James .....                    | 470, 471, 480, 481                |
| Dollie Hoskin .....           | 408, 409                          | James Anderson .....           | 434                               |
| Dolly Page Finney .....       | 416                               | James B. ....                  | 443                               |
|                               |                                   | James Bannister .....          | 448, 448, 449                     |
| <b>E.</b>                     |                                   | James Bannister, Jr. ....      | 449, 450                          |
| Ebenezer .....                | 478, 481                          | James Crispin .....            | 413, 423                          |
| Edmund .....                  | 413, 416                          | James E. ....                  | 432                               |
| Edmund Crispin .....          | 424, 425                          |                                |                                   |
| Edmund Fitzgerald .....       | 480                               |                                |                                   |
| Edward .....                  | 487                               |                                |                                   |



|                         | Page  |                         | Page                         |
|-------------------------|---|-------------------------|------------------------------|
| Stone, James Fitzgerald | 413, 438  | Stone, Mary Hoskin      | 408, 465                     |
| James Frye              | 426   | Mary Nelson             | 407                          |
| James Gordon            | 425, 426  | Mary Prescott           | 479                          |
| James Hoskin            | 408, 409, 410, 413, 482   | Mary Plympton           | 478, 480                     |
| James Walta             | 471   | Mary Rice               | 478, 483                     |
| James M.                | 480   | Mary Rosabell P.        | 425                          |
| Jane Elizabeth          | 434, 485  | Mary Susan              | 424                          |
| Jane E. King            | 470   | Mary Whipple            | 477, 478                     |
| Jerome                  | 488   | Mary Vernon             | 402                          |
| Joan Clarke             | 476   | Matthew                 | 478, 480                     |
| Joel Haden              | 469   | Matilda Beddoes         | 471                          |
| Jonathan                | 478, 483  | Mattie Lankford         | 469                          |
| John                    | 408, 409, 470, 474, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 484, 485, 488, 492 | Mercy                   | 483                          |
| Col. John               | 407   | Judge Michael Jennifer  | 474                          |
| John Fitzgerald         | 434   | Mindwell                | 481                          |
| John H.                 | 409   | Mildred                 | 418, 427                     |
| John Hoskin             | 474   | Moses                   | 488                          |
| John M.                 | 481   |                         |                              |
| Gov. John Marshall      | 471   | N.                      |                              |
| John Quincy             | 477   | Nancy                   | 409, 460, 464                |
| John T.                 | 413, 480  | Nancy Anthony           | 470                          |
| Lieut. Jonath           | 486   | Nancy Catherine         | 416                          |
| Jonas                   | 484   | Nancy Oylor             | 471                          |
| Joseph                  | 479, 480  | Nancy P. Settle         | 469                          |
| Joseph Adams            | 471   | Nancy Chapman Dickerson | 416                          |
| Joshua                  | 408, 465  | Nannie Early            | 425                          |
| Joshua R.               | 469   | Nannie Dickerson        | 424                          |
| Julia                   | 470   | Nathan                  | 482                          |
| Julia Ann               | 471   | Rev. Nathaniel          | 482                          |
| Julith Fox              | 482   | Nathaniel               | 478, 481, 482, 483, 486      |
| Julius Gideon           | 471   | Nathaniel Columbus      | 471                          |
|                         |   | Noah                    | 486                          |
| K.                      |   | O.                      |                              |
| Kate W. Carter          | 448   | Orrin Watkins           | 424                          |
| Katie W.                | 449, 450  |                         |                              |
| Katie Womack Carter     | 448, 448  | P.                      |                              |
| Keziah                  | 482   | Page Finney             | 409                          |
| L.                      |   | Phoebe Ann              | 466                          |
| Laura Augusta           | 434   | Phoebe H. Clark         | 465, 466                     |
| Laura Reese             | 482   | Phoebe R.               | 471                          |
| Lena Hiatt              | 471   | Phoebe Taylor           | 471                          |
| Letitia St. Clair       | 466   | Polly                   | 408, 470, 471                |
| Lizzie D. Spencer       | 434   | Priscilla Dyke          | 481                          |
| Lizzie M.               | 481   |                         |                              |
| Lncy Hoskin             | 409   | R.                      |                              |
| Lydia                   | 479   | Rachel                  | 480                          |
| Lydia Cooper            | 485   | Rebecca                 | 484                          |
| Lydia Hyde              | 481   | Reliance                | 482                          |
| M.                      |   | Reliance Hinckley       | 478, 482                     |
| Margaret Garrad         | 485   | Capt. Rufus             | 487                          |
| Margaret Trowbridge     | 478, 481  | Ruth                    | 424, 483                     |
| Martha                  | 465   | Ruth Eddy               | 478, 483                     |
| Martha B.               | 481   | Ruth Pillow             | 469                          |
| Martha King             | 470   |                         |                              |
| Martha Norton           | 424   | S.                      |                              |
| Martha Page             | 424   | Sallie                  | 409, 471                     |
| Martha S. B.            |   | Sallie C.               | 481, 482                     |
| Mary                    | 409, 465, 469, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484           | Sallie Cassie B.        | 423                          |
| Mary C.                 | 408, 480  | Sallie Kate             | 425                          |
| Mary Ann                | 413   | Samuel                  | 465, 466, 469, 481, 484, 485 |
| Mary Bourne             | 482   | Samuel C.               | 408                          |
| Mary Coleman            | 406   | Samuel Hartford         | 486                          |
| Mary B. Coolridge       | 483   | Samuel Marion           | 413, 446, 447, 449           |
| Mary Dodson             | 470   | Samuel Marion, Jr.      | 449                          |
| Mary Dickerson          | 425   | Dr. Samuel Marion       | 449                          |
| Mary Eliza              | 413   | Samuel R.               | 481, 482, 464                |
| Mary Emma               | 449   | Sarah                   | 479, 484, 485                |
| Mary Farwell            | 480   | Sarah Base              | 477, 484                     |
| Mary Garland            | 466   | Sarah Bond              | 481                          |
| Mary H.                 | 449, 450  | Sarah Edmund            | 416, 426                     |
|                         |   | Sarah Farnsworth        | 478, 479                     |
|                         |   | Sarah Lumpkin           | 476                          |

|                                 | Page                    |                            | Page     |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|----------|
| Stone, Sarah Moulton            | 480                     | Swearingan, Nicholas       | 156      |
| Sarah Nutting Farnsworth        | 478, 479                | Nicholas, Jr.              | 156      |
| Sarah Wright                    | 480                     | Puss                       | 156      |
| Simon                           | 476, 477, 478, 479, 481 | Samuel                     | 155, 156 |
| Stacy                           | 470                     | Thomas                     | 156, 176 |
| Stacy Lee                       | 471                     | William                    | 155, 156 |
| Susannah                        | 413, 445, 478, 479      | William Washington         | 176      |
|                                 |                         | Sweet Memories             | 401      |
|                                 | T.                      |                            | T.       |
| Tempa Venable                   | 471                     | Tainter, Joanna Stone      | 484      |
| Temperance Sturgis              | 482                     | Simon                      | 484      |
| Tertia                          | 481                     | Tellefero, Sallie          | 95       |
| Thankful                        | 482                     | Tanner, Ardella            | 95       |
| Thankful Capen                  | 484                     | Bryan Peck                 | 75       |
| Tobitha                         | 409                     | George                     | 74, 75   |
| Tobitha E. K.                   | 413, 487                | George Horton              | 74       |
| Thomas                          | 470, 474                | George Wayne               | 75       |
| Thomas A.                       | 484                     | Hezekiah Peck              | 75       |
| Thomas C.                       | 408                     | Iris                       | 74       |
| Thomas Jefferson                | 471                     | Ivy M. Peck                | 74       |
| Thomas Lute                     | 484                     | Leah                       | 74       |
| Thomas Treadwell                | 486                     | Martha                     | 74       |
| Thomas William                  | 424                     | Martha Alba                | 75       |
|                                 | U.                      | Martha Susan               | 74       |
| Ursula                          | 476                     | Melvin                     | 74       |
|                                 | V.                      | Nellie Fern                | 74       |
| Virginia Howard                 | 407                     | Nellie Rose Peck           | 74       |
|                                 | W.                      | Sybil Generia              | 74       |
| Wesley H.                       | 470                     | Thomas Cecil               | 74       |
| William                         | 407, 465, 470, 472, 486 | Thomas Craner              | 74       |
| Gov. William                    | 473                     | Tara                       | 383      |
| William Dickerson               | 416, 425                | Taylor, Azenith C. McMahan | 291      |
| William Gordon                  | 426                     | Lizzie                     | 291      |
| William Francis                 | 471                     | Mary                       | 291      |
| William L.                      | 408                     | Nannie                     | 291      |
| William Joel                    | 472                     | Robert K.                  | 291      |
| William Milo                    | 487                     | Thomas                     | 291      |
| William Murry                   |                         | Tephi                      | 365      |
| William Parker                  | 425                     | Terry, Alma                | 134      |
| William Plunket                 | 469                     | George                     | 134      |
| William S.                      | 469                     | Lillian M. Nowlin          | 134      |
| Wilmoth                         | 409                     | Nathaniel                  | 461      |
|                                 |                         | Polly Stone                | 408      |
| Stones, The Virginia            | 395                     | Sarah E. V.                | 461      |
| Sullenger, Andrew               | 215                     | Tewksberry, Cecelia Nowlin | 332      |
| Archle P. Hope                  | 215                     | Dean Ethel Lacy            | 332      |
| Summers, Larkin Earl            | 52                      | Helen Hope                 | 332      |
| Lula B. Nowlin                  | 52                      | Hiram                      | 332      |
| Sutherland, Araminta D. McMahan | 291                     | Joy Ernest                 | 332      |
| Janle                           | 291                     | M. Evangeline              | 332      |
| John H.                         | 291                     | Robert Ernest              | 332      |
| Robert N.                       | 291                     | Thacker, Anna              | 306      |
| William H.                      | 299                     | Edith                      | 306      |
| Swain, Aubry                    | 92                      | Electa                     | 306      |
| Mary Lizzie Brown               | 92                      | Rev. Elisha                | 306      |
| Swearingan, Armstead            | 156, 176                | Ella                       | 306      |
| Bettie                          | 156                     | Ida                        | 306      |
| Bryan Ward                      | 156                     | Iona                       | 306      |
| David                           | 155, 156                | James                      | 306      |
| Jefferson                       | 156, 157                | Josephine Nowlin           | 306      |
| Jennie                          | 157                     | Thistle, Carrie M. Ford    | 232      |
| John                            | 156                     | Ford                       | 233      |
| Joseph                          | 156, 176                | J. F.                      | 233      |
| Kate                            | 156                     | Thomas, Dr.                | 139      |
| Lemuel                          | 155                     | Amanda A. (Maud)           | 83       |
| Lawrence                        | 157                     | Agnes Walsh                | 83       |
| Lucy Hughes                     | 157                     | Anna M.                    | 221      |
| Lucy W. Mahan                   | 155                     | Aurora                     | 221      |
| Martha                          | 156                     | Blanche                    | 435      |
| Martha Belle                    | 156                     | Flora                      | 221      |
| Mary Jane Norman                | 156                     | George J. Shannon          | 159      |
| Mary L. Simmons                 | 176                     | Herald Douglas             | 83       |
| Mary Nowlin Mahan               | 156                     | Hettie A. Nowlin           | 60       |

|                                       | Page   |                                   | Page          |
|---------------------------------------|--------|-----------------------------------|---------------|
| Thomas, Lena L. ....                  | 221    | Thompson, Rev. Robert Yancy. .... | 47            |
| Leroy Elvaro . . . . .                | 83     | Rosa Wallace . . . . .            | 50            |
| Lizzie . . . . .                      | 82     | Ruby . . . . .                    | 222           |
| Marinda W. Greene . . . . .           | 221    | Sue May . . . . .                 | 47            |
| Rachel Amanda Nowlin . . . . .        | 82, 83 | Susan . . . . .                   | 47            |
| William . . . . .                     | 60     | Victoria . . . . .                | 50            |
| William Ernest . . . . .              | 83     | Virgil Garnet . . . . .           | 48            |
| William Euday . . . . .               | 82     | Virginia A. N. . . . .            | 199           |
| Thompkins, Eugenia Ardinger . . . . . | 232    | Walter . . . . .                  | 222           |
| Mary S. Ardinger . . . . .            | 232    | William M. . . . .                | 222           |
| William Gath . . . . .                | 232    | Willie Ellis . . . . .            | 48            |
| Thompson, Alice Fitzgerald . . . . .  | 505    | Yancy P. . . . .                  | 40, 50        |
| Aimira . . . . .                      | 326    | Thornton, Amos Berger . . . . .   | 159, 160      |
| Catherine Dey . . . . .               | 326    | Amos Burroughs . . . . .          | 159, 160      |
| Cornelius . . . . .                   | 326    | Clara Kittie . . . . .            | 159           |
| Cyrus . . . . .                       | 326    | Edward Dow . . . . .              | 159           |
| Edward . . . . .                      | 184    | Elizabeth Clotilda . . . . .      | 159           |
| Eli . . . . .                         | 326    | Frederick Milton . . . . .        | 157, 159      |
| Ellen Sneed . . . . .                 | 184    | Junia Clark . . . . .             | 159           |
| Frank . . . . .                       | 184    | Mary Lozetta . . . . .            | 159           |
| Hannah Nowlin . . . . .               | 325    | Mary Ophelia N. Dow . . . . .     | 157, 159, 160 |
| Harriet Richardson . . . . .          | 326    | Nellie Ophelia . . . . .          | 158, 159      |
| Harry D. . . . .                      | 505    | Tilden, Alton . . . . .           | 314           |
| Horace . . . . .                      | 326    | Clifton . . . . .                 | 313           |
| James . . . . .                       | 326    | Mary E. Nowlin . . . . .          | 314           |
| Lavina . . . . .                      | 326    | Sarah Crandall . . . . .          | 313           |
| Lucretia Blaine . . . . .             | 326    | Tiller, B. Timothy . . . . .      | 63            |
| Lucy . . . . .                        | 326    | Clara . . . . .                   | 63            |
| Mamie . . . . .                       | 184    | Ethel . . . . .                   | 63            |
| Mary . . . . .                        | 326    | Lora D. Nowlin . . . . .          | 63            |
| Mary Lee . . . . .                    | 505    | Todd, Mary Nowlin . . . . .       | 298           |
| Nettie Eloise . . . . .               | 505    | Robert . . . . .                  | 298           |
| Pattie . . . . .                      | 184    | Tomkins, Alex . . . . .           | 298           |
| Rebecca . . . . .                     | 434    | Frank . . . . .                   | 298           |
| Rial . . . . .                        | 325    | Rose Nowlin . . . . .             | 298           |
| Sarah Boulds . . . . .                | 326    | Townsend, Benjamin F. . . . .     | 41            |
| Thomas . . . . .                      | 184    | Birdie Lee . . . . .              | 45            |
| Tip . . . . .                         | 184    | Blanch Melvin . . . . .           | 45            |
| William . . . . .                     | 184    | Bryan Saunders . . . . .          | 45            |
| Thomson, Allen M. . . . .             | 222    | Cynthia . . . . .                 | 41            |
| Alvin W. . . . .                      | 47     | Cynthia Helen . . . . .           | 45            |
| Aneta V. Emperon . . . . .            | 222    | Drura Kate . . . . .              | 45            |
| Asa Peyton . . . . .                  | 47, 48 | Early Crutcher . . . . .          | 45            |
| Celia E. Wyman . . . . .              | 222    | Elizabeth Frances . . . . .       | 41, 42        |
| Clarence A. . . . .                   | 222    | Elizabeth Persons . . . . .       | 41            |
| Charlie B. . . . .                    | 48     | Elizabeth T. Nowlin . . . . .     | 41, 45        |
| Edward Qualls . . . . .               | 48     | Glenn H. Owen . . . . .           | 45            |
| Effie . . . . .                       | 222    | John Bryan . . . . .              | 41            |
| Elizabeth Bryan . . . . .             | 47     | John Thomas . . . . .             | 45            |
| Elizabeth B. Y. . . . .               | 49     | Lucy Ann . . . . .                | 41            |
| Ernest K. . . . .                     | 50     | Lucy Maggie . . . . .             | 45            |
| Eugenia . . . . .                     | 50     | Marion Walker . . . . .           | 45            |
| Flora McDonald . . . . .              | 48     | Martha . . . . .                  | 41, 42        |
| Hannah Wholf . . . . .                | 222    | Mary Catherine . . . . .          | 41            |
| Harry M. . . . .                      | 222    | Nathaniel . . . . .               | 339           |
| Jessie . . . . .                      | 48     | Ola . . . . .                     | 41            |
| Lamar . . . . .                       | 199    | Permella . . . . .                | 41            |
| Leona Vyrheden . . . . .              | 47     | Peyton Nowlin . . . . .           | 41            |
| Leona T. . . . .                      | 48     | Sallie Crutcher . . . . .         | 45            |
| Louise . . . . .                      | 222    | Twyman B. . . . .                 | 45            |
| Louise Coleman . . . . .              | 48     | Saunders A. H. . . . .            | 44, 45        |
| Lucy A. . . . .                       | 47, 48 | Susan Adeline . . . . .           | 45            |
| Lucy Stall . . . . .                  | 48     | Susan Nowlin . . . . .            | 41            |
| Lucy T. Nowlin . . . . .              | 47     | William Light . . . . .           | 41, 42        |
| Lulu Melvin . . . . .                 | 50     | William Manville . . . . .        | 45            |
| Martha Stall . . . . .                | 48     | Tucker, Artie P. . . . .          | 422           |
| Mary Frances . . . . .                | 47     | Buell Fountain . . . . .          | 422           |
| Mary Gaines . . . . .                 | 48     | Julia Ann . . . . .               | 471           |
| Mattie Parish . . . . .               | 48     | Robert . . . . .                  | 471           |
| Nannie . . . . .                      | 48     | Virginia Elvira B. . . . .        | 422           |
| Quincy Adams . . . . .                | 47, 48 | Turner, Ed. . . . .               | 429           |
| Reuben Y. . . . .                     | 48     | William . . . . .                 | 446           |
| Robert Gurden . . . . .               | 48     | Tuttle, Alice . . . . .           | 456           |
| Robert Gurden, Jr. . . . .            | 48     | Claire . . . . .                  | 340           |
| Robert Kirtly . . . . .               | 47, 50 | Frank . . . . .                   | 340           |

|                                  | Page     |                                 | Page          |
|----------------------------------|----------|---------------------------------|---------------|
| Twyman, Addie Elizabeth.....     | 46       | Watkins, Benjamin Franklin...   | 467, 468      |
| Bessie Green .....               | 46       | Carrie Virginia .....           | 467           |
| Frank C. ....                    | 46       | Ida Lee .....                   | 467, 468      |
| Kate Ayers .....                 | 46       | John .....                      | 468           |
| Lucy T. Nowlin .....             | 44       | John Dupey .....                | 466, 467      |
| Maggie Nowlin .....              | 240      | Lettie .....                    | 467           |
| Nellie Journay .....             | 46       | Mary F. ....                    | 467           |
| Sidney Johnston .....            | 46       | Phoebe A. Stone .....           | 466           |
| Thurston Griffin .....           | 46       | Phoebe Augusta .....            | 467           |
| William Buford .....             | 44, 45   | Rosa .....                      | 468           |
| Zulu Margaret .....              | 46       | Samuel F. ....                  | 467, 468      |
|                                  |          | Shirley Shenault .....          | 468           |
| Tyree, Alva Lee.....             | 424      | Wattsworth, Ed. ....            | 330           |
| Edward T. ....                   | 424      | Harriet Nowlin .....            | 330           |
| Edward Taylor .....              | 424      | Webb, Daniel Wadkins .....      | 190           |
| Nannie D. S. ....                | 424      | Martha .....                    | 190           |
|                                  |          | Sarah Magness .....             | 190           |
| U.                               |          | Weddington, Minnie Lee .....    | 453           |
| U'lster, King of .....           | 368      | Weizel, Ella .....              | 429           |
|                                  |          | Wells, Martha I. Shelton .....  | 244           |
| V.                               |          | Thomas F. ....                  | 244           |
| Vaden, Dollie Hoskin Easley..... | 460      | Weston, Harriet Nowlin .....    | 316           |
| Elizabeth J. ....                | 461      | Nile .....                      | 316           |
| Ellen W. ....                    | 461      | Whalley, Elsie .....            | 340           |
| Giles Henry .....                | 460      | James .....                     | 340           |
| Kate F. F. ....                  | 461      | Polly .....                     | 340           |
| Mary Brown .....                 | 461      | Richard .....                   | 340           |
| Mary R. A. ....                  | 461      | Wheeler, Dexter .....           | 324           |
| Rebecca Ann .....                | 461      | Flora Nowlin .....              | 324           |
| Robert W. ....                   | 461      | Mary E. Edwards .....           | 416           |
| Sarah E. ....                    | 461      | White, Benjamin .....           | 280           |
| William Henry .....              | 461      | Effie D. ....                   | 280           |
| Vance, Olivia E. Hill .....      | 217      | Fannie Pannel Nowlin .....      | 278           |
| Vaughn, Amanda M. Helliard ..... | 133      | F. Rebecca .....                | 280           |
| Caroline M. ....                 | 133      | Gladis .....                    | 280           |
| David E. ....                    | 133      | James .....                     | 280           |
| Drucia Hatler .....              | 133      | Joseph Roper .....              | 278           |
| Emily A. Beedles .....           | 133      | Josephine .....                 | 280           |
| Gideon .....                     | 470      | Margaret Crook .....            | 280           |
| James L. ....                    | 133      | Mary Catherine Roper .....      | 278           |
| John R. ....                     | 132, 133 | Rawley W. ....                  | 104           |
| John H. ....                     | 133      | Whitfield, George R. ....       | 104           |
| Margaret Erma .....              | 133      | John Noble .....                | 327           |
| Martha C. ....                   | 133      | Whitton, Olive Beadleston ..... | 314, 326      |
| Mary Ann Nowlin .....            | 132, 133 | Whitmore, Abby Nowlin .....     | 314, 326      |
| Mary Etta .....                  | 133      | Andrew Jackson .....            | 336           |
| Prince H. ....                   | 133      | Ben .....                       | 336           |
| Stacy Stone .....                | 470      | Bert .....                      | 336           |
| Thomas F. ....                   | 133      | Carrie .....                    | 336           |
| Wade H. ....                     | 133      | James .....                     | 314, 336, 338 |
| William R. ....                  | 133      | Laura .....                     | 314, 336      |
| Virgin Isle .....                | 376      | Laura Ann Nowlin .....          | 385, 336      |
| Virginia .....                   | 395      | Libbie Reynolds .....           | 336           |
|                                  |          | Martin .....                    | 314, 336      |
| W.                               |          | Mary Ann .....                  | 336           |
| Wagoner, Floyd Berkley.....      | 246      | Samuel .....                    | 335, 336      |
| Josie V. Shelton .....           | 245      | Whitney, Abraham .....          | 479           |
| Lloyd .....                      | 245      | Mary Stone .....                | 479           |
| Millard Cowper .....             | 246      | Wicks, Bettie .....             | 59            |
| Willie T. ....                   | 246      | Elizabeth Lavenia Nowlin .....  | 59            |
| Wallace, Malissa A. McMahan..... | 291      | John .....                      | 59            |
| Sallie D. ....                   | 291      | John Jr. ....                   | 59            |
| William H. ....                  | 291      | Sallie .....                    | 59            |
| Walton, Mr. ....                 | 500      | Wilbanks, Bertha A. Nowlin..... | 131           |
| Doris .....                      | 500      | William Arthur .....            | 131           |
| Dorothy Carter .....             | 500      | Wilkerson, William .....        | 208           |
| Killie Fitzgerald .....          | 500      | Zoda W. Nowlin .....            | 208           |
| Ward, Ephraim .....              | 481      | Wilbur, Ettie .....             | 325           |
| Experience Stone .....           | 481      | Goodel .....                    | 325           |
| Joseph .....                     | 481      | Jane Nowlin .....               | 325           |
| Mary Stone .....                 | 481      | John .....                      | 325           |
| Wash, C. W. ....                 | 133      | Louis .....                     | 325           |
| Margaret E. Vaughn.....          | 133      | Williamson, Eleanora .....      | 81            |
|                                  |          | Elvaro .....                    | 81            |
|                                  |          | Esther Ann Nowlin .....         | 81            |
|                                  |          | Eva .....                       | 81            |

# INDEX

547

|                            | Page                   |                               | Page     |
|----------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Williamson, Iva Irene..... | 81                     | Womack, Catherine Stone.....  | 442      |
| James.....                 | 81                     | Charles A.....                | 442, 444 |
| James Ernest.....          | 81                     | Charles T.....                | 444      |
| Margaret.....              | 81                     | Daniel.....                   | 109      |
| Mary.....                  | 81                     | Donald Conrad.....            | 440      |
| Maud.....                  | 81                     | Edith.....                    | 440      |
| Rachael.....               | 81                     | Elenora.....                  | 440      |
| Warren Lovell.....         | 81                     | Emma V.....                   | 442, 444 |
| Wilson, Annette Wing.....  | 294                    | Gertie Mills.....             | 435      |
| Annie.....                 | 427                    | James.....                    | 109      |
| Clara Bella.....           | 294                    | James A.....                  | 442, 443 |
| Ethel A. Brooks.....       | 217                    | James Edward.....             | 445      |
| Glissie Gertrude.....      | 217                    | James Thomas.....             | 445      |
| Mary Catherine.....        | 294                    | J. Hobson.....                | 444      |
| Robert.....                | 217                    | Jane Elizabeth.....           | 434, 435 |
| Dr. T. H.....              | 294                    | Judge Cox.....                | 435, 439 |
| Wing.....                  | 294                    | Julian Carson.....            | 440      |
| Wing, Family Reunion.....  | 295                    | Katherine E.....              | 444      |
| Alma H.....                | 292                    | Lawson C.....                 | 444      |
| Anna Eliza.....            | 288, 289               | Lou Ella.....                 | 445      |
| Annette.....               | 289, 294               | Louis Armistead.....          | 440      |
| Benjamin Franklin.....     | 289, 292               | Mary Allen.....               | 109      |
| Bettie Kencklehan.....     | 290                    | Mary A. Y.....                | 444      |
| Catherine Bryan Jones..... | 286, 287               | Mary Catherine.....           | 445      |
| Charles Henry.....         | 292                    | Mary E.....                   | 444      |
| David Warner.....          | 49, 289, 292, 293, 294 | Mary Sue.....                 | 445      |
| Dewitt C. Osgrove.....     | 290                    | Mary Sue H.....               | 445      |
| Dewitt Clinton.....        | 288, 290               | Neander.....                  | 109      |
| Ella Parker.....           | 292                    | Nettie A.....                 | 435      |
| Emily Freeman.....         | 289                    | Nowlin.....                   | 109      |
| Freeman.....               | 286, 287               | Olive.....                    | 435, 440 |
| Helen.....                 | 290                    | P. Henry.....                 | 445      |
| Henry Clay.....            | 289                    | Sallie Catherine.....         | 442      |
| Henry Moss.....            | 292, 293               | Samuel H.....                 | 109      |
| Ida Percy.....             | 290                    | Samuel Stone.....             | 444      |
| James Austin.....          | 289                    | Sarah Bates.....              | 109      |
| James Freeman.....         | 289                    | Susan Bruce.....              | 435, 437 |
| John Quincy.....           | 289                    | Thomas.....                   | 442, 445 |
| Joseph Freeman.....        | 292                    | Vann B.....                   | 434, 435 |
| Josephine.....             | 289                    | Walker Jones.....             | 445      |
| Lilly K.....               | 292, 293               | William P.....                | 443      |
| Lucy C. Brown.....         | 49, 293, 294           | Wood, John Eddie.....         | 503      |
| Lucy Catherine.....        | 289, 290               | Rev. M. L.....                | 503      |
| Maggie Parker.....         | 292                    | Marion Laura.....             | 430      |
| Maria.....                 | 290                    | Mary E. Fitzgerald.....       | 503      |
| Martha Fray.....           | 293                    | Matthew Leland.....           | 503      |
| Mary Jane.....             | 288, 289               | Wooding, Buck.....            | 263      |
| Mary Louise.....           | 292                    | Catherine.....                | 263      |
| Nellie Kate.....           | 282                    | John.....                     | 263      |
| O. K. Ashley.....          | 290                    | Joshua.....                   | 468      |
| Rebecca Edward.....        | 289                    | Lila.....                     | 463      |
| Sarah Elizabeth.....       | 289, 290               | Mamie.....                    | 463      |
| Sarah Kincade.....         | 292                    | Mary (Polly) Berger.....      | 238, 263 |
| Virgil.....                | 290                    | Mary E. Hubbard.....          | 463      |
| Virginia Rozanna.....      | 288                    | Mildred.....                  | 263      |
| Walter Campbell.....       | 292                    | Nathaniel.....                | 238, 263 |
| William Ashley.....        | 289, 290               | Sallie.....                   | 463      |
| Wingo, Caroline.....       | 149                    | Samuel.....                   | 263      |
| Josephine Nowlin.....      | 149                    | Susan.....                    | 263      |
| Dr. T. B.....              | 149                    | Thomas.....                   | 463      |
| Winter, Luther T.....      | 446                    | Thomas A.....                 | 463      |
| Wittwer, Dr.....           | 279                    | Woodson, Anna.....            | 261      |
| Fannie Belinda Nowlin..... | 279                    | Fannie.....                   | 261      |
| Fannie Belle.....          | 279                    | Irvin.....                    | 261      |
| Womack, Alice Gladys.....  | 445                    | Lucy Mildred Graves.....      | 261      |
| Allen.....                 | 102                    | Martha.....                   | 261      |
| Allen Watson.....          | 442, 444, 445          | William Irving.....           | 261      |
| Anna Belle.....            | 444                    | Woodward, Ebenezer.....       | 481      |
| Annie Eliza M.....         | 445                    | George.....                   | 324      |
| Annie Elizabeth.....       | 435                    | George Jr.....                | 324      |
| Annie Oakey.....           | 445                    | Mindwell Stone.....           | 481      |
| Arabelle.....              | 448                    | Rowena Nowlin.....            | 324      |
| Bertha Rebecca.....        | 435                    | Worsham, Bettie.....          | 427      |
| Bettie A.....              | 442, 443               | Wyman, Ardelia P. Nowlin..... | 178      |
| Bettie Thalia.....         | 445                    | Cella E.....                  | 221, 222 |
| Cassie Vann.....           | 445                    |                               |          |

|                             | Page     |                                | Page     |
|-----------------------------|----------|--------------------------------|----------|
| Wyman, Charles H. ....      | 221      |                                |          |
| Earl . . . . .              | 221      |                                |          |
| J. F. . . . .               | 221      | Y.                             |          |
| John F. . . . .             | 221      | Young, Agnes . . . . .         | 267      |
| Lena M. . . . .             | 221      | Anna Cornelia . . . . .        | 267, 268 |
| Lloyd . . . . .             | 221      | Elizabeth . . . . .            | 267      |
| Mabel L. Williams . . . . . | 221      | Ellis Easton . . . . .         | 267      |
| Margaret Phillips . . . . . | 221      | James McHaney . . . . .        | 267, 268 |
| Mark H. . . . .             | 178, 220 | Louisiana . . . . .            | 267, 268 |
| Martha E. . . . .           | 220      | Mary E. McHenry . . . . .      | 267, 268 |
| Mary C. . . . .             | 221, 222 | Mildred Ellis Easton . . . . . | 267      |
| Paulina . . . . .           | 222      | Nora Gram . . . . .            | 268      |
| William H. . . . .          | 220, 221 | Richard Samuel . . . . .       | 267      |
|                             |          | William Randolph . . . . .     | 267      |









89080570146



B89080570146A

NON-PROFIT